

Chaṭṭhasaṅgītipiṭakam

Suttantapiṭake Saṃyuttanikāye

KHANDHAVAGGA

SAḶĀYATANAVAGGASAM̐YUTTAPĀḶI



Buddhavasse 2552

Marammavasse 1370

AD. 2008

Romanized from Myanmar version published in 1999

© Buddhasāsana Society

Pāḷi Series 13

First published in 2008 by Ministry of Religious Affairs

Yangon, Myanmar

THE PĀLI ALPHABET IN BURMESE AND ROMAN CHARACTERS

VOWELS

အ a အာ ā ဣ i ဤ ī ဥ u ဦ ū ဧ e ဩ o

CONSONANTS WITH VOWEL "A"

က ka ခ kha ဂ ga ဃ gha င ṇa
 ဇ ca ဆ cha ဇ ja ဈ jha ဠ ña
 ဋ ta ဌ tha ဒ da ဝ dha ဏ ṇa
 တ ta ထ tha ဒ da ဓ dha န na
 ပ pa ဖ pha ဗ ba ဘ bha မ ma
 ယ ya ရ ra လ la ဝ va သ sa ဟ ha ဠ la ၊ ṁ

VOWELS IN COMBINATION

ာ = ā ဲ = i ဳ = ī ဣ = u ဵ = ū ြ = e ွ = o
 က ka ကာ kā ကိ ki ကိ kī ကု ku ကု kū ကေ ke ကေ ko
 ခ kha ခါ khā ခိ khi ခိ khī ခု khu ခု khū ခေ khe ခေါ kho ...

CONJUNCT-CONSONANTS

ကက kka	ယ န္ဂha	က န္ဓha	ဈ dhya	ဠ pla	လ္လ lla
ကွ kkha	ဇ cca	က န္ဓa	ဇ dhva	ဠ pba	လျ lya
ကျ kya	ဆ ccha	က န္ဓa	ဇ nta	ဠ bbha	လှ lha
ကြ kri	ဇ jja	က န္ဓa	ဇ ntva	ဈ bya	ဝှ vha
ကလ kla	ဇ jjha	က တta	ဇ ntha	ဠ bra	ကွ sta
ကွ kva	ည ñña	က တtha	ဇ nda	ဠ mpa	ကြ strā
ဈ khya	ပ ñha	က တva	ဇ ndra	ဠ mpha	သွ sna
ဇ khva	ပ ñca	က တya	ဇ ndha	ဠ mba	သျ sya
ဂ gga	ဆ ñcha	ကြ tra	ဇ nna	ဠ mbha	သ ssa
ဠ ggha	ည ñja	ဒ dda	ဈ nya	ဠ mma	သွ sma
ဈ gya	ည ñjha	ဒ ddha	ဇ nha	ဈ mya	သွ sva
ဂြ gra	ဇ tta	ဈ dya	ဠ ppa	ဇ mha	ကွ hma
က န္ကa	ဌ ttha	ဠ dra	ဠ ppha	ဈ yya	ကွ hva
န န္ကha	သု dda	ဇ dva	ဈ pya	ဈ yha	ဠ lha
ဂ န္ဂa					

၁ ၂ ၃ ၄ ၅ ၆ ၇ ၈ ၉ ၁၀
 1 2 3 4 5 6 7 8 9 0

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttapāḷi

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Khandhasaṃyutta

1. Nakulapituvagga

1. Nakulapitusutta	...	...	1
2. Devadahasutta	...	...	5
3. Hālidikānisutta	...	...	8
4. Dutiyahālidikānisutta	...	...	11
5. Samādhisutta	...	...	12
6. Paṭisallāṇasutta	...	...	14
7. Upādāparitassanāsutta	...	...	14
8. Dutiya-upādāparitassanāsutta	...	...	16
9-11. Kālattaya-aniccasuttādi	...	...	17-18

2. Aniccavagga

1-3. Aniccasuttādi	...	...	18-19
4-6. Yadaniccasuttādi	...	...	19
7-9. Sahetu-aniccasuttādi	...	...	20
10. Ānandasutta	...	...	21

3. Bhāravagga

1. Bhārasutta	...	...	21
2. Parīññasutta	...	...	22
3. Abhijānasutta	...	...	22
4. Chandarāgasutta	...	...	23
5-7. Assādasutta	...	...	23-25
8. Abhinandanasutta	...	...	26
9. Uppādasutta	...	...	26

Mātikā		Piṭṭhanka
10. Aghamūlasutta	...	27
11. Pabhaṅgusutta	...	27
4. Natumhākavagga		
1-2. Natumhākasutta	...	28
3-4. Aññatarabhikkhusutta	...	28-29
5-6. Ānandasutta	...	30-31
7-10. Anudhammasutta	...	33-34
5. Attadīpavagga		
1. Attadīpasutta	...	35
2. Paṭipadāsutta	...	36
3-4. Aniccasutta	...	37
5. Samanupassanāsutta	...	38
6. Khandhasutta	...	39
7-8. Soṇasutta	...	39-41
9-10. Nandikkhayasutta	...	42
(6) 1. Upayavagga		
1. Upayasutta	...	43
2. Bījasutta	...	44
3. Udānasutta	...	45
4. Upādānapārivattasutta	...	48
5. Sattaṭṭhānasutta	...	50
6. Sammāsambuddhasutta	...	54
7. Anattalakkhaṇasutta	...	55
8. Mahālisutta	...	57
9. Ādittasutta	...	58
10. Niruttipathasutta	...	59
(7) 2. Arahantavagga		
1. Upādiyamānasutta	...	61
2. Maññamānasutta	...	62
3. Abhinandamānasutta	...	62
4-7. Aniccasuttādi	...	63-65

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
8. Rajaṇīyasaṇṭhitasutta	...	...	65
9. Rādhasutta	...	...	66
10. Surādhasutta	...	...	66

(8) 3. Khajjanīyavagga

1. Assādasutta	...	...	67
2-3. Samudayasutta	...	...	67
4-5. Arahantasutta	...	...	68-9
6. Sīhasutta	...	...	70
7. Khajjanīyasutta	...	...	71
8. Piṇḍolyasutta	...	...	75
9. Pālileyysutta	...	...	77
10. Puṇṇamasutta	...	...	82

(9) 4. Theravagga

1. Ānandasutta	...	...	86
2. Tissasutta	...	...	87
3. Yamakasutta	...	...	89
4. Anurādhasutta	...	...	94
5. Vakkalisutta	...	...	97
6. Assajisutta	...	...	101
7. Khemakasutta	...	...	103
8. Channasutta	...	...	108
9-10. Rāhulasutta	...	...	111

(10) 5. Pupphavagga

1. Nadīsutta	...	...	112
2. Pupphasutta	...	...	113
3. Phenapiṇḍūpamasutta	...	...	114
4. Gomayapiṇḍasutta	...	...	117
5. Nakhasikhāsutta	...	...	120

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
6. Suddhikasutta	...	121
7-8. Gaddulabaddhasutta	...	121-3
9. Vāsijaṭasutta	...	124
10. Aniccasaññāsutta	...	126
(11) 1. Antavagga		
1. Antasutta	...	128
2. Dukkhasutta	...	129
3. Sakkāyasutta	...	129
4. Pariññeyyasutta	...	130
5-6. Samaṇasutta	...	130
7. Sotāpannasutta	...	131
8. Arahantasutta	...	131
9-10. Chandappahānasutta	...	131
(12) 2. Dhammakathikavagga		
1. Avijjāsutta	...	132
2. Vijjāsutta	...	132
3-4. Dhammakathikasutta	...	133
5. Bandanasutta	...	134
6-7. Paripucchitasutta	...	134-5
8. Saṃyojanīyasutta	...	135
9. Upādānīyasutta	...	135
10. Sīlavantasutta	...	136
11. Sutavantasutta	...	137
12. Kappasutta	...	138
13. Dutiyakappasutta	...	139
(13) 3. Avijjāvagga		
1-3. Samudayadhammasutta	...	139-41
4-5. Assādasutta	...	142

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

6-7. Samudayasutta	...	...	142-3
8-10. Koṭṭhikasutta	...	...	143-4

(14) 4. Kukkuḷavagga

1. Kukkuḷasutta	...	...	145
2-4. Aniccasutta	...	...	145-6
5-7. Dukkhasutta	...	...	146
8-10. Anattasutta	...	...	146-7
11. Nibbidābahulasutta	...	...	147
12-14. Aniccānupassīsutṭādi	...	...	147-8

(15) 5. Diṭṭhivagga

1. Ajjhattasutta	...	...	148
2. Etaṃmamasutta	...	...	149
3. So-attāsutta	...	...	149
4. Nocamesiyāsutta	...	...	150
5. Micchādiṭṭhisutta	...	...	151
6. Sakkāyadiṭṭhisutta	...	...	151
7. Attānudiṭṭhisutta	...	...	151
8-9. Abhinivesasutta	...	...	152
10. Ānandasutta	...	...	153

2. Rādhasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga	...	...	154
2. Dutiyavagga	...	...	159
3. Āyācanavagga	...	...	162
4. Upanisinnavagga	...	...	164

3. Diṭṭhisamīyutta

1. Sotāpattivagga	...	...	166
2. Dutiyagamanavagga	...	...	178
3. Tatiyagamanavagga	...	...	182
4. Catutthagamanavagga	...	...	183

Mātikā		Piṭṭhanka
	4. Okkantasaṃyutta	
1-10. Cakkhusuttādi	...	186-9
	5. Uppādasasaṃyutta	
1-10. Cakkhusuttādi	...	190-3
	6. Kilesasaṃyutta	
1-10. Cakkhusuttādi	...	194-6
	7. Sāriputtasasaṃyutta	
1-9. Vivekajasuttādi	...	197-9
10. Sucimukhīsutta	...	200
	8. Nāgasasaṃyutta	
1-50. Suddhikasuttādi	...	202-6
	9. Supaṇṇasaṃyutta	
1-46. Suddhikasuttādi	...	207-9
	10. Gandhabbakāyasaṃyutta	
1-112. Suddhikasuttādi	...	210-3
	11. Valāhakasaṃyutta	
1-57. Suddhikasuttādi	...	214-7
	12. Vacchagottasaṃyutta	
1-55. Rūpa-aññāṇasuttādi	...	218-223
	13. Jhānasaṃyutta	
1-55. Samādhimūlakasaṃpattisuttādi	...	224-234

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Salāyatanaṅgaṣaṃyuttaṇṇipāṭi

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

1. Salāyatanaṅgaṣaṃyutta

1. Aniccavagga

1-3. Ajjhattānīcasuttādi	...	...	236-7
4-6. Bāhirānīcasuttādi	...	...	237-8
7-9. Ajjhattānīcāṭīṭānāgatasuttādi	...	...	238-9
10-12. Bāhirānīcāṭīṭānāgatasuttādi	...	...	239-40

2. Yamakavagga

1-2. Pubbesambodhasutta	...	...	241-2
3-4. Assādapariyesanasutta	...	...	242-3
5-6. Noce-assādasutta	...	...	244-5
7-8. Abhinandasutta	...	...	246
9-10. Dukkhuṇṇāpasutta	...	...	247

3. Sabbavagga

1. Sabbasutta	...	...	248
2. Pahānasutta	...	...	248
3. Abhiññāpariññāpahānasutta	...	...	248
4-5. Aparijānanasutta	...	...	249-50
6. Ādittasutta	...	..	251
7. Addhabhūtasutta	...	...	252
8-10. Samugghātasārūpasuttādi	...	...	253-6

4. Jātidhammavagga

1-10. Jātidhammādisuttadasaka	...	...	256
-------------------------------	-----	-----	-----

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

5. Sabba-aniccavagga

1-9. Aniccādisuttanavaka	...	...	257
10. Upassaṭṭhasutta	...	...	258

(6) 1. Avijjāvagga

1-7. Avijjāpahānasuttādi	...	...	259-61
8. Sabbupādānapariññāsutta	...	...	261
9-10. Sabbupādānapariyādānasutta	...	...	262

(7) 2. Migajālavagga

1-2. Migajālasutta	...	...	263-5
3-6. Paṭhamasamiddhimārapañhāsuttādi	...	...	266-7
7. Upasena-āsīvisasutta	...	...	267
8. Upavāṇasandiṭṭhikasutta	...	...	268
9-11. Chaphassāyatanasutta	...	...	269-71

(8) 3. Gilānavagga

1-2. Gilānasutta	...	...	272-3
3-5. Rādha-aniccasuttādi	...	...	274-5
6-7. Avijjāpahānasutta	...	...	276
8. Sambahulabhikkhusutta	...	...	277
9. Lokapañhāsutta	...	...	278
10. Phaggunapañhāsutta	...	...	278

(9) 4. Channavagga

1. Palokadhammasutta	...	...	279
2. Suññatalokasutta	...	...	280
3. Saṃkhittadhammasutta	...	...	280
4. Channasutta	...	...	281

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
5. Puṇṇasutta	...	...	285
6. Bāhiyasutta	...	...	288
7-8. Ejāsutta	...	...	289-90
9-10. Dvayasutta	...	...	291

(10) 5. Saḷavagga

1. Adanta-aguttasutta	...	...	293
2. Mālukiya-puttasutta	...	...	294
3. Parihānadhammasutta	...	...	299
4. Pamādavihārīsutta	...	...	300
5. Saṃvarasutta	...	...	301
6. Samādhisutta	...	...	302
7. Paṭisallānasutta	...	...	302
8-9. Natumhākasutta	...	...	302-4
10. Udakasutta	...	...	304

(11) 1. Yogakkhemivagga

1. Yogakkhemisutta	...	...	305
2. Upādāyasutta	...	...	306
3. Dukkhasamudayasutta	...	...	306
4. Lokasamudayasutta	...	...	307
5. Seyyohamasmisutta	...	...	308
6. Saṃyojaniyasutta	...	...	309
7. Upādāniyasutta	...	...	309
8. Ajjhattikāyatanaparijānanasutta	...	...	309
9. Bāhirāyatanaparijānanasutta	...	...	310
10. Upassutisutta	...	...	310

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

(12) 2. Lokakāmaguṇavagga

1-2. Mārapāsa-sutta	...	...	311-2
3. Lokanta-gaṃaṇa-sutta	...	...	313
4. Kāmaguṇa-sutta	...	...	317
5. Sakkapaṇḥa-sutta	...	...	321
6. Pañcasikha-sutta	...	...	322
7. Sāriputta-saddhivihārika-sutta	...	...	322
8. Rāhulovāda-sutta	...	...	324
9. Saṃyojaniya-dhamma-sutta	...	...	326
10. Upādāniya-sutta	...	...	326

(13) 3. Gahapati-vagga

1. Vesāli-sutta	...	...	327
2. Vajjī-sutta	...	...	328
3. Nāḷanda-sutta	...	...	328
4. Bhāradvāja-sutta	...	...	328
5. Soṇa-sutta	...	...	331
6. Ghosita-sutta	...	...	331
7. Hāliddikāni-sutta	...	...	332
8. Nakulapita-sutta	...	...	333
9. Lohicca-sutta	...	...	334
10. Verahaccāni-sutta	...	...	337

(14) 4. Devadaha-vagga

1. Devadaha-sutta	...	...	340
2. Khaṇa-sutta	...	...	341
3-4. Rūpārāma-sutta	...	...	341-3
5-6. Natumhāka-sutta	...	...	343-4
7-9. Ajjatta-anicca-hetu-suttādi	...	...	344-5
10-12. Bāhirānicca-hetu-suttādi	...	...	345

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

(15) 5. Navapurāṇavagga

1. Kammanirodhasutta	...	...	346
2-4. Aniccanibbānasappāyasuttādi	...	...	347-8
5. Nibbānasappāyapaṭipadāsutta	...	...	348
6. Antevāsikasutta	...	...	349
7. Kimatthiyabrahmacariyasutta	...	...	350
8. Atthinukhopariyāyasutta	...	...	351
9. Indriyasampannasutta	...	...	353
10. Dhammakathikapucchāsutta	...	...	353

(16) 1. Nandikkhayavagga

1-4. Ajjhattanandikkhayasuttādi	...	...	354-5
5. Jīvakambavanasamādhisutta	...	...	356
6. Jīvakambavanapaṭisallānasutta	...	...	356
7-9. Koṭṭhika-aniccasuttādi	...	...	356-8
10-12. Micchādiṭṭhipahānasuttādi	...	...	358-9

(17) 2. Saṭṭhipeyyālavagga

1-60. Ajjhatta-aniccachandasutta	...	...	360-6
----------------------------------	-----	-----	-------

(18) 3. Samuddavagga

1-2. Samuddasutta	...	...	367
3. Bālīsikopamasutta	...	...	368
4. Khīrarukkhopamasutta	...	...	369
5. Koṭṭhikasutta	...	...	372
6. Kāmabhūsutta	...	...	374
7. Udāyīsutta	...	...	375
8. Ādittapariyāyasutta	...	...	377
9-10. Hatthapāḍopamasutta	...	...	380

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

(19) 4. Āsīvisavagga

1. Āsīvisopamasutta	...	...	381
2. Rathopamasutta	...	...	384
3. Kummopamasutta	...	...	385
4-5. Dārūkkhandhopamasutta	...	...	386-8
6. Avassutapariyāyasutta	...	...	389
7. Dukkhadhammasutta	...	...	393
8. Kimsukopamasutta	...	...	396
9. Vīṇopamasutta	...	...	399
10. Chappāṇakopamasutta	...	...	401
11. Yavakalāpisutta	...	...	404

2. Vedanāsaṃyutta

1. Sagāthāvagga

1. Samādhisutta	...	...	407
2. Sukhasutta	...	...	407
3. Pahānasutta	...	...	407
4. Pātālasutta	...	...	408
5. Daṭṭhabbasutta	...	...	409
6. Sallasutta	...	...	409
7-8. Gelaṇṇasutta	...	...	412-4
9. Aniccasutta	...	...	416
10. Phassamūlakasutta	...	...	416

2. Rahogatavagga

1. Rahogatasutta	...	...	417
2-3. Ākāśasutta	...	...	418-9
4. Agārasutta	...	...	419
5-6. Ānandasutta	...	...	420-1

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka
7-8. Sambahulasutta	...	421-2
9. Pañcakaṅgasutta	...	423
10. Bhikkhusutta	...	427
3. Aṭṭhasatapariyāyavagga		
1. Sīvakasutta	...	428
2-10. Aṭṭhasatasuttādi	...	429-32
11. Nirāmisasutta	...	433
3. Mātugāmasaṃyutta		
1. Paṭhamapeyyālavagga	...	436
2. Dutiyapeyyālavagga	...	440
3. Balavagga	...	443
4. Jambukhādakaṃyutta		
1. Nibbānapañhāsutta	...	447
2. Arahattapañhāsutta	...	447
3. Dhammavādīpañhāsutta	...	448
4. Kimatthiyasutta	...	449
5. Assāsappattasutta	...	449
6. Paramassāsappattasutta	...	449
7-15. Vedanāpañhāsuttādi	...	450-4
16. Dukkaraṇāpañhāsutta	...	454
5. Sāmaṇḍakaṃyutta		
1. Sāmaṇḍakasutta	...	455
2. Dukkaraṇasutta	...	456
6. Moggallānaṃyutta		
1-9. Paṭhamajjhānapañhāsuttādi	...	457-62

Mātikā		Piṭṭhaṅka	
10. Sakkasutta	...	...	462
11. Candanasutta	...	...	473

7. Cittasamyyutta

1. Saṃyojanasutta	...	...	474
2. Paṭhama-isidattasutta	...	...	475
3. Duttiya-isidattasutta	...	...	477
4. Mahakapāṭihāriyasutta	...	...	480
5. Paṭhamakāmbhūṣutta	...	...	481
6. Duttiyakāmbhūṣutta	...	...	483
7. Godattasutta	...	...	485
8. Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputtasutta	...	...	487
9. Acelakassapasutta	...	...	489
10. Gilānadassanasutta	...	...	491

8. Gāmaṇisamyyutta

1. Caṇḍasutta	...	...	493
2. Tālapuṭasutta	...	...	494
3. Yodhājīvasutta	...	...	495
4. Hatthārohasutta	...	...	497
5. Assārohasutta	...	...	497
6. Asibandhakaputtasutta	...	...	498
7. Khetṭūpamasutta	...	...	500
8. Saṅkhadhamasutta	...	...	502
9. Kulasutta	...	...	507
10. Maṇicūḷakasutta	...	...	509
11. Bhadrakasutta	...	...	510
12. Rāsiyasutta	...	...	513
13. Pāṭaliyasutta	...	...	520

Mātikā

Piṭṭhaṅka

(9) Asaṅkhatasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga	...	...	535
2. Dutiyavagga	...	...	537

10. Abyākatasamṃyutta

1. Khemāsutta	...	...	544
2. Anurādhasutta	...	...	549
3-6. Sāriputtakotṭhikasutta	...	...	552-5
7. Moggallānasutta	...	...	558
8. Vacchagottasutta	...	...	561
9. Kutūhalasālāsutta	...	...	563
10. Ānandasutta	...	...	565
11. Sabhiyakaccānasutta	...	...	566

Saḷāyatanavaggasaṃyuttapāḷimātikā niṭṭhitā.

Samyuttanikāya

Khandhavaggasamyuttapāḷi

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Khandhasamyutta

1. Nakulapituvagga

1. Nakulapitusutta

1. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Susumāragire¹ Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavantam etadavoca—

Ahamasmi bhante jīṇṇo vuḍḍho mahallako addhagato vayo-anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko, aniccadassāvī kho panāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānaṅca bhikkhūnaṃ, ovadatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā, anusāsatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Evametaṃ gahapati, evametaṃ gahapati, āturo hāyaṃ gahapati kāyo aṇḍabhūto pariyaṇaddho, yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttampi ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya, kimaññatra bālyā. Tasmātiha

1. Sumsumāragire (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “āturakāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti.

Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Nakulapitaraṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca “vippasannāni kho te gahapati indriyāni, parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto, alatta no ajja Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ savanāyā”ti.

Kathaṃ hi no siyā bhante, idānāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisittoti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ gahapati Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisittoti. Idhāhaṃ bhante yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃ, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim, ekamantaṃ nisinno khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam etadavocaṃ “ahamasmi bhante jīṇṇo vuḍḍho mahallako addhagato vayo-anuppatto āturakāyo abhikkhaṇātaṅko, aniccadassāvī kho panāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato manobhāvanīyānaṅca bhikkhūnaṃ, ovadatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā, anusāsatu maṃ bhante Bhagavā, yaṃ mamassa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti.

Evaṃ vutte maṃ bhante Bhagavā etadavoca “evametaṃ gahapati, evametaṃ gahapati, āturo hāyaṃ gahapati kāyo aṇḍabhūto pariyonaddho, yo hi gahapati imaṃ kāyaṃ pariharanto muhuttampi ārogyaṃ paṭijāneyya, kimaññatra bālyā. Tasmātiha te gahapati evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “āturakāyassa me sato cittaṃ anāturaṃ bhavissatī”ti. Evaṃ hi te gahapati sikkhitabbanti. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammiyā kathāya amatena abhisittoti.

Na hi pana taṃ gahapati paṭibhāsi Bhagavantam¹ uttarim paṭipucchitum “kittāvatā nu kho bhante āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca, kittāvatā ca pana āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca

1. Taṃ Bhagavantam (Sī)

āturacitto”ti. Dūratopi kho mayaṃ bhante āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitaṃ atthamaññātum, sādhu vatāyasmantaṃyeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ atthoti.

Tena hi gahapati suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Kathaṃca gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca. Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ rūpaṃ mama rūpaṃ”ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa “ahaṃ rūpaṃ mama rūpaṃ”ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā.

Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā”ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti, tassa “ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā”ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā.

Saññaṃ attato samanupassati, saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saññaṃ, saññāya vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ sañña mama sañña”ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti, tassa “ahaṃ sañña mama sañña”ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino sā sañña vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā.

Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā”ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti, tassa “ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā”ti pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti. Tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā.

Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ”ti pariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti, tassa “ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ”ti pariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyino taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā. Evaṃ kho gahapati āturakāyo ceva hoti āturacitto ca.

Kathaṇca gahapati āturakāyo hi kho hoti no ca āturacitto. Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmim vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ rūpaṃ mama rūpaṃ”ti na pariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti, tassa “ahaṃ rūpaṃ mama rūpaṃ”ti apariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyino taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā.

Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā vedanaṃ, na vedanāya vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā”ti na pariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti, tassa “ahaṃ vedanā mama vedanā”ti apariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyino sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā.

Na saññaṃ attato samanupassati, na saññāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā saññaṃ, na saññāya vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ saññā mama saññā”ti na pariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti, tassa “ahaṃ saññā mama saññā”ti apariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyino sā saññā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa saññāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka parideva dukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā”ti na pariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti, tassa “ahaṃ saṅkhārā mama saṅkhārā”ti apariyaṭṭhaṭṭhāyino te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā honti. Tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, “ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ”ti na pariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyī hoti. Tassa “ahaṃ viññāṇaṃ mama viññāṇaṃ”ti apariyuṭṭhaṭṭhāyīno taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti. Tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparideva dukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Evaṃ kho gahapati āturakāyo hoti no ca āturacittoti.

Idamavoca āyasmā Sāriputto. Attamano Nakulapitā gahapati āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Devadahasutta

2. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu¹ viharati Devadahaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho sambahulā pacchābhūmagamikā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “icchāma mayaṃ bhante pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantum, pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetun”ti.

Apalokito pana vo bhikkhave Sāriputtoti. Na kho no bhante apalokito āyasmā Sāriputtoti. Apaloketha bhikkhave Sāriputtaṃ, Sāriputto bhikkhave paṇḍito bhikkhūnaṃ anuggāhako sabrahmacārīnanti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavato avidūre aññatarasmiṃ eḷagalāgumbe nisinno hoti. Atha kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sārāṇīyaṃ² vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavocum “icchāma mayaṃ āvuso Sāriputta pacchābhūmaṃ janapadaṃ gantum, pacchābhūme janapade nivāsaṃ kappetum, apalokito no Satthā”ti.

1. Sakyesu (Ka)

2. Sārāṇīyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitāpi gahapatipaṇḍitāpi samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā “kiṃ vādī paṇāyasmantānaṃ¹ Satthā kimakkhāyī”ti, kacci vo āyasmantānaṃ dhammā sussutā suggahitā sumanasikatā sūpadhāritā suppaṭividdhā paññāya, yathā byākaramānā āyasmanto vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato assatha, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyātha, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyātha, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo² gārayhaṃ thānaṃ āgaccheyyāti.

Dūratopi kho mayaṃ āvuso āgaccheyyāma āyasmato Sāriputtassa santike etassa bhāsitaṃ atthamaññātum, sādhu vatāyasmantaṃyeva Sāriputtaṃ paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ atthoti. Tenahāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Sāriputto etadavoca—

Santi hāvuso nānāverajjagataṃ bhikkhuṃ pañhaṃ pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi -pa- samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā “kiṃ vādī paṇāyasmantānaṃ Satthā, kimakkhāyī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ byākareyyātha “chandarāgavinayakkhāyī kho no āvuso Satthā”ti.

Evaṃ byākatēpi kho āvuso assueva uttariṃ pañhaṃ pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi -pa- samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā “kismiṃ paṇāyasmantānaṃ chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ byākareyyātha “rūpe kho āvuso chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā”ti.

Evaṃ byākatēpi kho āvuso assueva uttariṃ pañhaṃ pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi -pa- samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā “kiṃ paṇāyasmantānaṃ ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evaṃ byākareyyātha “rūpe kho

1. Kiṃ vādāyasmantānaṃ (I, Ka) 2. Vādānupāto (Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pāṭhantaraṃ)

āvuso avigatarāgassa¹ avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa -pa- avigatataṇhassa tesaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā. Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatachandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā. Idam kho no āvuso ādīnavaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā”ti.

Evam byākatēpi kho āvuso assuyeva uttarim pañham pucchitāro khattiyapaṇḍitāpi brāhmaṇapaṇḍitāpi gahapatipaṇḍitāpi samaṇapaṇḍitāpi. Paṇḍitā hāvuso manussā vīmaṃsakā “kim panāyasmantānaṃ ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā”ti, evam puṭṭhā tumhe āvuso evam byākareyyātha “rūpe kho āvuso vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatataṇhassa tesaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti soka parideva dukkha domanassupāyāsā. Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatachandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Idam kho no āvuso ānisaṃsaṃ disvā rūpe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe chandarāgavinayakkhāyī Satthā”ti.

Akusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme sukho vihāro abhaviṣṣa avighāto anupāyāso aparilāho, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ param maraṇā sugati pāṭikaṅkhā, nayidaṃ Bhagavā

1. Avītarāgassa (Syā, Kam)

akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeyya, yasmā ca kho āvuso akusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro savighāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā, tasmā Bhagavā akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānaṃ vaṇṇeti.

Kusale cāvuso dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme dukkho vihāro abhaviṣṣa savighāto sa-upāyāso sapaṇiḷāho, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā duggati pāṭikaṅkhā, nayidaṃ Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ vaṇṇeyya, yasmā ca kho āvuso kusale dhamme upasampajja viharato diṭṭhe ceva dhamme sukho vihāro avighāto anupāyāso apaṇiḷāho, kāyassa ca bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugati pāṭikaṅkhā, tasmā Bhagavā kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ upasampadaṃ vaṇṇetīti.

Idamavocāyasmā Sāriputto. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Sāriputtassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Hāliddikānisutta

3. Evaṃ me sutaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākaccāno Avantīsu viharati Kuraraghare¹ papāte pabbate. Atha kho Hāliddikāni² gahapati yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Hāliddikāni gahapati āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “vuttamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggiye Māgaṇḍiyapaṇhe—

‘Okāṃ pahāya aniketasārī,
Gāme akubbaṃ³ muni santhavāni⁴.
Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno⁵,
Kathaṃ na viggayha janena kayirā’ti.

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti.

1. Kulaghare (Ka)

2. Hāliddakāni (Sī), hāliddikāni (Syā)

3. Akrubbaṃ (Ka)

4. Sandhavāni (Ka)

5. Apurekkharāno (Sī, Suttanipāṭepi) Moggallāne 5. 134 suttampi oloketabbaṃ.

Rūpadhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko, rūpadhāturāgavinibandhaṇca¹ pana viññāṇaṃ “okasārī”ti vuccati. Vedanādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko, vedanādhāturāgavinibandhaṇca pana viññāṇaṃ “okasārī”ti vuccati. Saññādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko, saññādhāturāgavinibandhaṇca pana viññāṇaṃ “okasārī”ti vuccati. Saṅkhārādhātu kho gahapati viññāṇassa oko, saṅkhārādhāturāgavinibandhaṇca pana viññāṇaṃ “okasārī”ti vuccati. Evaṃ kho gahapati okasārī hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati anokasārī hoti. Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī² yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā³ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā⁴ āyatim anuppādadhammā, tasmā Tathāgato “anokasārī”ti vuccati. Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati. Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati. Saṅkhārādhātuyā kho gahapati. Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā, tasmā Tathāgato “anokasārī”ti vuccati. Evaṃ kho gahapati anokasārī hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati niketasārī hoti. Rūpanimittaniketavisāraviniṇḍhā kho gahapati “niketasārī”ti vuccati. Saddanimitta -pa-. Gandhanimitta. Rasanimitta. Phoṭṭhabbanimitta. Dhammanimittaniketavisāraviniṇḍhā kho gahapati “niketasārī”ti vuccati. Evaṃ kho gahapati niketasārī hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati aniketasārī hoti. Rūpanimittaniketavisāraviniṇḍhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā, tasmā Tathāgato “aniketasārī”ti vuccati. Saddanimitta. Gandhanimitta. Rasanimitta. Phoṭṭhabbanimitta. Dhammanimittaniketavisāraviniṇḍhā kho gahapati Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā,

1. ...viniṇḍhaṇca (I, Sī-Tṭha)

2. Nandī (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Upāyupādānā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Anabhāvakatā (Sī, I), anabhāvaṃgatā (Syā, Kaṃ)

tasmā Tathāgato “aniketasārī”ti vuccati. Evaṃ kho gahapati aniketasārī hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati gāme santhavajāto¹ hoti. Idha gahapati ekacco gihihi² saṃsaṭṭho viharati sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu yogam āpajjati. Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme santhavajāto hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti. Idha gahapati bhikkhu gihihi² asaṃsaṭṭho viharati na sahanandī na sahasokī na sukhitesu sukhito na dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu na attanā tesu yogam āpajjati. Evaṃ kho gahapati gāme na santhavajāto hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti. Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu avigatarāgo hoti avigatachando avigatapemo avigatapipāso avigatapariḷāho avigatataṇho. Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi aritto hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti. Idha gahapati ekacco kāmesu vigatarāgo hoti vigatachando vigatapemo vigatapipāso vigatapariḷāho vigatataṇho. Evaṃ kho gahapati kāmehi ritto hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati purakkharāno hoti. Idha gahapati ekaccassa evaṃ hoti “evaṃrūpo siyam anāgatamaddhānam. Evaṃvedano siyam anāgatamaddhānam. Evaṃsañño siyam anāgatamaddhānam. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anāgatamaddhānam. Evaṃviññāṇo siyam anāgatamaddhānam”ti. Evaṃ kho gahapati purakkharāno hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati apurakkharāno hoti. Idha gahapati ekaccassa na evaṃ hoti “evaṃrūpo siyam anāgatamaddhānam. Evaṃvedano siyam anāgatamaddhānam. Evaṃsañño siyam anāgatamaddhānam. Evaṃsaṅkhāro siyam anāgatamaddhānam. Evaṃviññāṇo siyam anāgatamaddhānam”ti. Evaṃ kho gahapati apurakkharāno hoti.

1. Sandhavajāto (Ka)

2. Gihi (Ka)

Kathaṇca gahapati kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā hoti. Idha gahapati ekacco evarūpim kathaṃ kattā hoti “na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi, ahaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāmi, kiṃ tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānissasi, micchāpaṭipanno tvamasī, ahamasmi sammāpaṭipanno, pure vacanīyaṃ pacchā avaca, pacchā vacanīyaṃ pure avaca, sahitam me, asahitam te, adhiciṇṇam te viparāvattam, āropito te vādo, cara vādappamokkhāya, niggahitosi, nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī”ti. Evaṃ kho gahapati kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā hoti.

Kathaṇca gahapati kathaṃ na viggayha janena kattā hoti. Idha gahapati bhikkhu na evarūpim kathaṃ kattā hoti “na tvaṃ imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ ājānāsi -pa- nibbeṭhehi vā sace pahosī”ti. Evaṃ kho gahapati kathaṃ na viggayha janena kattā hoti.

Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttam Bhagavatā aṭṭhakavaggiye Māgaṇḍiyapaṇhe—

“Okam pahāya aniketasārī,
Gāme akubbari muni santhavāni.
Kāmehi ritto apurakkharāno,
Katham na viggayha janena kayirā”ti.

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyahāliddikānisutta

4. Evaṃ me sutam—ekam samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākaccāno Avantīsu viharati Kuraraghare Papāte pabbate. Atha kho Hāliddikāni gahapati yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Hāliddikāni gahapati āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “vuttamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā Sakkapaṇhe—’ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā, te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānaṃ’ti.

Imassa nu kho bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsītassa kathaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabbo”ti.

Rūpadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “cittam suvimuttan”ti vuccati.

Vedanādhātuyā kho gahapati -pa-. Saññādhātuyā kho gahapati. Saṅkhārādhātuyā kho gahapati. Viññāṇadhātuyā kho gahapati yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, tesam khayā virāgā nirodhā cāgā paṭinissaggā “cittam suvimuttan”ti vuccati.

Iti kho gahapati yaṃ taṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā Sakkapañhe—“ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttā, te accantaniṭṭhā accantayogakkhemino accantabrahmacārino accantapariyosānā seṭṭhā devamanussānaṃ”ti.

Imassa kho gahapati Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti. . Catuttham.

5. Samādhisutta

5. Evaṃ me sutam -pa-. Sāvattiyaṃ tatra kho -pa- etadavoca— samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha, samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. Vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. Saññāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. Saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo, ko vedanāya samudayo, ko saññāya samudayo, ko saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo, ko viññāṇassa samudayo. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati.

Kiñca abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Rūpaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rūpaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, yā rūpe nandī, tadupādānaṃ, tassupādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Vedanāṃ abhinandati -pa-. Saññāṃ abhinandati. Saṅkhāre abhinandati. Viññāṇaṃ abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa viññāṇaṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, yā viññāṇe nandī, tadupādānaṃ, tassupādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā -pa-. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Ayaṃ bhikkhave rūpassa samudayo. Ayaṃ vedanāya samudayo. Ayaṃ saññāya samudayo. Ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ samudayo. Ayaṃ viññāṇassa samudayo.

Ko ca bhikkhave rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Ko vedanāya. Ko saññāya. Ko saṅkhārānaṃ. Ko viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo. Idha bhikkhave nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati.

Kiṃca nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Rūpaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa rūpaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā rūpe nandī, sā nirujjhati, tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa-. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Vedanāṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa vedanāṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā vedanāya nandī, sā nirujjhati, tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa-. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Saññāṃ nābhinandati -pa-. Saṅkhāre nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa saṅkhāre anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā saṅkhāresu nandī, sā nirujjhati, tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā bhavanirodho -pa-. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa viññāṇaṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato yā viññāṇe nandī, sā nirujjhati, tassa nandīnirodhā upādānanirodho -pa-. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti.

Ayaṃ bhikkhave rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Ayaṃ vedanāya atthaṅgamo. Ayaṃ saññāya atthaṅgamo. Ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ atthaṅgamo. Ayaṃ viññāṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Paṭisallāṇasutta

6. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Paṭisallāṇe bhikkhave yogamāpajjatha, paṭisallīṇo bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. Vedanāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. Saññāya samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. Saṅkhārānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca. (Yathā paṭhamasutte, tathā vitthāretabbo.). Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Upādāparitassanāsutta

7. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Upādāparitassanañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anupādā-āparitassanañca, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Kathaṃca bhikkhave upādāparitassanā hoti. Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti. Tassa rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti. Cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca, upādāya ca paritassati.

Vedanāṃ attato samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā vedanāṃ, vedanāya vā attānaṃ, tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca, upādāya ca paritassati.

Saññaṃ attato samanupassati -pa-. Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā saṅkhāre, saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ, tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathā hoti, tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmaññathābhāvā saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca, upādāya ca paritassati.

Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso pariyādānā uttāsavā ca hoti vighātavā ca apekkhavā ca, upādāya ca paritassati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādāparitassanā hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave anupādā-aparitassanā hoti. Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa na rūpavipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso apariyādānā na cevuttāsavā¹ hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati.

Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā vedanaṃ, na vedanāya vā attānaṃ, tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa na vedanāvipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya

1. Na ceva uttāsavā (I, Ka)

tiṭṭhanti, cetaso apariyādānā na cevuttāsavā hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati.

Na saññaṃ -pa-. Na saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, na saṅkhāravantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā saṅkhāre, na saṅkhāresu vā attānaṃ, tassa te saṅkhārā vipariṇamanti aññathāhoti, tassa saṅkhāravipariṇamaññathābhāvā nasaṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa na saṅkhāravipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso apariyādānā na cevuttāsavā hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati.

Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ -pa- tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivatti viññāṇaṃ hoti, tassa na viññāṇavipariṇāmānuparivattijā paritassanā dhammasamuppādā cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso apariyādānā na cevuttāsavā hoti na ca vighātavā na ca apekkhavā, anupādāya ca na paritassati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave anupādā-āparitassanaṃ hotīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya-upādāparitassanāsutta

8. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Upādāparitassanañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anupādā-āparitassanañca, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Kathaṇca bhikkhave upādāparitassanā hoti. Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati, tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Vedanaṃ “etaṃ mama -pa- saññaṃ “etaṃ mama. Saṅkhāre “etaṃ mama. Viññāṇaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati, tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathāhoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave upādāparitassanā hoti,

Kathaṇca bhikkhave anupādā-āparitassanā hoti. Idha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati, tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā hoti,

tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Vedanaṃ “netam mama -pa- saññaṃ
 “netam mama. Saṅkhāre “netam mama. Viññāṇaṃ “netam mama,
 nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati, tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ
 vipariṇamati aññathā hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā nuppajjanti
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave
 anupādā-aparītassanā hotīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Kālattaya-aniccāsutta

9. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ, ko pana
 vādo paccuppannaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
 atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati,
 paccuppannaṃ rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.
 Vedanā aniccā -pa-. Sañña aniccā. Saṅkhārā aniccā atītānāgatā, ko pana
 vādo paccuppannānaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu
 saṅkhāresu anapekkho hoti, anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati,
 paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno
 hoti. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ, ko pana vādo paccuppannaṃ. Evaṃ
 passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekkho
 hoti, anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannaṃ viññāṇassa
 nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti. . Navamam.

10. Kālattaya-dukkhasutta

10. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ atītānāgataṃ, ko pana
 vādo paccuppannaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako
 atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati,
 paccuppannaṃ rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.
 Vedanā dukkhā. Sañña dukkhā. Saṅkhārā dukkhā. Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ
 atītānāgataṃ, ko pana vādo paccuppannaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave
 sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ
 viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannaṃ viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya
 nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti. . Dasamam.

11. Kālattaya-anattasutta

11. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā atītānāgataṃ, ko pana vādo paccuppannaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannaṃ rūpaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Vedanā anattā. Saññā anattā. Saṅkhārā anattā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā atītānāgataṃ, ko pana vādo paccuppannaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannaṃ viññāṇaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Nakulapituvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nakulapitā Devadahā, dvepi Hālidikāni ca.
Samādhipaṭisallāṇā, Upādāparitassanā duve.
Atītānāgatapaccuppannā, vaggo tena pavuccati.

2. Aniccavagga

1. Aniccasutta

12. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—Sāvattthiyaṃ. Tatra kho -pa-. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”īti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dukkhasutta

13. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, vedanā dukkhā, saññā dukkhā, saṅkhārā dukkhā, viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa-nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Anattasutta

14. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasamimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindi virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khiṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Yadaniccasutta

15. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā aniccā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saññā aniccā -pa-. Saṅkhārā aniccā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Yaṃdukkhasutta

16. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti, evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā dukkhā. Saññā dukkhā. Saṅkhārā dukkhā. Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Yadanattāsutta

17. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, yadanattā taṃ “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā anattā. Saññā anattā. Saṅkhārā anattā. Viññāṇaṃ

anattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evaṃ passam bhikkhave -pa- nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Sahetu-aniccasutta

18. Sāvatthinidānam. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, yopi hetu yopi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ, kuto niccaṃ bhavissati. Vedanā aniccā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo vedanāya uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave vedanā, kuto niccābhavissati. Saññā aniccā. Saṅkhārā aniccā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo saṅkhārānaṃ uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūtā bhikkhavesaṅkhārā, kuto niccā bhavissanti. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, yopi hetu yopi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ, kuto niccaṃ bhavissati. Evaṃ passam -pa- nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Sahetudukkhassutta

19. Sāvatthinidānam. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, yopi hetu yopi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya, sopi dukkho, dukkhasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ, kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati. Vedanā dukkhā. Saññā dukkhā. Saṅkhārā dukkhā. Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, yopi hetu yopi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya, sopi dukkho, dukkhasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ, kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati. Evaṃ passam -pa- nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Sahetu-anattasutta

20. Sāvatthinidānam. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo rūpassa uppādāya, sopi anattā, anattasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ, kuto attā bhavissati. Vedanā anattā. Saññā anattā. Saṅkhārā anattā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo viññāṇassa uppādāya, sopi anattā, anattasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ, kuto attā bhavissati. Evaṃ passam -pa- nāparam itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Ānandasutta

21. Sāvattiyaṃ ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “nirodho nirodhoti bhante vuccati, katamesānaṃ kho bhante dhammānaṃ nirodho¹ ‘nirodho’ti vuccatī”ti. Rūpaṃ kho Ānanda aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ, tassa nirodho¹ “nirodho”ti vuccati. Vedanā aniccā saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā, tassā nirodho “nirodho”ti vuccati. Saññā. Saṅkhārā aniccā saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā, tesāṃ nirodho “nirodho”ti vuccati. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ khayadhammaṃ vayadhammaṃ virāgadhammaṃ nirodhadhammaṃ, tassa nirodho “nirodho”ti vuccati. Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānaṃ nirodho “nirodho”ti vuccatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Aniccavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Aniccaṃ Dukkhaṃ Anattā, Yadaniccāpare tayo.
Hetunāpi tayo vuttā, Ānandena ca te dasāti.

3. Bhāravagga

1. Bhārasutta

22. Sāvattiyaṃ. Tatra kho. Bhāraṇa vo bhikkhave desessāmi bhārahāraṇa bhārādānaṇa bhāranikkhepanaṇa, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave bhāro, “pañcupādānakkhandhā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Katame pañca, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāro. Katamo ca bhikkhave

1. Nirodhā (Sī, I)

bhārahāro, “puggalo” tissa vacanīyaṃ, yvāyaṃ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhārahāro. Katamañca bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ, yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā¹ nandirāgasahagatā² tatratatrābhinandinī. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhārādānaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave bhāranikkhepanaṃ, yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇiroduho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhāranikkhepananti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna³ Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā, bhārahāro ca puggalo.
Bhārādānaṃ dukhaṃ loke, bhāranikkhepanaṃ sukhaṃ.
Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ, aññaṃ bhāraṃ anādiya.
Samūlaṃ taṇhamabbuyha⁴, nicchāto parinibbuto”ti.

Paṭhamam.

2. Pariññasutta

23. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave bhikkhave dhamme desessāmi pariññañca, taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā, rūpaṃ bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo, vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo, saññā pariññeyyo dhammo, saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo, viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā. Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā, yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Abhijānasutta

24. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Vedanaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Saññaṃ anabhijānaṃ. Saṅkhāre

1. Pono bbhavikā (Syā, Kam, Ka)

2. Nandirāgasahagatā (sabbattha)

3. Vatvā (Sī) evamīdisesu ṭhānesu.

4. Taṇhamabbuyha (I, Ka)

anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Viññāṇaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Rūpaṇca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Vedanaṃ abhijānaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Chandarāgasutta

25. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatīṃ anuppādadhammaṃ. Yo vedanāya chandarāgo, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Yo saññāya chandarāgo, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ sā sañña pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgo, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatīṃ anuppādadhammanti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Assādasutta

26. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Pubbeva¹ me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva² sato etadahosi “ko nu kho rūpassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko vedanāya assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko saññāya assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko saṅkhārānaṃ assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko viññāṇassa assādo ko ādīnavo kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “yaṃ kho rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo. Yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ

1. Pubbe (I, Ka)

2. Bodhisattassa (I, Ka)

somanassaṃ, ayaṃ vedanāya assādo. Yaṃ¹ vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca uppajjati -pa-. Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo. Yaṃ² saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādīnavo. Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇasmim chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ.

Yāvakiṃvācāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṇca assādato ādīnavaṇca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti³ paccaññāsim. Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ evaṃ assādaṇca assādato ādīnavaṇca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti paccaññāsim. Ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti⁴, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiya-assādasutta

27. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpassāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo rūpassa assādo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā rūpassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Rūpassāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo rūpassa ādīnavo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā rūpassa ādīnavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Rūpassāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ. Vedanāyāhaṃ bhikkhave. Saññāyāhaṃ bhikkhave,

1. Yā (Ka)

2. Ye (Sī, Ka)

3. Abhisambuddho (Sī)

4. Cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)

saṅkhārānāhaṃ bhikkhave. Viññāṇassāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo viññāṇassa assādo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā viññāṇassa assādo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Viññāṇassāhaṃ bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo viññāṇassa ādinavo tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā viññāṇassa ādinavo paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Viññāṇassāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ. Yāvakiṇvācāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādañca assādato ādinavañca ādinavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim -pa- abbaññāsim. Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti¹, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiya-assādasutta

28. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa assādo abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa assādo, tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājanti. No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa ādinavo abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa ādinavo, tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti. No cedam bhikkhave rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā rūpasma nissareyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ, kasmā sattā rūpasma nissaranti. No cedam bhikkhave vedanāya -pa-. No cedam bhikkhave saññāya. No cedam bhikkhave saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā saṅkhārehi nissareyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā saṅkhārehi nissaranti. No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa assādo abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa assādo, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājanti. No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa ādinavo abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa ādinavo, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti. No cedam bhikkhave viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasma

1. Cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)

nissareyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmā nissaranti.

Yāvakīvañca bhikkhave sattā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāṃsu¹. Neva tāva bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭha viṣaṃyuttā vippamuttā vimariyādīkatena cetasa viharīṃsu. Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhāññāṃsu. Atha bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭha viṣaṃyuttā vippamuttā vimariyādīkatena cetasa viharanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Abhinandanasutta

29. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave rūpaṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati “aparimutto so dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi. Yo vedanaṃ abhinandati. Yo saññaṃ abhinandati. Yo saṅkhāre abhinandati. Yo viññāṇaṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati, “aparimutto so dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi. Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, “parimutto so dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi. Yo vedanaṃ nābhinandati. Yo saññaṃ nābhinandati. Yo saṅkhāre nābhinandati. Yo viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, “parimutto so dukkhasmā”ti vadāmi. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Uppādasutta

30. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaraṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo vedanāya. Yo saññāya -pa-. Yo saṅkhārānaṃ. Yo

1. Nābbhaññāṃsu (Sī)

viññāṇassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamo. Yo vedanāya -pa-. Yo saññāya. Yo saṅkhārānaṃ. Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Aghamūlasutta

31. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Aghaṇca bhikkhave desessāmi aghamūlaṇca, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave aghaṃ, rūpaṃ bhikkhave aghaṃ, vedanā aghaṃ, saññā aghaṃ, saṅkhārā aghaṃ, viññāṇaṃ aghaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghaṃ. Katamaṇca bhikkhave aghamūlaṃ, yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā¹ tatratatrābhinandinī. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave aghamūlanti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Pabhaṅgusutta

32. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Pabhaṅguṇca bhikkhave desessāmi appabhaṅguṇca, taṃ suṇātha. Kiṇca bhikkhave pabhaṅgu, kiṃ appabhaṅgu. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave pabhaṅgu, yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, idaṃ appabhaṅgu. Vedanā pabhaṅgu, yo tassā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, idaṃ appabhaṅgu. saññā pabhaṅgu. Saṅkhārā pabhaṅgu, yo tesaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, idaṃ appabhaṅgu. Viññāṇaṃ pabhaṅgu, yo tassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, idaṃ appabhaṅgūti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Bhāravaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Bhāraṃ Pariññaṃ Abhijānaṃ, Chandarāgaṃ catutthakaṃ.
Assādā ca tayo vuttā, Abhinandanamaṭṭhamaṃ.
Uppādaṃ Aghamūlaṇca, ekādasamo Pabhaṅgūti.

1. Nandirāgasahagatā (sabbattha)

4. Natumhākavagga

1. Natumhākasutta

33. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Saññā na tumhākaṃ. Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ, taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya, api nu tumhākaṃ evamassa “amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotī”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, na hi no etaṃ bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Saññā na tumhākaṃ. Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutīyanatumhākasutta

34. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, rūpaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Vedanā na tumhākaṃ. Saññā na tumhākaṃ. Saṅkhārā na tumhākaṃ. Viññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Yaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti. . Dutīyāṃ.

3. Aññatarabhikkhusutta

35. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,

ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati, yaṃ nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati, vedanaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati, saññaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati, saṅkhāre ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati, viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati, rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce. Saññaṃ ce. Saṅkhāre ce. Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu, sādhū kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce. Saññaṃ ce. Saṅkhāre ce. Viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti. Na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati, vedanaṃ ce. Saññaṃ ce. Saṅkhāre ce. Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brāhmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-aññatarabhikkhusutta

36. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhū me bhante

Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaḥaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyaṃ”ti. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Yaṃ Nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchatīti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ ce bhante anuseti taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce anuseti. Saññaṃ ce anuseti. Saṅkhāre ce anuseti. Viññāṇaṃ ce anuseti taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Rūpaṃ ce bhante nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti. Saññaṃ ce nānuseti. Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti. Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce bhikkhu. Saññaṃ ce bhikkhu. Saṅkhāre ce bhikkhu. Viññāṇaṃ ce bhikkhu anuseti taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ anumīyati tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Rūpaṃ ce bhikkhu nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ ce nānuseti. Saññaṃ ce nānuseti. Saṅkhāre ce nānuseti. Viññāṇaṃ ce nānuseti na taṃ anumīyati. Yaṃ nānumīyati na tena saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho datṭhabboti -pa-. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Ānandasutta

37. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Sace taṃ Ānanda evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa¹ aññathattaṃ paññāyatī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “rūpassa kho āvuso uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatī”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sādhū sādhū Ānanda, rūpassa kho Ānanda uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatīti. Evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda evaṃ byākareyyāsīti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Duttiya-ānandasutta

38. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Sace taṃ Ānanda evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ bhante evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “katamesaṃ āvuso Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādo

1. Ñhitānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Katamesaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, tassā uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitāya aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Yā saññā. Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, tesaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha.

Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā, tassā uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitāya aññathattaṃ paññāyissati, yā saññā -pa-. Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā, tesaṃ uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati.

Yaṃ kho āvuso rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā -pa-. Yā saññā. Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā, tesaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imesaṃ kho āvuso dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatīti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ bhante evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sādhū sādhu Ānanda, yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Yā vedanā. Yā saññā. Ye saṅkhārā. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha. Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyittha, vayo paññāyittha, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyittha.

Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Yā vedanā. Yā saññā. Ye saṅkhārā. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati. Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyissati, vayo paññāyissati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyissati.

Yaṃ kho Ānanda rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Yā vedanā jāta pātubhūta. Yā saññā. Ye saṅkhārā. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, tassa uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyati. Imesaṃ kho Ānanda dhammānaṃ uppādo paññāyati, vayo paññāyati, ñhitassa aññathattaṃ paññāyatīti. Evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ Ānanda evaṃ byākareyyāsīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anudhammasutta

39. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Dhammānudhammappaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayaṃ anudhammo hoti “yaṃ rūpe nibbidābahulo¹ vihareyya, vedanāya nibbidābahulo vihareyya, saññāya nibbidābahulo vihareyya, saṅkhāresu nibbidābahulo vihareyya, viññāṇe nibbidābahulo vihareyya. Yo rūpe nibbidābahulo viharanto, vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu nibbidābahulo viharanto, viññāṇe nibbidābahulo viharanto rūpaṃ parijānāti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ parijānāti, so rūpaṃ parijānaṃ, vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati

1. Nibbidābahulaṃ (I, Ka)

saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi”ti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya-anudhammasutta

40. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Dhammānudhammappaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayaṃ anudhammo hoti “yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya -pa- parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi”ti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Tatiya-anudhammasutta

41. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Dhammānudhammappaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayaṃ anudhammo hoti “yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī vihareyya -pa- parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi”ti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Catuttha-anudhammasutta

42. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Dhammānudhammappaṭipannassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno ayaṃ anudhammo hoti “yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya. Yo rūpe anattānupassī viharanto -pa- rūpaṃ pari jānāti, vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ pari jānāti. So rūpaṃ pari jānaṃ, vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ pari jānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

Natumahāvakaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Natumahākena dve vuttā, Bhikkhūhi apare duve.

Ānandena ca dve vuttā, Anudhammehi dve dukāti.

5. Attadīpavagga

1. Attadīpasutta

43. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Attadīpā bhikkhave viharatha attasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā, dhammadīpā dhammasaraṇā anaññasaraṇā. Attadīpānaṃ bhikkhave viharataṃ attasaraṇānaṃ anaññasaraṇānaṃ, dhammadīpānaṃ dhammasaraṇānaṃ anaññasaraṇānaṃ yoni upaparikkhitabbā “kimjātikā sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kim pahotikā”ti.

Kimjātikā ca bhikkhave sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā kim pahotikā. Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ rūpaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā ca hoti, tassa rūpavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā. Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, vedanāvantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā vedanaṃ, vedanāya vā attānaṃ, tassa sā vedanā vipariṇamati aññathā ca hoti, tassa vedanāvipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparideva -pa- pāyāsā. Saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ vipariṇamati aññathā ca hoti, tassa viññāṇavipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā.

Rūpassa tveva bhikkhave aniccataṃ veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ ¹ “pubbe ceva rūpaṃ etarahi ca sabbānaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ”ti evametāṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā na paritassati, aparitassāṃ sukhaṃ viharati, sukhavihārī bhikkhu “tadaṅganibbuto”ti vuccati. Vedanāya tveva bhikkhave aniccataṃ veditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ “pubbe ceva vedanā etarahi ca sabbā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametāṃ

1. Vipariṇāma virāga nirodhaṃ (Sī)

yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā na
 paritassati, aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati, sukhavihārī bhikkhu
 “tadaṅganibbuto”ti vuccati. Saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ tveva bhikkhave
 aniccatāṃ viditvā vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ “pubbe ceva saṅkhārā
 etarahi ca sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā”ti evametāṃ
 yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā na
 paritassati, aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati, sukhavihārī bhikkhu
 “tadaṅganibbuto”ti vuccati. Viññāṇassa tveva bhikkhave aniccatāṃ viditvā
 vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ “pubbe ceva viññāṇaṃ etarahi ca sabbaṃ
 viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ”ti evametāṃ
 yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato ye
 sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, te pahīyanti. Tesāṃ pahānā na
 paritassati, aparitassaṃ sukhaṃ viharati, sukhavihārī bhikkhu
 “tadaṅganibbuto”ti vuccatīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Paṭipadāsutta

44. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Sakkāyasamudayaḡāminiṇca vo bhikkhave
 paṭipadaṃ desessāmi sakkāyanirodhagāminiṇca paṭipadaṃ, taṃ suṇātha.
 Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayaḡāminī paṭipadā, idha bhikkhave
 assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido
 ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido
 sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā
 attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ attato. Saññaṃ.
 Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani
 vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave
 sakkāyasamudayaḡāminīpaṭipadā. “Sakkāyasamudayaḡāminī paṭipadā”ti iti
 hidaṃ bhikkhave vuccati “dukkhasamudayaḡāminī samanupassanā”ti
 ayamevettha attho.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, idha bhikkhave
 sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme
 suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido
 sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ
 vā

attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ attato. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. “Sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā”ti iti hidaṃ bhikkhave vuccati “dukkhanirodhagāminī samanupassanā”ti ayamevettha atthoti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Aniccāsutta

45. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ, evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati, vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Vedanā aniccā. Sañña. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ, evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato cittaṃ virajjati, vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ, vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi. Vedanādhātuyā -pa-. Saññādhātuyā. Saṅkhāradhātuyā. Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno cittaṃ virattaṃ, vimuttaṃ hoti anupādāya āsavehi. Vimuttattā ṭhitam, ṭhitattā santusitam ¹. santusitattā na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-aniccāsutta

46. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā. yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanā aniccā. Sañña aniccā. Saṅkhārā aniccā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

1. Santussitam (Ka-Sī, I, Ka)

Evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato pubbantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti, pubbantānudiṭṭhinaṃ asati aparantānudiṭṭhiyo na honti, aparantānudiṭṭhinaṃ asati thāmaso¹ parāmāso na hoti, thāmase² parāmāse asati rūpasmiṃ. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇasmiṃ cittaṃ virajjati, vimuccati anupādāya āsavehi. Vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ, ṭhitattā santusitaṃ, santusitattā na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samanupassanāsutta

47. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ attānaṃ samanupassamānā samanupassanti, sabbete pañcupādānakkhandhe samanupassanti etesaṃ vā aññatarāṃ. Katame pañca, idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

Iti ayañceva samanupassanā “asmī”ti cassa avigataṃ³ hoti, “asmī”ti kho pana bhikkhave avigate pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ avakkanti hoti cakkhundriyassa sotindriyassa ghānindriyassa jivhindriyassa kāyindriyassa. Atthi bhikkhave mano, atthi dhammā, atthi avijjādhātu. Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa “asmī”tipissa hoti, “ayamahamasmi”tipissa hoti, “bhavissan”tipissa hoti, “na bhavissan”tipissa hoti, “rūpī bhavissan”tipissa hoti, “arūpī bhavissan”tipissa hoti, “saññī bhavissan”tipissa hoti, “asaññī bhavissan”tipissa hoti, “nevasaññināsaññī bhavissan”tipissa hoti.

1. Thāmasā (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Thāmasā (Sī, Syā, Kam), thāmaso (Ka)

3. Adhigataṃ (bahūsu)

Tiṭṭhanteva kho¹ bhikkhave tattheva² pañcindriyāni, athettha sutavato ariyasāvakassa avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati, tassa avijjāvirāgā vijjuppādā “asmī”tipissa na hoti, “ayamahamasmī”tipissa na hoti, “bhavissan”ti. “Na bhavissan”ti. “Rūpī. Arūpī. Saññī. Asaññī. Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan”tipissa na hotīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Khandhasutta

48. Sāvatthinidānam. Pañca bhikkhave khandhe desessāmi pañcupādānakkhandhe ca, taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā, yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhando. Yā kāci vedanā -pa-. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikā vā sukhumā vā -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārakkhando. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhando. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcakkhandhā.

Katame ca bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhā, yaṃ kiñci bhikkhave rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādāniyaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati rūpupādānakkhando. Yā kāci vedanā -pa- yā dūre santike vā sāsavā upādāniyā, ayaṃ vuccati vedanupādānakkhando. Yā kāci saññā -pa- yā dūre santike vā sāsavā upādāniyā, ayaṃ vuccati saññupādānakkhando. Ye keci saṅkhārā -pa- sāsavā upādāniyā, ayaṃ vuccati saṅkhārupādānakkhando. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- yaṃ dūre santike vā sāsavaṃ upādāniyaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇupādānakkhando. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pañcupādānakkhandhāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Soṇasutta

49. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā

1. Tiṭṭhanti kho pana (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Tattheva (katthaci)

tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gahapatiputtaṃ
Bhagavā etadavoca—

Ye hi keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena rūpena dukkhena
vipariṇāmadhammena “seyyohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti,
“sadiṣohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti,
kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā. Aniccāya vedanāya dukkhāya
vipariṇāmadhammāya “seyyohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti,
“sadiṣohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti,
kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā. Aniccāya saññāya. Aniccehi saṅkhārehi
dukkhehi vipariṇāmadhammehi “seyyohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti,
“sadiṣohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti,
kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā. Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena
vipariṇāmadhammena “seyyohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti,
“sadiṣohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”ti vā samanupassanti,
kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ adassanā.

Ye ca kho keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā aniccena rūpena dukkhena
vipariṇāmadhammena “seyyohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti,
“sadiṣohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”tipi na
samanupassanti, kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ dassetanā. Aniccāya vedanāya.
Aniccāya saññāya. Aniccehi saṅkhārehi. Aniccena viññāṇena dukkhena
vipariṇāmadhammena “seyyohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti,
“sadiṣohamasmī”tipi na samanupassanti, “hīnohamasmī”tipi na
samanupassanti, kimaññatra yathābhūtaṃ dassetanā.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Soṇa, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ
bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante.
Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ
samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No he taṃ
bhante. Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Saññā. Saṅkhārā.
Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ,
dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ
vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama,
esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No he taṃ bhante.

Tasmātiha Soṇa yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

Evam passaṃ Soṇa sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasamimpi nibbindati. Vedanāyapi nibbindati. Saññāyapi nabbindati. Saṅkhāresupi nibbindati. Viññāṇasamimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”ti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brāhmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti pajānāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasoṇasutta

50. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Soṇaṃ gahapatiputtaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Ye hi keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā rūpaṃ nappajānanti, rūpasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, rūpanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, rūpanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Vedanaṃ nappajānanti, vedanāsamudayaṃ nappajānanti, vedanānirodhaṃ nappajānanti, vedanānirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Saññaṃ nappajānanti -pa-. Saṅkhāre nappajānanti, saṅkhārasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhaṃ nappajānanti, saṅkhāranirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Viññāṇaṃ nappajānanti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ nappajānanti, viññāṇanirodhaṃ nappajānanti, viññāṇanirodhagāminīṃ paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammata, brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammata, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmaññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti.

Ye ca kho keci Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā rūpaṃ pajānanti, rūpasamudayaṃ pajānanti, rūpanirodhaṃ pajānanti, rūpanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Vedanaṃ pajānanti -pa-. Saññaṃ pajānanti. Saṅkhāre pajānanti. Viññāṇaṃ pajānanti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānanti, viññāṇanirodhaṃ pajānanti, viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ pajānanti. Te ca kho me Soṇa samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vāsamaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā, brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmāññatthaṇca brahmaññatthaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññāsacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Nandikkhayasutta

51. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ “aniccaṃ”ti passati. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ “suvimuttan”ti vuccati. Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanaṃ “aniccaṃ”ti passati. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ “suvimuttan”ti vuccati. Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saññaṃ “aniccaṃ”ti passati -pa-. Anicceyeva bhikkhave bhikkhu saṅkhāre “aniccā”ti passati. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ “suvimuttan”ti vuccati. Aniccaññeva bhikkhave bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ “aniccaṃ”ti passati. Sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ “suvimuttan”ti vuccatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutīyanandikkhayasutta

52. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasi karoṭha, rūpāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto rūpāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpasmiṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ “suvimuttan”ti vuccati. Vedanaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasi karoṭha, vedāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. Vedanaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso

manasi karonto vedanānīcātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto vedanāya nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ “suvimuttan”ti vuccati. Saññaṃ bhikkhave. Saṅkhāre bhikkhave yoniso manasi karoṭha, saṅkhārānīcātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. Saṅkhāre bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto saṅkhārānīcātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto saṅkhāresu nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ “suvimuttan”ti vuccati. Viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasi karoṭha, viññāṇānīcātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha. Viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasi karonto viññāṇānīcātāṇa yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto viññāṇasmim nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ “suvimuttan”ti vuccatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Attadīpavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Attadīpā Paṭipadā, dve ca honti Aniccā.

Samanupassanā Khandhā, dve Soṇā dve Nandikkhayena cāti.

Mūlapaṇṇāsako samatto.

Tassa mūlapaṇṇāsakassa vagguddānaṃ

Nakulapitā Anicco ca, Bhāro Natumhākena ca.

Attadīpena paññāso, paṭhamo tena pavuccatīti.

(6) 1. Upayavagga

1. Upayasutta

53. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Upayo¹ bhikkhave avimutto, anupayo vimutto. Rūpupāyaṃ² vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, rūpārammaṇaṃ

1. Upāyo (bahūsu)

2. Rūpūpāyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), rūpupāyaṃ (I, Ka)

rūpappatiṭṭham nandūpasecanam vuddhim verūḷhim vepullam āpajjeyya. Vedanupayam vā -pa-. Saññupayam vā -pa-. Saṅkhārupayam vā bhikkhave viññāṇam tiṭṭhamānam tiṭṭheyya, saṅkhārārammaṇam saṅkhārappatiṭṭham nandūpasecanam vuddhim virūḷhim vepullam āpajjeyya.

Yo bhikkhave evam vadeyya “ahamaññatra rūpā aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullam vā paññāpessāmi”ti netam ṭhānam vijjati.

Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti, rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam, patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhave. Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave. Saṅkhārādhātuyā ce bhikkhave. Viññādhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti, rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇam, patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhitam viññāṇam avirūḷham anabhisaṅkhacca vimuttam, vimuttattā ṭhitam, ṭhitattā santusitam, santusitattā na paritassati, aparitassam paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇa jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, katham karaṇiyam nāparam itthattāya”ti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Bijasutta

54. Sāvattihinidānam. Pañcimāni bhikkhave bījajātāni. Katamāni pañca, mūlabījam khandhabījam aggabījam phalubījam bījabījaññeva pañcamam. Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañca bījajātāni akhaṇḍāni apūtikāni avātātapahatāni sārādāni¹ sukkasayitāni, pathavī² ca nāssa, āpo ca nāssa, api numāni³ bhikkhave pañca bījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti. No hetam bhante. Imāni cassu bhikkhave pañca bījajātāni akhaṇḍāni -pa-sukkasayitāni, pathavī ca assa, āpo ca assa, api numāni bhikkhave pañca bījajātāni vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullam āpajjeyyunti. Evam bhante. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pathavīdhātu, evam catasso viññāṇaṭṭhitiyo daṭṭhabbā. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave āpodhātu, evam nandirāgo daṭṭhabbo. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pañca bījajātāni, evam viññāṇam sāharam daṭṭhabbam.

1. Sārādāyīni (katthaci)

2. Paṭhavī (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Api nu imāni (Sī, I)

Rūpupayaṃ bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya. Vedanupayaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya -pa-. Saññupayaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya -pa-. Saṅkhārupayaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya. Saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya.

Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya “ahamaññatra rūpā aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā paññāpessāmi”ti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti, rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ, patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Vedanādhātuyā ce. Saññādhātuyā ce. Saṅkhārādhātuyā ce. Viññāṇadhātuyā ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti, rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ, patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhaṃ anabhisaṅkhacca vimuttaṃ, vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ, ṭhitattā santusitaṃ, santusitattā na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Udānasutta

55. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho Bhagavā udānaṃ udānesi “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatīti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni”ti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “yathā kathaṃ pana bhante no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatīti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni”ti.

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī -pa- sappurisaḍḍhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ “aniccaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.
 Aniccaṃ vedanaṃ “aniccā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Aniccaṃ
 saññaṃ “aniccā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Anicce saṅkhāre “aniccā
 saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ “aniccaṃ
 viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ “dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti,
 dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ. Dukkhe saṅkhāre. Dukkhaṃ
 viññāṇaṃ “dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Anattaṃ rūpaṃ “anattā rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattaṃ
 vedanaṃ “anattā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattaṃ saññaṃ
 “anattā saññā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anatte saṅkhāre “anattā
 saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ “anattā viññāṇaṃ”ti
 yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ “saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.
 Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ. Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ. Saṅkhate saṅkhāre. Saṅkhataṃ
 viññāṇaṃ “saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. “Rūpaṃ
 vibhavissati”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanā vibhavissati. Saññā
 vibhavissati. Saṅkhārā vibhavissanti. “Viññāṇaṃ vibhavissati”ti
 yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa
 kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa
 kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati -pa- na
 vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati.

So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ “aniccaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Aniccaṃ
 vedanaṃ. Aniccaṃ saññaṃ. Anicce saṅkhāre. Aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ “aniccaṃ
 viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ -pa-. Dukkhaṃ
 viññāṇaṃ. Anattaṃ rūpaṃ -pa-. Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ. Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ -pa-
 Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ “saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.
 “Rūpaṃ vibhavissati”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā.
 “Viññāṇaṃ vibhavissati”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

So rūpassa vibhavā, vedanāya vibhavā, saññāya vibhavā, saṅkhārānaṃ vibhavā, viññāṇassa vibhavā evaṃ kho bhikkhu “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti. Evaṃ adhimuccamāno bhante bhikkhu chindeyya orambhāgiyāni saṃyojanānīti.

Kathaṃ pana bhante jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti. Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano atasitāye ṭhāne tāsāṃ āpajjati, tāso heso¹ bhikkhu assutavato puthujjanassa no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatīti.

Sutavā ca kho bhikkhu ariyasāvakō atasitāye ṭhāne na tāsāṃ āpajjati. Na heso² bhikkhu tāso sutavato ariyasāvakassa no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatīti. Rūpupayaṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, rūpārammaṇaṃ rūpappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya. Vedanupayaṃ vā bhikkhu. Saññupayaṃ vā bhikkhu. Saṅkhārūpayaṃ vā bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya, saṅkhārārammaṇaṃ saṅkhārappatiṭṭhaṃ nandūpasecanaṃ vuddhiṃ virūḷhiṃ vepullaṃ āpajjeyya.

Yo³ bhikkhu evaṃ vadeyya “ahamaññatra rūpā aññatra vedanāya aññatra saññāya aññatra saṅkhārehi viññāṇassa āgatiṃ vā gatiṃ vā cutiṃ vā upapattiṃ vā vuddhiṃ vā virūḷhiṃ vā vepullaṃ vā paññāpessāmi”ti netāṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Rūpadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti, rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ, patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti. Vedanādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno. Saññādhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno. Saṅkhāradhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno. Viññāḍadhātuyā ce bhikkhu bhikkhuno rāgo pahīno hoti, rāgassa pahānā vocchijjatārammaṇaṃ, patiṭṭhā viññāṇassa na hoti, tadappatiṭṭhitaṃ viññāṇaṃ avirūḷhaṃ anabhisaṅkhacca vimuttaṃ, vimuttattā ṭhitaṃ, ṭhitattā santusitaṃ, santusitattā na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti -pa- nāparaṃ

1. Hesā (Ka)

2. Na hesā (Ka)

3. So (sabbattha)

itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Upādānaparipavattasutta

56. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yāvakiṃvāncāhaṃ bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe catuparivaṭṭaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti paccaññāsim. Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave ime pañcupādānakkhandhe catuparivaṭṭaṃ yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke -pa- sadevamanussāya “anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddho”ti paccaññāsim.

Kathaṃca catuparivaṭṭaṃ rūpaṃ abbhaññāsim, rūpasamudayaṃ abbhaññāsim, rūpanirodhaṃ abbhaññāsim, rūpanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ abbhaññāsim. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ abbhaññāsim, viññāṇasamudayaṃ abbhaññāsim, viññāṇanirodhaṃ abbhaññāsim, viññāṇanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ abbhaññāsim.

Katamaṃca bhikkhave rūpaṃ, cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnaṃca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ. Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo, āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpaṃ abhiññāya -pa- evaṃ rūpanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino, vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā. Chayime bhikkhave vedanākāyā, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā sotasaṃphassajā vedanā ghāṇasaṃphassajā vedanā jivhāsaṃphassajā vedanā kāyasaṃphassajā vedanā manosamphassajā vedanā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vedanā. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya -pa- evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya -pa- vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā. Chayime bhikkhave saññākāyā, rūpasaññā saddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saññā. Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo, phassanirodhā saññānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī -pa- vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Chayime bhikkhave cetanākāyā, rūpasañcetanā saddasañcetanā gandhasañcetanā rasasañcetanā phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā dhammasañcetanā. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, phassanirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya

nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino, vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

Katamañca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo, nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino, vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāyāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Sattaṭṭhānasutta

57. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmiṃ dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttamapurisoti vuccati. Kathaṃca bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ pajānāti, rūpasamudayaṃ pajānāti, rūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti,

rūpanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Rūpassa assādaṃ pajānāti, rūpassa ādīnavaṃ pajānāti, rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti. Vedanaṃ pajānāti. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Viññāṇassa assādaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇassa ādīnavaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ pajānāti.

Katamañca bhikkhave rūpaṃ. Cattāro ca mahābhūtā catunnañca mahābhūtānaṃ upādāyarūpaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave rūpaṃ. Āhārasamudayā rūpasamudayo, āhāranirodhā rūpanirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo rūpanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yaṃ rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo. Yo rūpasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpassa assādaṃ abhiññāya evaṃ rūpassa ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ rūpaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya. Evaṃ rūpassa assādaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpassa ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupadā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino, vaṭṭaṃ tesāṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

Katamā ca bhikkhave vedanā. Chayime bhikkhave vedanākāyā, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā -pa- manosamphassajā vedanā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave vedanā. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ vedanāya assādo. Yā vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāsamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanānirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāya assādaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāya ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmim dhammavinaye gādhanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ vedanaṃ abhiññāya -pa- vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

Katamā ca bhikkhave saññā. Chayime bhikkhave saññākāyā, rūpasaññāsaddasaññā gandhasaññā rasasaññā phoṭṭhabbasaññā dhammasaññā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave saññā. Phassasamudayā saññāsamudayo, phassanirodhā saññānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saññānirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi -pa- vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

Katame ca bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Chayime bhikkhave cetanākāyā, rūpasañcetanā -pa- dhammasañcetanā. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṅkhārā. Phassasamudayā saṅkhārasamudayo, phassanirodhā saṅkhāranirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi.

Yaṃ saṅkhāre paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ assādo. Ye saṅkhārā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ ādīnavo. Yo saṅkhāresu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ saṅkhāre abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhārasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ saṅkhāranirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya -pa- saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya

nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti -pa- vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya.

Katamañca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Chayime bhikkhave viññāṇakāyā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ sotavīññāṇaṃ ghānavīññāṇaṃ jivhāvīññāṇaṃ kāyavīññāṇaṃ manovīññāṇaṃ. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ. Nāmarūpasamudayā viññāṇasamudayo, nāmarūpanirodhā viññāṇanirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ.

Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipannā, te suppaṭipannā. Ye suppaṭipannā, te imasmiṃ dhammavinaye gādhanti.

Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā evaṃ viññāṇaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇasamudayaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇanirodhagāminiṃ paṭipadaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa assādaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavaṃ abhiññāya, evaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇaṃ abhiññāya viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupadā vimuttā, te suvimuttā. Ye suvimuttā, te kevalino. Ye kevalino, vaṭṭaṃ tesaṃ natthi paññāpanāya. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sattaṭṭhānakusalo hoti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhātuso upaparikkhati, āyatanaso upaparikkhati, paṭiccasamuppādaso

upaparikkhati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī hoti. Sattaṭṭhānakusalo bhikkhave bhikkhu tividhūpaparikkhī imasmim dhammavinaye kevalī vusitavā uttmapurisoti vuccatīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sammāsambuddhasutta

58. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tathāgato bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto Sammāsambuddhoti vuccati. Bhikkhupi bhikkhave paññāvimutto rūpassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimuttoti vuccati.

Tathāgato bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho vedanāya nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto Sammāsambuddhoti vuccati. Bhikkhupi bhikkhave paññāvimutto vedanāya nibbidā -pa- paññāvimuttoti vuccati.

Tathāgato bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto Sammāsambuddhoti vuccati. Bhikkhupi bhikkhave paññāvimutto viññāṇassa nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādā vimutto paññāvimuttoti vuccati.

Tatra kho bhikkhave ko viseso, ko adhippayāso¹, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paññāvimuttena bhikkhunāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosūṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Tathāgato bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho anuppannassa maggassa uppādetā, asaṅjātassa maggassa saṅjanetā², anakkhātassa maggassa akkhātā, maggaññū maggavidū maggakovidō, maggānugā ca bhikkhave etarahi sāvakā viharanti, pacchāsamannāgatā. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso, ayaṃ adhippayāso, idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ Tathāgatassa Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa paññāvimuttena bhikkhunāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

1. Adhippayō (Si), adhippayaso (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Saṅjanetā (Syā, Kaṃ)

7. Anattalakkaṇasutta

59. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharati Isipatane migadāye. Tatra kho Bhagavā pañcavaggiye bhikkhū āmantesi bhikkhavoti. Bhadanteti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, rūpañca idaṃ bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidaṃ rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca rūpe “evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave rūpaṃ anattā, tasmā rūpaṃ ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati rūpe “evaṃ me rūpaṃ hotu, evaṃ me rūpaṃ mā ahoṣī”ti.

Vedanā anattā, vedanā ca idaṃ bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidaṃ vedanā ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca vedanāya “evaṃ me vedanā hotu, evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave vedanā anattā, tasmā vedanā ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati vedanāya “evaṃ me vedanā hotu, evaṃ me vedanā mā ahoṣī”ti.

Saññā anattā -pa-. Saṅkhārā anattā, saṅkhārā ca idaṃ bhikkhave attā abhavissasū, nayidaṃ saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvatteyyum, labbhettha ca saṅkhāresu “evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesun”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave saṅkhārā anattā, tasmā saṅkhārā ābādhāya saṃvattanti, na ca labbhati saṅkhāresu “evaṃ me saṅkhārā hontu, evaṃ me saṅkhārā mā ahesun”ti.

Viññāṇaṃ anattā, viññāṇaṃ ca idaṃ bhikkhave attā abhavissa, nayidaṃ viññāṇaṃ ābādhāya saṃvatteyya, labbhettha ca viññāṇe “evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣī”ti. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ anattā, tasmā viññāṇaṃ ābādhāya saṃvattati, na ca labbhati viññāṇe “evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ hotu, evaṃ me viññāṇaṃ mā ahoṣī”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso

me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Tasmā tiha bhikkhave yam kiñci rūpam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā -pa- yā dūre santike vā, sabbā vedanā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

Yā kāci saññā -pa-. Ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā -pa- ye dūre santike vā, sabbe saṅkhārā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

Yam kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikam vā sukhumam vā hīnam vā paṇītam vā yam dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtam sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brāhmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamanā pañcavaggiyā bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandum¹.

Imasmim ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne pañcavaggiyānam bhikkhūnam anupadāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimsūti. . Sattamaṃ.

1. Abhinanduntī (Ka)

8. Mahālisutta

60. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Mahāli Licchavi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Mahāli Licchavi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Pūraṇo bhante Kassapo evamāha “natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, ahetū appaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti. Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetū appaccayā sattā visujjhantī”ti, idha Bhagavā kimāhāti.

Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti. Atthi Mahāli hetu atthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, sahetū sappaccayā sattā visujjhantīti.

Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, kathaṃ sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissantīti.

Rūpaṇca hidaṃ Mahāli ekanta-dukkhaṃ abhavissa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena, tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ sārājjanti, sārāgā saṃyujjanti, saṃyogā saṅkilissanti. Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, evaṃ sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti.

Vedanā ca hidaṃ Mahāli ekanta-dukkhā abhavissa dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā vedanāya sārājjeyyuṃ. Yasmā ca kho Mahāli vedanā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, tasmā sattā vedanāya sārājjanti, sārāgā saṃyujjanti, saṃyogā saṅkilissanti. Ayampi kho Mahāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ saṅkilesāya, evampi sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṅkilissanti.

Saññā ca hidaṃ Mahāli -pa-. Saṅkhārā ca hidaṃ Mahāli ekanta-dukkhā abhavissaṃsu dukkhānupatitā dukkhāvakkantā anavakkantā sukhena, nayidaṃ

sattā saṅkhāresu sārājjeyyum. Yasmā ca kho Mahāli saṅkhārā sukhā sukhānupatitā sukhāvakkantā anavakkantā dukkhena, tasmā sattā saṅkhāresu sārājanti, sārāgā saṃyujjanti, saṃyogā saṃkilissanti. Ayampi kho Mahāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya, evampi sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti.

Viññāṇaṃca hidaṃ Mahāli ekanta dukkhaṃ abhavissa dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājjeyyum. Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ sukhaṃ sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ sārājanti, sārāgāsaṃyujjanti, saṃyogā saṃkilissanti. Ayampi kho Mahāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya, evampi sahetū sappaccayā sattā saṃkilissantīti.

Katamo pana bhante hetu katamo paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, kathaṃ sahetū sappaccayā sattā visujjhantīti. Rūpaṃca hidaṃ Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhavissa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena, nayidaṃ sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindeyyum. Yasmā ca kho Mahāli rūpaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena, tasmā sattā rūpasmiṃ nibbindanti, nabbindaṃ virajjanti, virāgā visujjhanti. Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā. Evaṃ sahetū sappaccayā sattā visujjhanti.

Vedanā ca hidaṃ Mahāli ekantasukhā abhavissa -pa-. Saññā ca hidaṃ Mahāli -pa-. Saṅkhārā ca hidaṃ Mahāli ekantasukhā abhavissaṃsu -pa-. Viññāṇaṃca hidaṃ Mahāli ekantasukhaṃ abhavissa sukhānupatitaṃ sukhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ dukkhena, nayidaṃ sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindeyyum. Yasmā ca kho Mahāli viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ dukkhānupatitaṃ dukkhāvakkantaṃ anavakkantaṃ sukhena, tasmā sattā viññāṇasmiṃ nibbindanti, nibbindaṃ virajjanti, virāgā visujjhanti. Ayaṃ kho Mahāli hetu ayaṃ paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā. Evampi sahetū sappaccayā sattā visujjhantīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Ādittasutta

61. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave ādittaṃ, vedanā ādittā, saññā ādittā, saṅkhārā ādittā, viññāṇaṃ ādittaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavaṃ ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi. Saññāyapi. Saṅkhāresupi.

Viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati,
vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ
brāhmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti pajānātīti. .
Navamaṃ.

10. Niruttipathasutta

62. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Tayome bhikkhave niruttipathā adhivacanapathā
paññattipathā asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkīyanti na saṃkīyissanti
appaṭikuṭṭhā samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Katame tayo, yaṃ bhikkhave
rūpaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ, “ahosī”ti tassa saṅkhā, “ahosī”ti tassa
samaññā, “ahosī”ti tassa paññatti, na tassa saṅkhā “atthī”ti, na tassa saṅkhā
“bhavissatī”ti.

Yā vedanā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, “ahosī”ti tassā saṅkhā, “ahosī”ti
tassā samaññā, “ahosī”ti tassā paññatti, na tassā saṅkhā “atthī”ti, na tassā
saṅkhā “bhavissatī”ti.

Yā saññā. Ye saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, “ahesun”ti tesam
saṅkhā, “ahesun”ti tesam samaññā, “ahesun”ti tesam paññatti, na tesam
saṅkhā “atthī”ti, na tesam saṅkhā “bhavissantī”ti.

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ atītaṃ niruddhaṃ vipariṇataṃ, “ahosī”ti tassa saṅkhā,
“ahosī”ti tassa samaññā, “ahosī”ti tassa paññatti, na tassa saṅkhā “atthī”ti,
na tassa saṅkhā “bhavissatī”ti.

Yaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ, “bhavissatī”ti tassa saṅkhā,
“bhavissatī”ti tassa samaññā, “bhavissatī”ti tassa paññatti, na tassa saṅkhā
“atthī”ti, na tassa saṅkhā “ahosī”ti.

Yā vedanā ajātā apātubhūtā, “bhavissatī”ti tassā saṅkhā, “bhavissatī”ti
tassā samaññā, bhavissatīti tassā paññatti, na tassā saṅkhā “atthī”ti, na tassā
saṅkhā “ahosī”ti.

Yā saññā. Ye saṅkhārā ajātā apātubhūtā, “bhavissantī”ti tesam saṅkhā,
“bhavissantī”ti tesam samaññā, “bhavissantī”ti tesam paññatti, na tesam
saṅkhā “atthī”ti, natesam saṅkhā “ahesun”ti.

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ ajātaṃ apātubhūtaṃ, “bhavissatī”ti tassa saṅkhā,
 “bhavissatī”ti tassa samaññā, “bhavissatī”ti tassa paññatti, na tassa saṅkhā
 “atthī”ti, na tassa saṅkhā “ahosī”ti.

Yaṃ bhikkhave rūpaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, “atthī”ti tassa saṅkhā,
 “atthī”ti tassa samaññā, “atthī”ti tassa paññatti, na tassa saṅkhā “ahosī”ti, na
 tassa saṅkhā “bhavissatī”ti.

Yā vedanā jātā pātubhūtā, “atthī”ti tassā saṅkhā, “atthī”ti tassā
 samaññā, “atthī”ti tassā paññatti, na tassā saṅkhā “ahosī”ti, na tassā saṅkhā
 “bhavissatī”ti.

Yā saññā. Ye saṅkhārā jātā pātubhūtā, “atthī”ti tesam saṅkhā, “atthī”ti
 tesam samaññā, “atthī”ti tesam paññatti, na tesam saṅkhā “ahesun”ti, na
 tesam saṅkhā “bhavissantī”ti.

Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ jātaṃ pātubhūtaṃ, “atthī”ti tassa saṅkhā, “atthī”ti tassa
 samaññā, “atthī”ti tassa paññatti, na tassa saṅkhā “ahosī”ti, na tassa saṅkhā
 “bhavissatī”ti.

Ime kho bhikkhave tayo niruttipathā adhivacanapathā paññattipathā
 asaṃkiṇṇā asaṃkiṇṇapubbā na saṃkīyanti na saṃkīyissantī appaṭikuṭṭhā
 samaṇehi brāhmaṇehi viññūhi. Yepi te bhikkhave ahesuṃ ukkalā
 vassabhaññā¹ ahetukavādā akiriyavādā natthikavādā, tepime tayo
 niruttipathe adhivacanapathe paññattipathe na garahitabbaṃ
 nappaṭikkositabbaṃ amaññimsu. Taṃ kissa hetu,
 nindāghaṭṭanabyārosa-upārambhabhayāti².

Majjhimaṇṇāsakassa upayavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Upayo Bijam Udānaṃ, Upādānaparivattaṃ.
 Sattaṭṭhānaṃ ca Sambuddho, Mañcamahāli Ādittā.
 Vaggo Niruttipathena cāti.

1. Okkalā vayabhiññā (Ma 3. 121 piṭṭhe)

2. Nindābyārosa-upārambhabhayāti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I) Ma 3. 122 piṭṭhepi.

(7) 2. Arahantavagga

1. Upādiyamānasutta

63. Evaṃ me sutam—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattṭhiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Upādiyamāno kho bhikkhu baddho mārassa, anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimatoti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ kho bhante upādiyamāno baddho mārassa, anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ upādiyamāno baddho mārassa, anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Saññāṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho mārassa, anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu upādiyamāno baddho mārassa, anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ. Saññāṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno baddho mārassa, anupādiyamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho so bhikkhu eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharati, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brāhmacariyaṃ,

kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Maññamānasutta

64. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu -pa- ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Maññamāno kho bhikkhu baddho mārassa, amaññamāno mutto pāpimatoti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ kho bhante maññamāno baddho mārassa, amaññamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho mārassa, amaññamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi, rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu maññamāno baddho mārassa, amaññamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ maññamāno baddho mārassa, amaññamāno mutto pāpimatto. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti -pa-. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Abhinandamānasutta

65. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena -pa- pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Abhinandamāno kho bhikkhu baddho mārassa, anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimatoti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ kho bhante abhinandamāno baddho māraṣṣa, anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṃkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno baddho māraṣṣa, anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi, rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu abhinandamāno baddho māraṣṣa, anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṃkhāre. viññāṇaṃ abhinandamāno baddho māraṣṣa, anabhinandamāno mutto pāpimato. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti -pa-. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Aniccasaṭṭa

66. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu -pa- ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyaṃ”ti. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabboti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ kho bhante aniccaṃ, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā. Sañña. Saṃkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu aniccaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Vedanā aniccā. Sañña. Saṃkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, tatra kho te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṣṣa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti -pa-. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Dukkhasutta

67. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu -pa- ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabboti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti.

Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ kho bhante dukkhaṃ, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti -pa-. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Anattasutta

68. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu -pa- tāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Yo kho bhikkhu anattā, tatra te chando pahātabboti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattā, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattā, tatra te chando

pahātabbo. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti -pa-. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anattaniyasutta

69. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu -pa- vihareyyan”ti. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabboti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ kho bhante anattaniyaṃ, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattaniyaṃ, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu anattaniyaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattaniyaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti -pa-. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Rajanīyasaṅṭhitasutta

70. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā -pa- vihareyyan”ti. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rajanīyasaṅṭhitaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabboti. Aññātaṃ Bhagavā, aññātaṃ Sugatāti. Yathā kathaṃ pana tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsīti. Rūpaṃ kho bhante rajanīyasaṅṭhitaṃ, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ rajanīyasaṅṭhitaṃ, tatra me chando pahātabbo. Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu, sādhū kho tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi. Rūpaṃ kho bhikkhu rājanīyasaṅghitaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ rājanīyasaṅghitaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Imassa kho bhikkhu mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vitthārena attho daṭṭhabboti -pa-. Aññataro ca pana so bhikkhu arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Rādhasutta

71. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti. Yaṃ kiñci Rādha rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇitaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati, yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho Rādha jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti -pa-. Aññataro ca paṇāyasmā Rādho arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Navamāṃ.

10. Surādhasutta

72. Atha kho āyasmā Surādho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ”ti. Yaṃ kiñci Surādha rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ

vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbā vedanā -pa- sabbā saññā. Sabbe saṅkhārā. Sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho Surādha jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttanti -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Surādho arahataṃ ahosīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Arahantavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Upādiyamaññamānā, athābhinandamāno ca.
Aniccaṃ Dukkhaṃ Anattā ca, Anattanīyaṃ Rajanīyasaṅgṭhitaṃ.
Rādhasurādheṇa te dasāti.

(8) 3. Khajjanīyavagga

1. Assādasutta

73. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako rūpassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānātīti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Samudayasutta

74. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano rūpassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca

ādīnavaṇṇa nissaraṇaṇṇa yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakā rūpassa samudayaṇṇa atthaṅgamaṇṇa assādaṇṇa ādīnavaṇṇa nissaraṇaṇṇa yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa samudayaṇṇa atthaṅgamaṇṇa assādaṇṇa ādīnavaṇṇa nissaraṇaṇṇa yathābhūtaṃ pajānātīti. Dutiyāṃ.

3. Dutiyasamudayasutta

75. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvakā rūpassa samudayaṇṇa atthaṅgamaṇṇa assādaṇṇa ādīnavaṇṇa nissaraṇaṇṇa yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa samudayaṇṇa atthaṅgamaṇṇa assādaṇṇa ādīnavaṇṇa nissaraṇaṇṇa yathābhūtaṃ pajānātīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Arahantasutta

76. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā, taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvakā rūpasmimpi nibbindati. Vedanāyapi. Saññāyapi. Saṅkhāresupi. Viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brāhmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Yāvatābhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvatā bhavaggaṃ, etc aggā etc seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ yadidaṃ arahantoti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca Satthā—

“Sukhino vata arahanto, taṇhā tesam na vijjati.
Asmimāno samucchinno, mohajālaṃ padālitaṃ.

Anejaṃ te anuppattā, cittaṃ tesaṃ anāvilam.
 Loke anupalittā te, brahmabhūtā anāsavā.
 Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya, satta saddhammagocarā.
 Pasamsiyā sappurisā, puttā Buddhassa orasā.
 Sattaratanasampannā, tīsu sikkhāsu sikkhitā.
 Anuvicaranti mahāvīrā, pahīnabhayaabheravā.
 Dasahaṅgehi sampannā, mahānāgā samāhitā.
 Ete kho seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ, taṇhā tesaṃ na vijjati.
 Asekhaññamuppannaṃ, antimoyaṃ¹ samussayo.
 Yo sāro brahmacariyassa, tasmīṃ aparapaccayā.
 Vidhāsu na vikampanti, vippamuttā punabbhavā.
 Dantabhūmimanuppattā, te loka vijatāvino.
 Uddhaṃ tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ, nandī tesaṃ na vijjati.
 Nadanti te sīhanādaṃ, Buddhā loka anuttarā”ti.
 Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiya-arahantasutta

77. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti -pa- evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati,
 vedanāyapi. Saññāyapi. Saṅkhāresupi. Viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati,
 nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ
 hoti, “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ
 itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Yāvatā bhikkhave sattāvāsā yāvatā bhavaggaṃ, ete
 aggā ete seṭṭhā lokasmiṃ yadidaṃ arahantoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sīhasutta

78. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Sīho bhikkhave migarājā sāyanhasamayaṃ āsayā nikkhamati, āsayā nikkhamitvā vijambhati, vijambhitvā samantā catuddisā anuviloketi, samantā catuddisā anuviloketvā tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ nadati, tikkhattuṃ sīhanādaṃ naditvā gocarāya pakkamati. Ye hi keci bhikkhave tiracchānagatā pāṇā sīhassa migarañño nadato saddaṃ suṇanti, yebhuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti. Bilaṃ bilāsayā pavisanti, dakaṃ dakāsayā pavisanti, vanaṃ vanāsayā pavisanti, ākāsaṃ pakkhino bhajanti. Yepi te bhikkhave rañño nāgā gāmanigamarājadhānīsu daḷhehi varattehi baddhā, tepi tāni bandhanāni sañchinditvā sampadāletvā bhītā muttakarīsaṃ cajanānā¹ yena vā tena vā palāyanti. Evaṃ mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave sīho migarājā tiracchānagatānaṃ pāṇānaṃ evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvo.

Evameva kho bhikkhave yadā Tathāgato loka uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammasambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so dhammaṃ deseti, “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā. Iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Yepi te bhikkhave devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā uccesu vimānesu ciraṭṭhitikā, tepi Tathāgatassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā yebhuyyena bhayaṃ saṃvegaṃ santāsaṃ āpajjanti aniccāva kira bho mayaṃ samānā “niccamhā”ti amaññimha, addhuvāva kira bho mayaṃ samānā “dhuvamhā”ti amaññimha, asassatāva kira bho mayaṃ samānā “sassatamhā”ti amaññimha, mayampi kira bho aniccā addhuvā asassatā sakkāyapariyāpannāti. Evaṃ mahiddhiko kho bhikkhave Tathāgato sadevakassa lokassa evaṃ mahesakkho evaṃ mahānubhāvoti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- etadavoca Satthā—

“Yadā Buddho abhiññāya, dhammacakkaṃ pavattayi.
Sadevakassa lokassa, Satthā appaṭipuggalo.

1. Mocantā (I, Ka)

Sakkāyaṇca nirodhaṇca, sakkāyassa ca sambhavaṇ.
 Ariyañcaṭṭhaṅgikaṃ maggaṃ, dukkhūpasamagāmināṃ.
 Yepi dīghāyukā devā, vaṇṇavanto yasassino.
 Bhūtā santāsamāpāduṃ, sīhassevitare migā.
 Avītivattā sakkāyaṃ, aniccā kira bho mayaṃ.
 Sutvā Arahato vākyaṃ, vippamuttassa tādino”ti.
 Chaṭṭhaṇ.

7. Khajjanīyasutta

79. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā anekavihitaṃ pubbenivāsaṃ anussaramānā anussaranti, sabbete pañcupādānakkhandhe anussaranti etesaṃ vā aññataraṃ. Katame pañca, “evaṃrūpo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti, Iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno rūpaṃyeva anussarati. “Evaṃvedano ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno vedanaṃyeva anussarati. “Evaṃsaṇṇo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti. “Evaṃsaṅkhāro ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti. “Evaṃviññāṇo ahoṣiṃ atītamaddhānaṃ”ti, iti vā hi bhikkhave anussaramāno viññāṇameva anussarati.

Kiñca bhikkhave rūpaṃ vadetha, ruppatīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “rūpaṃ”ti vuccati. Kena ruppati. Sītenapi ruppati, uṇhenapi ruppati, jīghacchāyapi ruppati, pipāsāyapi ruppati, ḍaṃsamakasavātātāpasarīsapasamphassenapi¹ ruppati. Ruppatīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “rūpaṃ”ti vuccati. Kiñca bhikkhave vedanaṃ vadetha, vedayatīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “vedanā”ti vuccati. Kiñca vedayati. Sukhampi vedayati, dukkhampi vedayati, adukkhamasukhampi vedayati, vedayatīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “vedanā”ti vuccati.

Kiñca bhikkhave saṇṇaṃ vadetha, sañjānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “saṇṇā”ti vuccati. Kiñca sañjānāti. Nīlampi sañjānāti, pītakampi sañjānāti, lohitakampi sañjānāti, odātampi sañjānāti. Sañjānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “saṇṇā”ti vuccati.

1. ...sirīmsapasamphassenapi (Sī, I)

Kiñca bhikkhave saṅkhāre vadetha, saṅkhatamabhisaṅkharontīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “saṅkhārā”ti vuccati. Kiñca saṅkhatamabhisaṅkharonti. Rūpaṃ rūpatāya¹ saṅkhatamabhisaṅkharonti, vedanaṃ vedanattāya saṅkhatamabhisaṅkharonti, saññaṃ saññattāya saṅkhatamabhisaṅkharonti, saṅkhāre saṅkhārattāya saṅkhatamabhisaṅkharonti, viññāṇaṃ viññāṇattāya saṅkhatamabhisaṅkharonti. Saṅkhatamabhisaṅkharontīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “saṅkhārā”ti vuccati.

Kiñca bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ vadetha, vijānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “viññāṇaṃ”ti vuccati. Kiñca vijānāti. Ambilampi vijānāti, tittakampi vijānāti, kaṭukampi vijānāti, madhurampi vijānāti, khārikampi vijānāti, akhārikampi vijānāti, loṇikampi vijānāti, aloṇikampi vijānāti, vijānātīti kho bhikkhave tasmā “viññāṇaṃ”ti vuccati.

Tatra bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “ahaṃ kho etarahi rūpena khajjāmi, atītampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva rūpena khajjīm, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanna rūpena khajjāmi. Ahañceva kho pana anāgataṃ rūpaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ, anāgatampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva rūpena khajjeyyaṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppanna rūpena khajjāmī”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītasmiṃ rūpasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ rūpaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppanna rūpassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

“Ahaṃ kho etarahi vedanāya khajjāmi, atītampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva vedanāya khajjīm, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmi. Ahañceva kho pana anāgataṃ vedanaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ, anāgatampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva vedanāya khajjeyyaṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannāya vedanāya khajjāmī”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītāya vedanāya anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ vedanaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannāya vedanāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

“Ahaṃ kho etarahi saññāya khajjāmi -pa-. “Ahaṃ kho etarahi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi, atītampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva saṅkhārehi khajjīm, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmīti. Ahañceva kho pana anāgate saṅkhāre

abhinandeyyaṃ, anāgatampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva saṅkhārehi khajjeyyaṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannehi saṅkhārehi khajjāmi”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītesu saṅkhāresu anapekkho hoti, anāgate saṅkhāre nābhinandati, paccuppannānaṃ saṅkhārānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

“Ahaṃ kho etarahi viññāṇena khajjāmi, atītampi addhānaṃ evameva viññāṇena khijjīmi, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi. Ahañceva kho pana anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ abhinandeyyaṃ, anāgatampāhaṃ addhānaṃ evameva viññāṇena khajjeyyaṃ, seyyathāpi etarahi paccuppannena viññāṇena khajjāmi”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya atītasmiṃ viññāṇasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ viññāṇaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannassa viññāṇassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako apacināti no ācināti, pajahati na¹ upādiyati, visineti na¹ ussineti, vidhūpeti na¹ sandhūpeti. Kiñca apacināti no ācināti. Rūpaṃ apacināti no ācināti.

Vedanāṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ apacināti no ācināti. Kiñca pajahati na upādiyati. Rūpaṃ pajahati na upādiyati. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ pajahati na upādiyati. Kiñca visineti na ussineti. Rūpaṃ visineti na ussineti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ visineti na ussineti. Kiñca vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti. Rūpaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti.

Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati. Vedanāyapi. Saññāyapi. Saṅkhāresupi. Viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nevācināti na apacināti, apacinitvā ṭhito neva pajahati na upādiyati, pajahitvā ṭhito neva visineti na ussineti, visinetvā ṭhito neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti. Vidhūpetvā ṭhito kiñca nevācināti na apacināti, apacinitvā ṭhito rūpaṃ nevācināti na apacināti. Apacinitvā ṭhito vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ nevācināti na apacināti, apacinitvā ṭhito kiñca neva pajahati na upādiyati, pajahitvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati. Pajahitvā ṭhito vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ neva pajahati na upādiyati, pajahitvā ṭhito kiñca neva visineti na ussineti, visinetvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva visineti na ussineti. Visinetvā ṭhito vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ neva visineti na ussineti, visinetvā ṭhito kiñca neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti. Vidhūpetvā ṭhito rūpaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti. Vidhūpetvā ṭhito vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ neva vidhūpeti na sandhūpeti, vidhūpetvā ṭhito. Evaṃvimuttacittaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ sa-indā devā sabrahmakā sapajāpatikā ārakāva namassanti—

“Namo te purisājañña, namo te purisuttama.

Yassa te nābhijānāma, yampi nissāya jhāyasī”ti.

Sattamaṃ.

8. Piṇḍolyasutta

80. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kapilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā kismiṃcīdeva pakaraṇe bhikkhusaṃghaṃ paṇāmetvā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Kapilavatthum piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Kapilavatthusmiṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṇṇikānto yena Mahāvanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya, Mahāvanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā Beluvalatṭhikāya mūle divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “mayā kho bhikkhusaṃgho pabāḷho, santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathāpi nāma Vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Evameva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ mamaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathāpi nāma bījānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Evameva santettha -pa- tesāṃ mamaṃ alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yatheva mayā pubbe bhikkhusaṃgho anuggahito, evameva etarahi anuggaṇheyyaṃ bhikkhusaṃghaṃ”ti.

Atha kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso samiñjitaṃ¹ vā bālaṃ bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samiñjeyya. Evameva brahmaloke antarahito Bhagavato purato pāturahosi. Atha kho brāhmā Sahampati ekaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṅgaṃ karitvā yena Bhagavā tenaṇjaliṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “evamevaṃ Bhagavā, evamevaṃ Sugata, Bhagavatā bhante bhikkhusaṃgho pabāḷho, santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathāpi nāma Vacchassa taruṇassa mātaraṃ apassantassa siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Evameva santettha bhikkhū navā

1. Sammiñjitaṃ (Sī, Syā, kaṃ, I)

acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantaṃ apassantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Seyyathāpi nāma bījānaṃ taruṇānaṃ udakaṃ alabhantānaṃ siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Evameva santettha bhikkhū navā acirapabbajitā adhunāgatā imaṃ dhammavinayaṃ, tesāṃ Bhagavantaṃ alabhantānaṃ dassanāya siyā aññathattaṃ siyā vipariṇāmo. Abhinandatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṃghaṃ, abhivadatu bhante Bhagavā bhikkhusaṃghaṃ. Yatheva Bhagavatā pubbe bhikkhusaṃgho anuggahito, evameva etarahi anuggaṇhātu bhikkhusaṃghanti.

Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho brahmā Sahampati Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ veditvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyi.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Nigrodhārāmo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisaṅkhāsī¹, yathā te bhikkhū (ekadvīhikāya sārājjamānarūpā yenāhaṃ² tenupasaṅkameyyuṃ. Tepi bhikkhū)³ ekadvīhikāya sārājjamānarūpā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etadavoca—

Antamidaṃ bhikkhave jīvikānaṃ yadidaṃ piṇḍolyaṃ, abhisāpoyaṃ bhikkhave lokasmiṃ “piṇḍolo vicarasi pattapāṇī”ti, taṅca kho etaṃ bhikkhave kulaputtā upenti atthavasikā atthavaśaṃ paṭicca, neva rājābhiniṭā na corābhiniṭā na iṇaṭṭā na bhayaṭṭā na ājīvikāpakatā, api ca kho “otiṇṇāma jātīyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi dukkhotiṇṇā dukkhaparetā, appeva nāma imassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa antakiriyā paññāyethā”ti.

Evam pabbajito cāyaṃ bhikkhave kulaputto, so ca hoti abhijjhālu kāmesu tibbasārāgo byāpānācitto paduṭṭhamanasāṅkappo muṭṭhassati asampajāno asamāhito vibbhantacitto pākatiṇḍriyo. Seyyathāpi

1. Abhisaṅkhāresi (Syā, Kaṃ), abhisaṅkhāyi (I), abhisaṅkharoti (Ka)

2. Yena Bhagavā (?)

3. () Sī-Syā-Kaṃ-potthakesu natthi.

bhikkhave chavālātaṃ ubhatopadittaṃ majjhe gūthagataṃ neva gāme kaṭṭhatthaṃ pharati, nāraññe kaṭṭhatthaṃ pharati. Tathūpamāhaṃ bhikkhave imaṃ puggalaṃ vadāmi gihibhogā ca parihīno, sāmāññatthaṃ na paripūreti.

Tayome bhikkhave akusalavitakkā. Kāmavitakko byāpādavitaṃ vihiṃsāvitakko, ime ca bhikkhave tayo akusalavitakkā kva aparisesā nirujjhanti, catūsu vā satipaṭṭhānesu suppatiṭṭhitacittassa viharato animittaṃ vā samādhim bhāvayato. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhave alameva animitto samādhi bhāvetuṃ. Animitto bhikkhave samādhi bhāvito bahulīkato mahapphalo hoti mahānisaṃso.

Dvemā bhikkhave diṭṭhiyo. Bhavadiṭṭhi ca vibhavadiṭṭhi ca. Tatra kho bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisañcikkhati “atthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ, yamaṃ upādiyamāno na vajjavā assaṃ”ti. So evaṃ pajānāti “natthi nu kho taṃ kiñci lokasmiṃ, yamaṃ upādiyamāno na vajjavā assaṃ, ahaṃ hi rūpaññeva upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ. Vedanaññeva. Saññaññeva. Saṅkhāreyeva. Viññāṇaṃ upādiyamāno upādiyeyyaṃ. Tassa me assa¹ upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jārāmaṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhaveyyuṃ, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo assaṃ”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ -pa-. Tasmātiha bhikkhave evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Pālileyasutta

81. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Kosambim piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Kosambiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭikkanto sāmaṃ senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya

anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṃghaṃ eko adutiyo cārikaṃ pakkāmi.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu acirapakkantassa Bhagavato yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “esāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā sāmaṃ senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṃghaṃ eko adutiyo cārikaṃ pakkanto”ti. Yasmiṃ āvuso samaye Bhagavā sāmaṃ senāsaṇaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya anāmantetvā upaṭṭhāke anapaloketvā bhikkhusaṃghaṃ eko adutiyo cārikaṃ pakkamati, ekova Bhagavā tasmīṃ samaye viharitukāmo hoti, na Bhagavā tasmīṃ samaye kenaci anubandhitabbo hotīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Pālileyakam¹ tadavasari, tatra sudaṃ Bhagavā Pālileyake viharati Bhaddasālamūle. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavocuṃ “cīrassutā kho no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammī kathā, icchāma mayaṃ āvuso Ānanda Bhagavato sammukhā dhammiṃ kathaṃ sotun”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando tehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Pālileyakam Bhaddasālamūlaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinne kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā dhammiyā kathāya sandassesī samādapesī samuttejesī sampahaṃsesī. Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “kathaṃ nu kho jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hotī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitakkamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesī “vicayaso desito bhikkhave mayā dhammo, vicayaso desitā cattāro satipaṭṭhānā, vicayaso desitā cattāro sammappadhānā,

1. Pālileyakam (Sī, I)

vicayaso desitā cattāro iddhipādā, vicayaso desitāni pañcindriyāni, vicayaso desitāni pañca balāni, vicayaso desitā satta bojjhaṅgā, vicayaso desito ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo, evaṃ vicayaso desito bhikkhave mayā dhammo. Evaṃ vicayaso desite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme atha ca panidhekaccassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “kathaṃ nu kho jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti”ti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave jānato kathaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti, idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā, saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo. Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā, tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho bhikkhave sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno, sāpi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Sāpi vedanā, sopi phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno, sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evampi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, api ca kho rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā, saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo. Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā, tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho bhikkhave sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno, sāpi taṇhā, sāpi vedanā, sopi phasso, sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evampi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho attani rūpaṃ samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā

bhikkhave samanupassanā, saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo. Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā, tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho bhikkhave sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā, sāpi vedanā, sopi phasso, sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evampi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, na attani rūpaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā, saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo, avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā, tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho bhikkhave sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā, sāpi vedanā, sopi phasso, sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evampi kho bhikkhave jānato -pa- āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, api ca kho vedanāvantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho attani vedanaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho vedanāya attānaṃ samanupassati. Api ca kho saññaṃ. Api ca kho saṅkhāre attato samanupassati, api ca kho saṅkhāravantaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, api ca kho attani saṅkhāre samanupassati, api ca kho saṅkhāresu attānaṃ samanupassati. Api ca kho viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, api ca kho viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ, api ca kho attani viññāṇaṃ, api ca kho viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ samanupassati. Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave samanupassanā, saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno -pa- kiṃpabhavo. Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā, tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho bhikkhave sopi saṅkhāro anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā, sāpi vedanā, sopi

phasso, sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati, na saññāṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti “so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave sassatadiṭṭhi, saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno -pa-. Evampi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanaṃ. Na saññāṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, nāpi evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti “so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti, api ca kho evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissaṃ, na me bhavissatī”ti. Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave ucchedadiṭṭhi, saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo.

Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā, tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho bhikkhave sopi saṅkhāro anicco -pa-. Evampi kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Na heva kho rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na vedanaṃ. Na saññāṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati -pa-. Na viññāṇasmim attato samanupassati, nāpi evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti “so attā, so loko, so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. Nāpi evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissaṃ, na me bhavissatī”ti, api ca kho kaṅkhī hoti vicikicchī aniṭṭhaṅgato saddhamme. Yā kho pana sā bhikkhave kaṅkhitā vicikicchitā aniṭṭhaṅgatatā saddhamme, saṅkhāro so. So pana saṅkhāro kiṃnidāno kiṃsamudayo kiṃjātiko kiṃpabhavo. Avijjāsamphassajena bhikkhave vedayitena phuṭṭhassa assutavato puthujjanassa uppannā taṇhā, tatojo so saṅkhāro. Iti kho bhikkhave sopi saṅkhāro anicco

saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi taṇhā aniccā saṅkhatā
 paṭiccasamuppannā. Sāpi vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā. Sopi
 phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno. Sāpi avijjā aniccā saṅkhatā
 paṭiccasamuppannā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato anantarā
 āsavānaṃ khayō hotīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Puṇṇamasutta

82. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Pubbārāme
 Migāramātupāsāde mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ. Tena kho pana
 samayena Bhagavā tadahuposathe pannarase puṇṇāya puṇṇamāya rattiyā
 bhikkhusaṃghaparivuto ajjhokāse nisinno hoti.

Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ ekamaṃsaṃ uttarāsaṃgaṃ karitvā
 yena Bhagavā tenañjalinaṃ paṇāmetvā Bhagavantam etadavoca
 “puccheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam kiñcideva¹ desaṃ, sace me Bhagavā
 okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyā”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ bhikkhu sake āsane
 nisīditvā puccha yadākaṅkhasīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu
 Bhagavato paṭissutvā sake āsane nisīditvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “ime nu
 kho bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho
 vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho
 viññāṇupādānakkhandhoti. Ime kho bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā.
 Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandhoti. “Sādhu
 bhante”ti kho bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā
 Bhagavantam uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi—

Ime kho pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhā kimūlakāti. Ime kho
 bhikkhu pañcupādānakkhandhā chandamūlakāti -pa-. Taññeva nu kho
 bhante upādānaṃ te pañcupādānakkhandhā, udāhu aññatra pañcahi
 upādānakkhandhehi upādānanti. Na kho bhikkhu taññeva upādānaṃ te
 pañcupādānakkhandhā, nāpi aññatra pañcahi upādānakkhandhehi upādānaṃ,
 api ca yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānanti. “Sādhu bhante”ti kho so
 bhikkhu -pa- uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi—

1. Kañcideva (?)

Siyā pana bhante pañcupādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatāti. “Siyā bhikkhū”ti Bhagavā avoca, idha bhikkhu ekaccassa evaṃ hoti “evaṃrūpo siyaṃ anāgamaddhānaṃ, evaṃvedano siyaṃ anāgamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsañño siyaṃ anāgamaddhānaṃ, evaṃsaṅkhāro siyaṃ anāgamaddhānaṃ, evaṃviññāṇo siyaṃ anāgamaddhānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu siyā pañcupādānakkhandhesu chandarāgavemattatāti. “Sādhu bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu -pa- uttarim pañhaṃ apucchi—

Kittāvatā nu kho bhante khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacananti. Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vuccati rūpakkhando. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, ayaṃ vuccati viññāṇakkhandho. Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu khandhānaṃ khandhādhivacananti. “Sādhu bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu -pa- apucchi—

Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, ko hetu ko paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti. Cattāro kho bhikkhu mahābhūtā hetu cattāro mahābhūtā paccayo rūpakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo vedanākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo saññākkhandhassa paññāpanāya, phasso hetu phasso paccayo saṅkhārakkhandhassa paññāpanāya, nāmarūpaṃ hetu nāmarūpaṃ paccayo viññāṇakkhandhassa paññāpanāyāti. “Sādhu bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu -pa- apucchi—

Kathaṃ nu kho bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotīti. Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ,

viññāṇasmim̐ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotīti. “Sādhū bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu -pa- apucchi—

Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti. Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisdhammassa kovido sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasim̐ vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim̐ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti. “Sādhū bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu -pa- apucchi—

Ko nu kho bhante rūpassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko vedanāya. Ko saññāya. Ko saṅkhārānaṃ. Ko viññāṇassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇanti. Yaṃ kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa assādo. Yaṃ rūpaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ rūpassa ādīnavo. Yo rūpasim̐ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpassa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca. Yaṃ saññaṃ paṭicca. Ye saṅkhāre paṭicca. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa assādo. Yaṃ viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, ayaṃ viññāṇassa ādīnavo. Yo viññāṇasmim̐ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ viññāṇassa nissaraṇanti. “Sādhū bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā Bhagavantaṃ uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi—

Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmim̐ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāra mamaṅkāra mānānusaṃyā na hotīti. Yaṃ kiñci bhikkhu rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evamevaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati.

Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametam yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāra mamaṅkāra mānānusaṃyā na hontīti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññatarassa bhikkhuno evaṃ cetaso parivitaṅko udapādi “iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, anattakatāni kammāni kathamattānaṃ¹ phusissantī”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā tassa bhikkhuno cetasā cetoparivitaṅkamaññāya bhikkhū āmantesi—

Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ idhekacco moghapuriso avidvā avijjāgato taṇhādhipateyyena cetasā satthusāsaṇaṃ atidhāvitabbaṃ maññeyya “iti kira bho rūpaṃ anattā, vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, anattakatāni kammāni kathamattānaṃ phusissantī”ti, paṭipucchāvīnītā kho me tumhe bhikkhave tatra tatra tesu tesu dhammesu.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. Tasmā tiha -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

Dve khandhā taññeva siyaṃ, adhivacanañca hetunā.

Sakkāyena duve vuttā, assādaṃ viññāṇakena ca.

Ete dasavidhā vuttā, hoti bhikkhu pucchāyāti.

Dasamaṃ.

Khajjanīyavaggo tatiyo.

1. Katamattānaṃ (I), kammattānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Tassuddānaṃ

Assādo dve Samudayā, Arahantehi apare dve.
Sīho Khajjanī Piṇḍolyaṃ, Pālileyyena Puṇṇamāti.

(9) 4. Theravagga

1. Ānandasutta

83. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho āyasmā Ānando bhikkhū āmantesi
“āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa
paccassosum. Āyasmā Ānando etadavoca—

Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto¹ amhākaṃ navakānaṃ sataṃ
bahūpakāro hoti, so amhe iminā ovādena ovadati “upādāya āvuso Ānanda
‘asmī’ti hoti no anupādāya. Kiñca upādāya ‘asmī’ti hoti no anupādāya.
Rūpaṃ upādāya ‘asmī’ti hoti no anupādāya. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre.
Viññāṇaṃ upādāya ‘asmī’ti hoti no anupādāya.

Seyyathāpi āvuso Ānanda itthī vā puriso vā daharo yuvā
maṇḍanakajātiko ādāse vā parisuddhe pariyodāte acche vā udakapatte sakaṃ
mukhanimittaṃ paccavekkhamāno upādāya passeyya no anupādāya.
Evameva kho āvuso Ānanda rūpaṃ upādāya ‘asmī’ti hoti no anupādāya.
Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ upādāya ‘asmī’ti hoti no
anupādāya.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Ānanda, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti.
Aniccaṃ āvuso. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ
vāti. Aniccaṃ āvuso. Tasmātiha -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ
itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. Puṇṇo nāma āvuso āyasmā Mantāniputto amhākaṃ
navakānaṃ sataṃ bahūpakāro hoti, so amhe iminā

1. Mantāniputto (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

ovādena ovadati. Idañca pana me āyasmato Puṇṇassa Mantāṇiputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisamitoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Tissasutta

84. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamāroceti “api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disāpi me na pakkhāyanti, dhammāpi maṃ na paṭibhanti, thinamiddhañca¹ me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā”ti.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “āyasmā bhante Tisso Bhagavato pitucchāputto sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamāroceti ‘api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo, disāpi me na pakkhāyanti, dhammāpi maṃ na paṭibhanti, thinamiddhañca me cittaṃ pariyādāya tiṭṭhati, anabhirato ca brahmacariyaṃ carāmi, hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā’ti”.

Atha kho Bhagavā aññataraṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantesi “ehi tvaṃ bhikkhu mama vacanena Tissaṃ bhikkhuṃ āmantehi”ti. “Evam bhante”ti kho so bhikkhu Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Tisso tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ etadavoca “Satthā taṃ āvuso Tissa āmanteti”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Tisso tassa bhikkhuno paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Tissaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “saccaṃ kira tvaṃ Tissa sambahulānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ evamārocesi ‘api me āvuso madhurakajāto viya kāyo -pa- hoti ca me dhammesu vicikicchā’ti”. Evam bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa, rūpe avigatarāgassa avigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparīlāhassa avigatatañhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Evam bhante.

1. Thīnamiddhañca (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

Sādhū sādhū Tissa, evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti, yathā taṃ rūpe avigatarāgassa. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa -pa- tesam saṅkhārānam vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Sādhū sādhū Tissa, evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti, yathā taṃ saṅkhāresu avigatarāgassa. Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigataṇhassa, tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Sādhū sādhū Tissa, evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti, yathā taṃ viññāṇe avigatarāgassa. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa, rūpe vigatarāgassa vigatacchandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatataṇhassa tassa rūpassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. No hetam bhante.

Sādhū sādhū Tissa, evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti, yathā taṃ rūpe vigatarāgassa. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu vigatarāgassa. Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatacchandassa vigatapemassa vigatapipāsassa vigataparilāhassa vigatataṇhassa, tassa viññāṇassa vipariṇāmaññathābhāvā uppajjanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. No hetam bhante.

Sādhū sādhū Tissa, evaṃ hetam Tissa hoti, yathā taṃ viññāṇe vigatarāgassa. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Tissa, rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Tasmātiha -pa-. Evaṃ passam -pa- nāparam itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi Tissa dve purisā eko puriso amaggakusalo eko puriso maggakusalo, tamenam so amaggakusalo puriso amum maggakusalam purisam maggam puccheyya. So evam vadeyya “ehi bho purisa ayam maggo, tena muhuttam gaccha, tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi dvedhāpatham. Tattha vāmaṃ muñcitvā dakkhiṇam gaṇhāhi, tena muhuttam gaccha tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasi tibbam vanasaṇḍam, tena muhuttam gaccha, tena muhuttam gantvā dakkhissasimahantaṃ ninnam pallalam, tena muhuttam gaccha, tena

muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi sobbhaṃ papātaṃ, tena muhuttaṃ gaccha, tena muhuttaṃ gantvā dakkhissasi samaṃ bhūmibhāgaṃ ramaṇīyaṃ”ti.

Upamā kho myāyaṃ Tissa katā atthassa viññāpanāya. Ayaṃ cevetha attho—“puriso amaggakusalo”ti kho Tissa puthujjanassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Puriso maggakusalo”ti kho Tissa Tathāgatassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa. “Dvedhāpatho”ti kho Tissa vicikicchāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Vāmo maggo”ti kho Tissa aṭṭhaṅgikassetāṃ micchāmaggassa adhivacanaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, micchādīṭṭhiyā -pa-micchāsamādhissa. “Dakkhiṇo maggo”ti kho Tissa ariyassetāṃ aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādīṭṭhiyā -pa-sammāsamādhissa. “Tibbo vanasaṇḍo”ti kho Tissa avijjāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Mahantaṃ ninnāṃ pallalaṃ”ti kho Tissa kāmānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Sobbho papāto”ti kho Tissa kodhūpāyāsassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Samo bhūmibhāgo ramaṇīyo”ti kho Tissa nibbānassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ. Abhirama Tissa, abhirama Tissa, ahamovādena ahamanuggahena ahamanusāsaniyāti¹.

Idamavoca Bhagavā. Atthamano āyasmā Tisso Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Yamakasutta

85. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Yamakassa nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti “tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Assosum kho sambahulā bhikkhū “Yamakassa kira nāma bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ hoti ‘tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā’ti”. Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā

1. Ahamāmisadhammānuggahena mamovādena mamānusāsaniyāti (Ka)

Yamako tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodiṃsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etadavocuṃ—

“Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ ‘tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā’ti”. Evaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇāti.

Mā āvuso Yamaka evaṃ avaca, mā Bhagavantaṃ abbhācikkhi, na hi sādhu Bhagavato abbhācikkhanaṃ, na hi Bhagavā evaṃ vadeyya “khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā’ti. Evampi kho āyasmā Yamako tehi bhikkhūhi vuccamāno tatheva taṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ thāmasā parāmāsā abhinivissa voharati “tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā’ti.

Yathā kho te bhikkhū nāsakkhiṃsu āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etasmā pāpakā diṭṭhigatā vivecetum. Atha kho te bhikkhū utṭhāyāsanā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkamiṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavocuṃ “Yamakassa nāma āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ ‘tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā’ti, sādāyasmā Sāriputto yena Yamako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Sāriputto tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Yamako tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Yamakena saddhiṃ sammodi -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Yamakaṃ etadavoca—

“Saccam kira te āvuso Yamaka evarūpaṃ pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ uppannaṃ ‘tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bhedaṃ ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā’ti”.

Evaṃ khvāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ āvuso. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ āvuso. Tasmātiha -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka, rūpaṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso. Vedanaṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka, rūpasmiṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso. Aññatra rūpā “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso. Vedanāya. Aññatra vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Aññatra saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Aññatra saṅkhārehi. Viññāṇasmim “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso. Aññatra viññāṇā “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka, rūpaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka, ayaṃ so arūpī. Avedano. Asaññī. Asaṅkhāro. Aviññāṇo “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam āvuso. Ettha ca te āvuso Yamaka diṭṭheva dhamme saccato thetato¹ tathāgate anupalabbhiyamāne² kallaṃ nu te taṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ “tathāhaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmi, yathā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu kāyassa bheda ucchijjati vinassati, na hoti paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Ahu kho me taṃ āvuso Sāriputta pubbe aviddasuno pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ, idaṃca paṇāyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā tañceva pāpakaṃ diṭṭhigataṃ pahīnaṃ, dhammo ca me abhisamitoti.

1. Tathato (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Tathāgate anupalabbhamāne (?)

Sace taṃ āvuso Yamaka evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “yo so āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā kiṃ hotī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭho tvaṃ āvuso Yamaka kinti byākareyyāsīti. Sace maṃ āvuso evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “yo so āvuso Yamaka bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā kiṃ hotī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ āvuso evaṃ byākareyyaṃ “rūpaṃ kho āvuso aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ, tadatthaṅgataṃ, vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ taṃ niruddhaṃ, tadatthaṅgatan”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhohaṃ āvuso evaṃ byākareyyanti.

Sādhū sādhū āvuso Yamaka, tena hāvuso Yamaka upamaṃ te karissāmi etasseva atthassa bhiyyosomattāya ñāṇāya. Seyyathāpi āvuso Yamaka gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo, so ca ārakkhasampanno. Tassa kocideva puriso uppajjeyya anattakāmo ahitakāmo ayogakkhemakāmo jīvitā voropetukāmo. Tassa evamassa “ayaṃ kho gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā aḍḍho mahaddhano mahābhogo, so ca ārakkhasampanno, nāyaṃ¹ sukaro pasayha jīvitā voropetuṃ. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ anupakhajja jīvitā voropeyyaṃ”ti. So taṃ gahapatim vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ vadeyya “upaṭṭhaheyyaṃ taṃ bhante”ti. Tamevaṃ so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā upaṭṭhaheyya. So upaṭṭhaheyya pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kiṃkārapaṭissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī, tassa so gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā mittatopi naṃ saddaheyya², suhajjatopi naṃ saddaheyya, tasmaṃca vissāsaṃ āpajjeyya. Yadā kho āvuso tassa purisassa evamassa “saṃvissattho kho myāyaṃ gahapati vā gahapatiputto vā”ti. Atha naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropeyya.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi āvuso Yamaka, yadā hi so puriso amuṃ gahapatim vā gahapatiputtaṃ vā upasaṅkamitvā evaṃ āha “upaṭṭhaheyyaṃ taṃ bhante”ti. Tadāpi so vadhakova, vadhakaṇca pana santaṃ na aññasi “vadhako me”ti. Yadāpi so upaṭṭhahati pubbuṭṭhāyī pacchānipātī kiṃkārapaṭissāvī manāpacārī piyavādī, tadāpi so vadhakova, vadhakaṇca pana

1. Na hāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Daheyya (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

santaṃ na aññāsi “vadhako me”ti. Yadāpi naṃ rahogataṃ viditvā tiṇhena satthena jīvitaṃ voropeti, tadāpi so vadhakova, vadhakañca pana santaṃ na aññāsi “vadhako me”ti. Evamāvusoti. Evameva kho āvuso assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisadhammassa akovido sappurisadhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attāni. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ.

So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ “aniccaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Aniccaṃ vedanaṃ “aniccā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Aniccaṃ saññaṃ “aniccā sañña”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Anicce saṅkhāre “aniccā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ “aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ “dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ. Dukkhe saṅkhāre. Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ “dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Anattaṃ rūpaṃ “anattā rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Anattaṃ vedanaṃ. Anattaṃ saññaṃ. Anatte saṅkhāre. Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ “anattā viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ “saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ. Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ. Saṅkhate saṅkhāre. Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ “saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ “vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ “vadhakā vedanā”ti. Vadhakaṃ saññaṃ “vadhakā sañña”ti. Vadhake saṅkhāre “vadhakā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ “vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti.

So rūpaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti “attā me”ti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ upeti upādiyati adhiṭṭhāti “attā me”ti. Tassime pañcupādānakkhandhā upetā upādinnā dīgharattaṃ ahitāya dukkhāya saṃvattanti.

Sutavā ca kho āvuso ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī -pa-sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ attānaṃ na attani rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ attānaṃ, na attani viññāṇaṃ na viññāṇasmiṃ attānaṃ.

So aniccaṃ rūpaṃ “aniccaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Aniccaṃ vedanaṃ. Aniccaṃ saññaṃ. Anicce saṅkhāre. Aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ “aniccaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ “dukkhaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Dukkhaṃ vedanaṃ. Dukkhaṃ saññaṃ. Dukkhe saṅkhāre. Dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ “dukkhaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Anattaṃ rūpaṃ “anattā rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Anattaṃ vedanaṃ. Anattaṃ saññaṃ. Anatte saṅkhāre. Anattaṃ viññāṇaṃ “anattā viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ “saṅkhataṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Saṅkhataṃ vedanaṃ. Saṅkhataṃ saññaṃ. Saṅkhate saṅkhāre. Saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ “saṅkhataṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ “vadhakaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vadhakaṃ vedanaṃ. Vadhakaṃ saññaṃ. Vadhake saṅkhāre “vadhakā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ “vadhakaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

So rūpaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhīṭṭhāti “attā me”ti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ na upeti na upādiyati nādhīṭṭhāti “attā me”ti. Tassime pañcupādānakkhandhā anupetā anupādinna dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāya saṃvattantīti. Evametaṃ āvuso Sāriputta hoti, yesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārino anukampakā atthakāmā ovādakā anusāsakā. Idañca pana me āyasmato Sāriputtassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuttanti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Anurādhasutta

86. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato

avidūre araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāyasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Anurādhena saddhim̐ sammodim̐su, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādhaṃ etadavocum̐ “yo so āvuso Anurādha Tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ Tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti.

Evam̐ vutte āyasmā Anurādho te aññatitthiye paribbājake etadavoca “yo so āvuso Tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso paramapattipatto taṃ Tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Evam̐ vutte aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādhaṃ etadavocum̐ “so cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito, thero vā pana bālo abyatto”ti. Atha kho aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādhaṃ navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamim̐su.

Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etadahosi “sace kho maṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttariṃ pañhaṃ puccheyyum̐, kathaṃ byākaramāno nu khvāhaṃ tesam̐ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyaṃ, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Anurādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato avidūre araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ viharāmi. Atha kho bhante sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenaṃ

tenupasaṅkamimsu -pa- maṃ etadavocum ‘yo so āvuso Anurādha Tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṃ Tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato parama maraṇā’ti vā, na hoti. Hoti ca na ca hoti. ‘Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato parama maraṇā’ti vā’ti.

Evam vuttāhaṃ bhante te aññatitthiye paribbājake etadavocaṃ ‘yo so āvuso Tathāgato uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṃ Tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato parama maraṇā’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato parama maraṇā’ti vā’ti. Evam vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā maṃ etadavocum ‘so cāyaṃ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito, thero vā pana bālo abyatto’ti. Atha kho maṃ bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu.

Tassa mayhaṃ bhante acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etadahosi ‘sace kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim pañhaṃ puccheyyum, kathaṃ byākaramāno nu khvāhaṃ tesam aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkheyyaṃ, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākareyyaṃ, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgaccheyyā’ti”.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Tasmātiha -pa-. Evam passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, rūpaṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam bhante. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, rūpasmiṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam bhante. Aññatra rūpā “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam bhante. Vedanāya -pa-. Aññatra vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Aññatra saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Aññatra saṅkhārehi. Viññāṇasmiṃ. Aññatra viññāṇā “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, rūpaṃ. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, ayaṃ so arūpī. Avedano. Asaññī. Asaṅkhāro. Aviññāṇo “tathāgato”ti samanupassasīti. No hetam bhante.

Ettha ca te Anurādha diṭṭheva dhamme saccato thetato tathāgate anupalabbhiyamāne kallaṃ nu te taṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ “yo so āvuso Tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṃ Tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā. Na hoti. Hoti ca na ca hoti. ‘Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vā’ti”. No hetam bhante.

Sādhu sādhu Anurādha, pubbe cāhaṃ Anurādha etarahi ca dukkhañceva paññāpemi, dukkhassa ca nirodhanti. . Catuttham.

5. Vakkalisutta

87. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Vakkali kumbhakāranivesane viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bālḥagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi “ettha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha, upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha ‘Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bālḥagilāno, so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī’ti, evaṃca vadetha ‘sādhu kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’ti”. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā

yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum “Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bālḥagilāno, so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati, evaṇca pana vadeti ‘sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā’ti”. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Vakkali Bhagavantam dūratova āgacchantam, disvāna mañcake samadhosi¹. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ etadavoca “alam Vakkali mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi, santimāni āsanāni paññattāni, tatthāhaṃ nisīdissāmī”ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ etadavoca “kacci te Vakkali khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo”ti. Na me bhantekhamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥa me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamoti. Kacci te Vakkali na kiñci kukkucçaṃ na koci vippaṭisāroti. Taggha me bhante anappakaṃ kukkucçaṃ anappako vippaṭisāroti. Kacci pana taṃ Vakkali attā sīlato na upavadatīti. Na kho maṃ bhante attā sīlato upavadatīti. No ce kira taṃ Vakkali attā sīlato upavadati, atha kiñca te kukkucçaṃ ko ca vippaṭisāroti. Cirapaṭikāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkamitukāmo, natthi ca me kāyasmim tāvaticā balamattā, yāvatahaṃ² Bhagavantam dassanāya upasaṅkameyyanti.

Alam Vakkali, kiṃ te iminā pūtikāyena diṭṭhena, yo kho Vakkali dhammaṃ passati, so maṃ passati. Yo maṃ passati, so dhammaṃ passati. Dhammaṃ hi Vakkali passanto maṃ passati, maṃ passanto dhammaṃ passati.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Vakkali, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ,

1. Samañcosi (Sī), samañcopi (Syā, Kam) sam + dhū + ī = samadhosi.

2. Yāhaṃ (Sī), yāyāhaṃ (I)

kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetarṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Eso me attāti. No hetarṃ bhante. Tasmātiha -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Gijjhakūṭo pabbato tena pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantassa Bhagavato upaṭṭhāke āmantesi “etha maṃ āvuso mañcakaṃ āropetvā yena Isigilipassaṃ kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkamatha ‘kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso antaraghare kālaṃ kattabbaṃ maññeyyā’ti”. “Evaṃāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā yena Isigilipassaṃ kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkamimsu. Atha kho Bhagavā tañca rattiṃ tañca divāvasesaṃ Gijjhakūṭe pabbate vihāsi. Atha kho dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu -pa- ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho ekā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya ceteti”ti. Aparā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “so hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatī”ti. Idamavocuṃ tā devatāyo, idaṃ vatvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā tatthevantaradhāyimsu.

Atha kho Bhagavā tassā rattiyaṃ accayena bhikkhū āmantesi “etha tumhe bhikkhave yena Vakkali bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatha, upasaṅkamitvā Vakkaliṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ vadetha—

Suṇāvuso tvaṃ Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ dvinnāṇca devatānaṃ, imaṃ āvuso rattiṃ dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ abhikkantavaṇṇā kevalakappaṃ Gijjhakūṭaṃ obhāsetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca ‘Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya ceteti’ti. Aparā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca ‘so hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatī’ti. Bhagavā ca taṃ āvuso Vakkali evamāha ‘mā bhāyi Vakkali, mā bhāyi Vakkali, apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati, apāpikā kālakiriya’ti”. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho

te bhikkhū Bhagavato paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Vakkali tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ etadavocum̐ “suṇāvuso Vakkali Bhagavato vacanaṃ dvinnāṇa devatānaṃ”ti.

Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali upaṭṭhāke āmantesi “etha maṃ āvuso mañcakā oropetha ‘kathaṃ hi nāma mādiso ucce āsane nisīditvā tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ sotabbaṃ maññeyyā’ti”. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ mañcakā oropesum̐. Imaṃ āvuso rattiṃ dve devatāyo abhikkantāya rattiyaṃ -pa- ekamantaṃ aṭṭhaṃsu, ekamantaṃ ṭhitā kho āvuso ekā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “Vakkali bhante bhikkhu vimokkhāya ceteti”ti. Aparā devatā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “so hi nūna bhante suvimutto vimuccissatī”ti. Bhagavā ca taṃ āvuso Vakkali evamāha “mā bhāyi Vakkali, mā bhāyi Vakkali, apāpakaṃ te maraṇaṃ bhavissati, apāpikā kālakiriya”ti. Tenahāvuso mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha “Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatī”ti, evaṇca vadetha “rūpaṃ aniccaṃ, tāhaṃ bhante na kaṅkhāmi, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi, yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi. Vedanā aniccā, tāhaṃ bhante na kaṅkhāmi, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti vicikicchāmi, yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi. Saññā. Saṅkhārā aniccā, tāhaṃ bhante na kaṅkhāmi, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi, yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, tāhaṃ bhante na kaṅkhāmi, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi, yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Vakkalissa paṭissutvā pakkamim̐su. Atha kho āyasmā Vakkali acirapakkantesu tesu bhikkhūsu satthaṃ āhasesi.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim̐su, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdim̐su, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum̐ “Vakkali bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bāḷhagilāno, so

Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati, evañca vadeti ‘rūpaṃ aniccaṃ, tāhaṃ bhante na kaṅkhāmi, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi, yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, tāhaṃ bhante na kaṅkhāmi, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhanti na vicikicchāmi, yadaniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, natthi me tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti na vicikicchāmi’ti”.

Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “āyāma bhikkhave yena Isigilipassaṃ kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkamissāma, yattha Vakkalinā kulaputtana satthamāharitaṃ”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Atha kho Bhagavā sambahulehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ yena Isigilipassaṃ kāḷasilā tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Vakkaliṃ dūratova mañcake vivattakkhandhaṃ semānaṃ.

Tena kho pana samayena dhūmāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati pacchimaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uttaraṃ disaṃ, gacchati dakkhiṇaṃ disaṃ, gacchati uddhaṃ disaṃ, gacchati adho disaṃ, gacchati anudisaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave etaṃ dhūmāyitattaṃ timirāyitattaṃ gacchateva purimaṃ disaṃ -pa- gacchati anudisaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Eso kho bhikkhave māro pāpimā Vakkalissa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ samanvesati¹ “kattha Vakkalissa kulaputtassa viññāṇaṃ patiṭṭhitaṃ”ti, appatiṭṭhitena ca bhikkhave viññāṇena Vakkali kulaputto parinibbutosi. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Assajisutta

88. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Assaji Kassapakārāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bālāgilāno. Atha kho āyasmā Assaji upaṭṭhāke āmantesi “etha tumhe āvuso yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamatha, upasaṅkamitvā mama vacanena Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandatha ‘Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko dukkhito bālāgilāno, so Bhagavato pāde sirasā vandati’ti, evañca vadetha ‘sādhu kira bhante’

1. Samannesati (Ka-Sī, I)

Bhagavā yena Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā'ti".
 "Evamāvuso"ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Assajissa paṭissutvā yena Bhagavā
 tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ
 nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum
 "Assaji bhante bhikkhu ābādhiko -pa- "sādhū kira bhante Bhagavā yena
 Assaji bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyā"ti. Adhivāsesi
 Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayam paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā
 Assaji tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Assaji Bhagavantam dūratova
 āgacchantam, disvāna mañcake samadhosi. Atha kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ
 Assajim¹ etadavoca "alam Assaji mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi, santimāni
 āsanāni paññattāni, tatthāham nisīdissāmī"ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane,
 nisajja kho Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Assajim etadavoca "kacci te āssaji
 khamanīyam, kacci yāpanīyam -pa- paṭikkamosānam paññāyati no
 abhikkamo"ti.

Na me bhante khamanīyam -pa- abhikkamosānam paññāyati no
 paṭikkamoti. Kacci te Assaji na kiñci kukkucam na koci vippaṭisāroti.
 Taggha me bhante anappakam kukkucam anappako vippaṭisāroti. Kacci
 pana tam Assaji attā sīlato na upavadatīti. Na kho maṃ bhante attā sīlato
 upavadatīti. No ce kira tam Assaji attā sīlato upavadati, atha kiñca te
 kukkucam ko ca vippaṭisāroti. Pubbe khvāham bhante gelaññe
 passambhetvā passambhetvā kāyasaṅkhāre viharāmi, soham samādhim
 nappaṭilabhāmi. Tassa mayham bhante tam samādhim appaṭilabhato evam
 hoti "no cassāham parihāyāmi"ti. Ye te Assaji samaṇabrāhmaṇā
 samādhisārakā samādhisāmaññā, tesam tam samādhim appaṭilabhataṃ evam
 hoti "no cassu mayam parihāyāmā"ti.

Tam kim maññasi Assaji, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ
 bhante -pa-. Viññāṇam -pa-. Tasmātiha -pa-. Evam passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ
 itthattāyāti pajānāti. So sukham ce vedanam vedayati², sā "aniccā"ti
 pajānāti,

1. Āyasmato Assajissa (I, Ka)

2. Vediyati (Sī, I)

“anajjhositā”ti pajānāti, “anibhinanditā”ti pajānāti. Dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, sā “aniccā”ti pajānāti, “anajjhositā”ti pajānāti, “anabhinanditā”ti pajānāti. Adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, sā “aniccā”ti pajānāti -pa- “anabhinanditā”ti pajānāti. So sukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamyutto naṃ vedayati, dukkhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamyutto naṃ vedayati. Adukkhamasukhaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayati, visamyutto naṃ vedayati. So kāyapariyantikaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayamāno “kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi”ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ ce vedanaṃ vedayamāno “jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi”ti pajānāti, “kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantī”ti pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi Assaji telañca paṭicca vaṭṭiñca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya, tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho Assaji bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno “kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi”ti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno “jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmi”ti pajānāti, “kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantī”ti pajānātīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Khemakasutta

89. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Kosambiyaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Khemako Badarikārāme viharati ābādhiko dukkhito bālīhagilāno. Atha kho therā bhikkhū sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhitā āyasmantaṃ Dāsakaṃ āmañtesuṃ “ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Khemakaṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ vadehi ‘therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evamāhaṃsu ‘kacci te āvuso khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo’ti’. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etadavoca “therā taṃ

āvuso Khemaka evamāhaṃsu ‘kacci te āvuso khamanīyaṃ -pa- no abhikkamo’ti’. Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ -pa- abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamoti.

Atha kho āyasmā dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etadavoca “Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evamāha ‘na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ -pa- Abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo’ti’. Ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Khemakaṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ vadehi “therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evamāhaṃsu ‘pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho, imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attaññāṇaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassatī’ti”.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa-. Therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evamāhaṃsu “pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho, imesu āyasmā Khemako pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attaññāṇaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassatī’ti. Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho, imesu khvāhaṃ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attaññāṇaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmīti.

Atha kho āyasmā dāsako yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etadavoca “Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evamāha ‘pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho, imesu khvāhaṃ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attaññāṇaṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmī’ti’. Ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Khemakaṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ vadehi “therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evamāhaṃsu ‘pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho, no ce kirāyasmā Khemako

imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attaññāṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati, tenahāyasmā Khemako araham khīṇāsavo'ti".

“Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako -pa-. therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evamāhaṃsu “pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho, no ce kirāyasmā Khemako imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu kiñci attaññāṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassati, tenahāyasmā Khemako araham khīṇāsavo'ti". Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho, imesu khvāhaṃ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attaññāṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi, na camhi araham khīṇāsavo, api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu “asmī”ti adhigataṃ, “ayamahasmī”ti na ca samanupassāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā dāsako yena therā bhikkhū -pa- there bhikkhū etadavoca—Khemako āvuso bhikkhu evamāha “pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā vuttā Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho, imesu khvāhaṃ āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu na kiñci attaññāṃ vā attaniyaṃ vā samanupassāmi, na camhi araham khīṇāsavo, api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu ‘asmī’ti adhigataṃ, ‘ayamahasmī’ti na ca samanupassāmi”ti.

Ehi tvaṃ āvuso Dāsaka yena Khemako bhikkhu tenupasaṅkama, upasaṅkamitvā Khemakaṃ bhikkhuṃ evaṃ vadehi—therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evamāhaṃsu “yametaṃ āvuso Khemaka ‘asmī’ti vadesi, kimetaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, rūpaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, aññatra rūpā ‘asmī’ti vadesi. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, aññatra viññāṇā ‘asmī’ti vadesi. Yametaṃ āvuso Khemaka ‘asmī’ti vadesi, kimetaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā dāsako therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Khemako tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etadavoca—therā taṃ āvuso Khemaka evamāhaṃsu “yametaṃ

āvuso Khemaka ‘asmī’ti vadesi, kimetaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, rūpaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, aññatra rūpā ‘asmī’ti vadesi. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, aññatra viññāṇā ‘asmī’ti vadesi. Yametaṃ āvuso Khemaka ‘asmī’ti vadesi, kimetaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi”ti. Alaṃ āvuso Dāsaka kiṃ imāya sandhāvanikāya, āharāvuso daṇḍaṃ, ahameva yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkamissāmīti.

Atha kho āyasmā Khemako daṇḍamolubbha yena therā bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā therehi bhikkhūhi saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ therā bhikkhū etadavocuṃ “yametaṃ āvuso Khemaka ‘asmī’ti vadesi, kimetaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, rūpaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, aññatra rūpā ‘asmī’ti vadesi. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi, aññatra viññāṇā ‘asmī’ti vadesi. Yametaṃ āvuso Khemaka ‘asmī’ti vadesi, kimetaṃ ‘asmī’ti vadesi”ti. Na khvāhaṃ āvuso rūpaṃ “asmī”ti vadāmi, napi aññatra rūpā “asmī”ti vadāmi. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ “asmī”ti vadāmi, napi aññatra viññāṇā “asmī”ti vadāmi, api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu “asmī”ti adhigataṃ, “ayamahamasmi”ti na ca samanupassāmi.

Seyyathāpi āvuso uppalassa vā padumassa vā puṇḍarīkassa vā gandho, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “pattassa gandho”ti vā “vaṇṇassa¹ gandho”ti vā “kiṇjakkhassa gandho”ti vā, sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetuṃ āvuso. Yathā kathaṃ paṇāvuso sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. “Pupphassa gandho”ti kho āvuso sammā byākaramāno byākareyyāti. Evameva khvāhaṃ āvuso na rūpaṃ “asmī”ti vadāmi, napi aññatra rūpā “asmī”ti vadāmi. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ “asmī”ti vadāmi, napi aññatra viññāṇā “asmī”ti vadāmi, api ca me āvuso pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu “asmī”ti adhigataṃ, “ayamahamasmi”ti na ca samanupassāmi.

Kiñcāpi āvuso ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti, atha khvassa hoti yo ca pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu

1. Vaṇṇassa (katthaci)

anusahagato “asmī”ti māno “asmī”ti chando “asmī”ti anusayo asamūhato, so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā. Iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Tassimesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yopissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato “asmī”ti māno “asmī”ti chando “asmī”ti anusayo asamūhato, sopi samugghātaṃ gacchati.

Seyyathāpi āvuso vatthaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ malaggahitaṃ, tamenāṃ sāmikā rajakassa anupadajjumaṃ, tamenāṃ rajako ūse vā khāre vā gomaye vā sammadditvā acche udaye vikkhāleti, kiñcāpi taṃ hoti vatthaṃ parisuddhaṃ pariyoḍātaṃ, atha khvassa hoti yeva anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato, tamenāṃ rajako sāmikānaṃ deti, tamenāṃ sāmikā gandhaparibhāvite karaṇḍake nikkhipanti, yopissa hoti anusahagato ūsagandho vā khāragandho vā gomayagandho vā asamūhato, sopi samugghātaṃ gacchati. Evameva kho āvuso kiñcāpi ariyasāvakassa pañcorambhāgiyāni saṃyojanāni pahīnāni bhavanti, atha khvassa hoti yeva pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato “asmī”ti māno “asmī”ti chando “asmī”ti anusayo asamūhato, so aparena samayena pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassī viharati “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā. Iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti, tassa imesu pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu udayabbayānupassino viharato yopissa hoti pañcasu upādānakkhandhesu anusahagato “asmī”ti māno “asmī”ti chando “asmī”ti anusayo asamūhato, sopi samugghātaṃ gacchatīti.

Evam vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ etadavocumaṃ “na kho¹ mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Khemakaṃ vihesāpekhā pucchimha, api cāyasmā Khemako pahosi tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitumaṃ desetumaṃ

1. Na kho pana (Ka)

paññāpetum paṭṭhapetum vivaritum vibhajitum uttānīkātum, tayidaṃ āyasmatā Khemakena tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ vitthārena ācikkhitaṃ desitaṃ paññāpitaṃ paṭṭhapitaṃ vivaritaṃ vibhajitaṃ uttānīkatan”ti.

Idamavoca āyasmā Khemako. Attamanā therā bhikkhū āyasmato Khemakassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandum. Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmim bhaññamāne saṭṭhimattānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittāni vimuccimṣu āyasmato Khemakassa cāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Channasutta

90. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Channo sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito avāpuraṇaṃ¹ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etadavoca “ovadantu maṃ āyasmanto therā, anusāsantu maṃ āyasmanto therā, karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ, yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyan”ti.

Evam vutte therā bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ etadavocum “rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Rūpaṃ anattā. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etadahosi—“mayhampi kho etaṃ evaṃ² hoti ‘rūpaṃ aniccaṃ. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Rūpaṃ anattā. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ti. Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhipaṭinissagge taṇhākkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati, paritassanā upādānaṃ uppajjati, paccudāvattati mānaṃ, ‘atha ko carahi me attā’ti. Na kho panevaṃ dhammaṃ passato hoti. Ko nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ deseyya, yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyan”ti.

Atha kho āyasmato Channassa etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme, Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito,

1. Apāpuraṇaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Mayhampi kho evaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammaṃ desetum, yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ. Atthi ca me āyasmante Ānande tāvatikā vissaṭṭhi¹. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Channo senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Kosambī Ghositārāmo, yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmataṃ Ānandesu saddhiṃ sammodi -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Channo āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca—

Ekamidāhaṃ āvuso Ānanda samayaṃ Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharāmi Isipatane migadāye, atha khvāhaṃ āvuso sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito avāpuraṇaṃ ādāya vihārena vihāraṃ upasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etadavocaṃ “ovadantu maṃ āyasmanto therā, anusāsantu maṃ āyasmanto therā, karontu me āyasmanto therā dhammiṃ kathaṃ, yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ”ti. Evaṃ vutte maṃ āvuso therā bhikkhū etadavocaṃ “rūpaṃ kho āvuso Channa aniccaṃ. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Rūpaṃ anattā -pa-. Viññāṇaṃ anattā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “mayhampi kho etaṃ evaṃ hoti ‘rūpaṃ aniccaṃ -pa- viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Rūpaṃ anattā. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā. Sabbe saṅkhārā aniccā, sabbe dhammā anattā’ti. Atha ca pana me sabbasaṅkhārasamathe sabbūpadhipaṭinissagge taṇhākkhaye virāge nirodhe nibbāne cittaṃ na pakkhandati nappasīdati na santiṭṭhati nādhimuccati, paritassanā upādānaṃ uppajjati, paccudāvattati mānaṃ, ‘atha ko carahi me attā’ti. Na kho panevaṃ dhammaṃ passato hoti. Ko nu kho me tathā dhammaṃ deseyya, yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ”ti.

Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme, Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti ca me āyasmā Ānando tathā dhammaṃ desetum, yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyaṃ, atthi ca me āyasmante

Ānande tāvatikā viṣaṭṭhi. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyan”ti. Ovadatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando, anusāsatu maṃ āyasmā Ānando, karotu me āyasmā Ānando dhammiṃ kathaṃ, yathāhaṃ dhammaṃ passeyyanti.

Ettakenapi mayaṃ āyasmato Channassa attamanā, api nāma taṃ¹ āyasmā Channo āvi akāsi, khīlaṃ chindi². Odahāvuso Channa sotaṃ, bhabbosi³ dhammaṃ viññātunti. Atha kho āyasmato Channassa tāvatakena⁴ uḷāraṃ pītipāmojjaṃ uppajji “bhabbo kirasmi dhammaṃ viññātun”ti.

Sammukhā metaṃ āvuso Channa Bhagavato suttaṃ, sammukhā paṭiggahitaṃ Kaccānagottaṃ bhikkhuṃ ovaḍantassa, dvayanissito khvāyaṃ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena atthitañceva natthitañca, lokasamudayaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loka natthitā, sā na hoti. Lokanirodhaṃ kho Kaccāna yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passato yā loka natthitā, sā na hoti. Upayupādānābhinivesavinibandho khvāyaṃ Kaccāna loko yebhuyyena, tañcāyaṃ upayupādānaṃ cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayaṃ na upeti na upādiyati, nādhīṭṭhāti “attā me”ti. “Dukkameva uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati, dukkhaṃ nirujjhamānaṃ nirujjhati”ti na kaṅkhati na vicikicchati aparappaccayā ñāṇamevassa ettha hoti. Ettāvatā kho Kaccāna sammādiṭṭhi hoti. “Sabbamatthī”ti kho Kaccāna ayameko anto, “sabbaṃ natthī”ti ayaṃ dutiyo anto, ete te Kaccāna ubho ante anupagamma majjhena Tathāgato dhammaṃ deseti—avijjāpaccayā saṅkhārā, saṅkhārapaccayā viññāṇaṃ -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Avijjāya tveva asesavirāganirodhā saṅkhāranirodho -pa- evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotīti.

Evametaṃ āvuso Ānanda hoti, yesaṃ āyasmantānaṃ tādīsā sabrahmacārayo anukampakā atthakāmā ovāḍakā anusāsakā, idaṅca pana me āyasmato Ānandassa dhammadesanaṃ sutvā dhammo abhisamitoti. . Atṭhamam.

1. Attamanā abhiraddhā, taṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Pabhindi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Bhabbo tvaṃ (Ka) 4. Tāvadeva (Sī)

9. Rāhulasutta

91. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Rāhulo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti.

Yaṃ kiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā -pa-. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā -pa- sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyarāhulasutta

92. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ māsaṃ hoti vidhāsamatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ”ti. Yaṃkiñci Rāhula rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā -pa- yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho

Rāhula jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānaṣaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Theravaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Ānando Tisso Yamako, Anurādho ca Vakkali.
Assaji Khemako Channo, Rāhulā apare duve.

(10) 5. Pupphavagga

1. Nadīsutta

93. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave nadī pabbateyyā ohārinī dūraṅgamā sīghasotā, tassā ubhosu tīresu¹ kāsā cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ, kusā cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ, pabbajā² cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ, bīraṇā cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ, rukkhā cepi jātā assu, te naṃ ajjholambeyyūṃ. Tassā puriso sotena vuyhamāno kāse cepi gaṇheyya, te palujjeyyūṃ, so tatonidānaṃ anayabyasanaṃ āpajjeyya, kuse cepi gaṇheyya, pabbaje cepi gaṇheyya, bīraṇe cepi gaṇheyya, rukkhhe cepi gaṇheyya, te palujjeyyūṃ, so tatonidānaṃ anayabyasanaṃ āpajjeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ rūpaṃ palujjati, so tatonidānaṃ anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā

1. Ubhato tīre (Sī), ubhato tīresu (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Babbajā (Sī, I)

attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ, tassa taṃ viññāṇaṃ palujjati. So tatonidānaṃ anayabyasanaṃ āpajjati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Tasmātiha -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Pupphasutta

94. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave lokena vivadāmi, lokova mayā vivadati. Na bhikkhave dhammavādī kenaci lokasmim vivadati. Yaṃ bhikkhave natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ “natthī”ti vadāmi. Yaṃ bhikkhave atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ “atthī”ti vadāmi.

Kiñca bhikkhave natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, yamaṃ “natthī”ti vadāmi. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ “natthī”ti vadāmi. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ “natthī”ti vadāmi. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave natthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ “natthī”ti vadāmi.

Kiñca bhikkhave atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, yamaṃ “atthī”ti vadāmi. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ “atthī”ti vadāmi. Vedanā aniccā -pa-. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ “atthī”ti vadāmi. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave atthisammataṃ loke paṇḍitānaṃ, ahampi taṃ “atthī”ti vadāmi.

Atthi bhikkhave loke lokadhammo, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā taṃ ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti.

Kiñca bhikkhave loke lokadhammo, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhitvā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññāpeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti,

abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññapeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti.

Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evaṃ ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññapiyamāne paṭṭhapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyaṃ uttānīkariyamāne na jānāti na passati, tamahaṃ bhikkhave bālaṃ puthujjanaṃ andhaṃ acakkhukaṃ ajānantaṃ apassantaṃ kinti karomi. Vedanā bhikkhave loke lokadhammo -pa-. Saññā bhikkhave. Saṅkhārā bhikkhave. Viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave loke lokadhammo, taṃ Tathāgato abhisambujjhati abhisameti, abhisambujjhivā abhisametvā ācikkhati deseti paññapeti paṭṭhapeti vivarati vibhajati uttānīkaroti.

Yo bhikkhave Tathāgatena evaṃ ācikkhiyamāne desiyamāne paññapiyamāne paṭṭhapiyamāne vivariyamāne vibhajiyaṃ uttānīkariyamāne na jānāti na passati, tamahaṃ bhikkhave bālaṃ puthujjanaṃ andhaṃ acakkhukaṃ ajānantaṃ apassantaṃ kinti karomi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave uppalaṃ vā padumaṃ vā puṇḍarīkaṃ vā uḍake jātāṃ uḍake saṃvaḍḍhaṃ uḍakā accuggamma ṭhāti¹ anupalittaṃ uḍakena. Evameva kho bhikkhave Tathāgato loke jāto loke saṃvaḍḍho lokaṃ abhibhuyya viharati anupalitto lokenāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Pheṇapiṇḍūpamasutta

95. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Ayujjhāyaṃ² viharati Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “seyyathāpi bhikkhave ayaṃ Gaṅgā nadī mahantaṃ pheṇapiṇḍaṃ āvaheyya, tamenāṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya, tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya, asārakaññeva khāyeyya, kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave pheṇapiṇḍe sāro. Evameva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- yaṃ dūre santike vā, taṃ bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati, tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva

1. Tittthantam (Ka)

2. Ayojjhāyam (Sī, I)

khāyati, tucchakaññeva khāyati, asārakaññeva khāyati, kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave rūpe sāro.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye thullaphusitake deve vassante udaye udakapubbulaṃ¹ uppajjati ceva nirujjhati ca, tamenāṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya, tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya, asārakaññeva khāyeyya, kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave udakapubbule sāro. Evameva kho bhikkhave yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā -pa- yā dūre santike vā, taṃ bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati, tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati, tucchakaññeva khāyati, asārakaññeva khāyati, kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave vedanāya sāro.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gimhānaṃ pacchime māse ṭhite majjhanhike kāle marīcikā phandati, tamenāṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya, tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya -pa- Kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave marīcikāya sāro. Evameva kho bhikkhave yā kāci saññā -pa-.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭṭhārim² ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya. So tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandhaṃ ujum navaṃ akukkukajātāṃ³, tamenāṃ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā agge chindeyya, agge chetvā pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujeyya, so tassa pattavaṭṭim vinibbhujanto pheggumpi nādhigaccheyya, kuto sāraṃ, tamenāṃ cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya yoniso upaparikkheyya, tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya, asārakaññeva khāyeyya, kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave kadalikkhandhe sāro. Evameva kho bhikkhave ye keci saṅkhārā atītānāgatapaccuppannā -pa-

1. Udayapubbulaṃ (Sī, I)

2. Kuṭṭhārim (Syā, Kam, Ka)

3. Akukkajātāṃ (Ka-Sī, I), akusajātāṃ (Ka-Sī), akukkukajātāṃ (Ka)

ye dūre santike vā, taṃ bhikkhu passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati,
tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati,
tucchakaññeva khāyati, asārakaññeva khāyati, kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave
saṅkhāresu sāro.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave māyākāro vā māyākārantevāsī vā catumahāpathe¹
māyaṃ vidamseyya, tamenam cakkhumā puriso passeyya nijjhāyeyya
yoniso upaparikkheyya, tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso upaparikkhato
rittakaññeva khāyeyya, tucchakaññeva khāyeyya, asārakaññeva khāyeyya,
kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave māyāya sāro. Evameva kho bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci
viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- yaṃ dūre santike vā, taṃ bhikkhu
passati nijjhāyati yoniso upaparikkhati, tassa taṃ passato nijjhāyato yoniso
upaparikkhato rittakaññeva khāyati, tucchakaññeva khāyati, asārakaññeva
khāyati, kiṃ hi siyā bhikkhave viññāṇe sāro.

Evam passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati.
Vedanāyapi. Saññāyapi. Saṅkhāresupi. Viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati,
nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ
hoti -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparaṃ etadavoca
Satthā—

Pheṇapiṇḍūpamaṃ rūpaṃ, vedanā pubbuḷūpamā².

Marīcikūpamā saññā, saṅkhārā kadalūpamā.

Māyūpamañca viññāṇaṃ, desitādiccabandhunā.

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati, yoniso upaparikkhati.

Rittakaṃ tucchakaṃ hoti, yo naṃ passati yoniso.

Imañca kāyaṃ ārabha, bhūripaññena desitaṃ.

Pahānaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ, rūpaṃ passatha³ chaḍḍitaṃ.

1. Cātummahāpathe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Bubbulūpamā (Sī), pubbuḷopamā (Ka)

3. Passetha (Sī)

Āyu usmā ca viññāṇaṃ, yadā kāyaṃ jahantimaṃ.

Apaviddho¹ tadā seti, parabhattaṃ acetanaṃ.

Etādisāyaṃ santāno, māyāyaṃ bālalāpinī.

Vadhako esa akkhāto, sāro ettha na vijjati.

Evaṃ khandhe avekkheyya, bhikkhu āraddhavīriyo.

Divā vā yadi vā rattiṃ, sampajāno paṭissato.

Jaheyya sabbasaṃyogaṃ, kareyya saraṇattano.

Careyyādittasīsova, patthayaṃ accutaṃ padanti.

Tatiyaṃ.

4. Gomayapiṇḍasutta

96. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā, yā vedanā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā, yā saññā -pa-. Atthi nu kho bhante keci saṅkhārā, ye saṅkhārā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti. Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”ti. Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā. Kāci saññā. Keci saṅkhārā. Kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ gomayapiṇḍaṃ pāṇinā gahetvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca—ettakopi kho bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ettako cepi bhikkhu attabhāvapaṭilābho abhavissa nicco dhuvo

1. Apaviṭṭho (Syā, Kam)

sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakopi attabhāvapaṭilābho natthi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Bhūtapubbāhaṃ bhikkhu rājā ahoṣiṃ khattiyo muddhāvasitto, tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītinagarasahassāni ahesuṃ Kusāvatīrājadhānippamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītipāsādasahassāni ahesuṃ Dhammapāsādappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītikūṭāgārasahassāni ahesuṃ Mahābyūhakūṭāgārappamukhāni¹. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītipallaṅkasahassāni ahesuṃ dantamayāni sāramayāni sovaṇṇamayāni goṇakatthatāni paṭikatthatāni paṭalikatthatāni kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇāni² sa-uttaracchadāni ubhatolohitakūpadhānāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītināgasahassāni ahesuṃ sovaṇṇālāṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇaddhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Uposathanāgarājappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītassasahassāni ahesuṃ sovaṇṇālāṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇaddhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Valāhaka-assarājappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītirathasahassāni ahesuṃ sovaṇṇālāṅkāraṇi sovaṇṇaddhajāni hemajālapaṭicchannāni Vejyantarathappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu rañño sato khattiyassa muddhāvasittassa caturāsītimaṇisahassāni ahesuṃ maṇiratanappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu -pa- caturāsīti-itthisahassāni ahesuṃ Subhaddādevippamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu -pa- caturāsītikhattiyasahassāni ahesuṃ anuyantāni pariṇāyakaratanappamukhāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu -pa- caturāsītidhenusahassāni ahesuṃ dukūlasandānāni kaṃsūpadhāraṇāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu -pa- caturāsītivatthakoṭisahassāni ahesuṃ khomasukhumāni koseyyasukhumāni

1. Mahāviyūhakūṭāgārappamukhāni (Dī 2. 153 piṭṭhe)

2. Kādalimigapavarapaccattharaṇāni (Sī)

kambalasukhumāni kappāsikasukhumāni. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhu -pa-caturāsītithālīpākasahassāni ahesuṃ, sāyaṃ pātaṃ bhattābhīhāro abhihariyittha.

Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nagarasahassānaṃ ekaññeva taṃ nagaraṃ hoti, yamahaṃ tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi Kusāvatī rājadhānī. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pāsādasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so pāsādo hoti, yamahaṃ tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi dhammo pāsādo. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā kūṭāgārasahassānaṃ ekaññeva taṃ kūṭāgāraṃ hoti, yamahaṃ tena samayena ajjhāvasāmi mahābyūhaṃ kūṭāgāraṃ. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā pallaṅkasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so pallaṅko hoti, yamahaṃ tena samayena paribhuñjāmi dantamayo vā sāramayo vā sovaṇṇamayo vā rūpiyamayo vā. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā nāgasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so nāgo hoti, yamahaṃ tena samayena abhiruhāmi Uposatho nāgarājā. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā assasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so asso hoti, yamahaṃ tena samayena abhiruhāmi Valāhako assarājā. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā rathasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so ratho hoti, yamahaṃ tena samayena abhiruhāmi vejayanto ratho. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā itthisahassānaṃ ekāyeva sā itthi hoti, yā maṃ tena samayena paccupaṭṭhāti khattiyānī vā velāmikā vā. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā vatthakoṭīśahassānaṃ ekaññeva taṃ vatthayugam hoti, yamahaṃ tena samayena paridahāmi khomasukhumaṃ vā koseyyasukhumaṃ vā kambalasukhumaṃ vā kappāsikasukhumaṃ vā. Tesaṃ kho pana bhikkhu caturāsītiyā thālīpākasahassānaṃ ekoyeva so thālīpāko hoti, yato nālīkodanaparamaṃ bhuñjāmi, tadupiyaṇca sūpeyyaṃ¹. Iti kho bhikkhu sabbete saṅkhārā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā. Evaṃ aniccā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā, evaṃ addhuvā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā, evaṃ anassāsikā kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā. Yāvañcidaṃ bhikkhu alameva sabbasaṅkhāresu nibbindituṃ, alaṃ virajjitūṃ, alaṃ vimuccituntī. . Catuttham.

1. Sūpabyañjanaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Nakhasikhāsutta

97. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā, yā vedanā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Atthi nu kho bhante kāci saññā -pa- keci saṅkhārā, ye saṅkhārā niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti. Atthi nu kho bhante kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”ti. Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā. Kāci saññā. Keci saṅkhārā -pa- kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti.

Atha kho Bhagavā parittaṃ nakhasikhāyaṃ paṃsum āropetvā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca—ettakampi kho bhikkhu rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ettakaṃ cepi bhikkhu rūpaṃ abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ, na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakampi rūpaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Ettakāpi kho bhikkhu vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ettakā cepi bhikkhu vedanā abhavissa niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā, na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakāpi vedanā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Ettakāpi kho bhikkhu saññā natthi -pa-. Ettakāpi kho bhikkhu saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassanti. Ettakā cepi bhikkhu saṅkhārā abhavissaṃsu niccā dhuvā sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā, na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakāpi saṅkhārā natthi niccā dhuvā

sassatā avipariṇāmadhammā, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Ettakampi kho bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Ettakampi kho bhikkhu viññāṇaṃ abhavissa niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ, na yidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho bhikkhu ettakampi viññāṇaṃ natthi niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Tasmātiha. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Suddhikasutta

98. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Atthi nu kho bhante kāci vedanā -pa- kāci saññā. Keci saṅkhārā. Kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati”ti. Natthi kho bhikkhu kiñci rūpaṃ, yaṃ rūpaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassati. Natthi kho bhikkhu kāci vedanā -pa- kāci saññā. Keci saṅkhārā. Kiñci viññāṇaṃ, yaṃ viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ dhuvaṃ sassataṃ avipariṇāmadhammaṃ sassatisamaṃ tatheva ṭhassatīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Gaddulabaddhasutta

99. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāsamuddo ussussati visussati na bhavati, na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi. Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ Sineru pabbatarājā ḍayhati vinassati

na bhavati, na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi. Hoti so bhikkhave samayo yaṃ mahāpathavī ḍayhati vinassati na bhavati, na tvevāhaṃ bhikkhave avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho¹ daḥhe khīle vā thambhe vā upanibaddho, tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā anuparidhāvati anuparivattati. Evameva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī -pa-sappurisa-dhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati -pa-. Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati. Saññaṃ attato samanupassati. Saṅkhāre attato samanupassati. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. So rūpaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati. Vedanaññeva -pa-. Saññaññeva. Saṅkhāreyeva. Viññāṇaññeva anuparidhāvati anuparivattati. So rūpaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ. Vedanaṃ -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ anuparidhāvaṃ anuparivattaṃ na parimuccati rūpamhā, na parimuccati vedanāya, na parimuccati saññāya, na parimuccati saṅkhārehi, na parimuccati viññāṇamhā, na parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇaṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, na parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī -pa-sappurisa-dhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati -pa- na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmim vā attānaṃ. So rūpaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ nānuparidhāvati nānuparivattati. So rūpaṃ ananuparidhāvaṃ ananuparivattaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ ananuparidhāvaṃ ananuparivattaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāmaṇaṇa sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, parimuccati dukkhasmāti vadāmīti. . Sattamaṃ.

1. Gaddulabandho (Syā, Kaṃ)

8. Dutiyagaddulabaddhasutta

100. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Anamataggoyaṃ bhikkhave saṃsāro, pubbā koṭi na paññāyati avijjānīvaraṇānaṃ sattānaṃ taṇhāsaṃyojanānaṃ sandhāvataṃ saṃsarataṃ. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sā gaddulabaddho daḷhe khīle vā thambhe vā upanibaddho. So gacchati cepi, tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upagacchati. Tiṭṭhati cepi, tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upatiṭṭhati. Nisīdati cepi, tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanisīdati. Nipajjati cepi, tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upanipajjati. Evameva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. So gacchati cepi, ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upagacchati. Tiṭṭhati cepi, ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upatiṭṭhati. Nisīdati cepi, ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanisīdati. Nipajjati cepi, ime pañcupādānakkhandhe upanipajjati. Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “dīgharattamidaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā”ti. Cittasaṃkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti, cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti.

Diṭṭhaṃ vo bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittanti. Evaṃ bhante. Tampi kho bhikkhave caraṇaṃ nāma cittaṃ citteneva cittitaṃ, tenapi kho bhikkhave caraṇena cittaṃ cittaṇṇeva cittataraṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “dīgharattamidaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā”ti. Cittasaṃkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti, cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti.

Nāhaṃ bhikkhave aññaṃ ekanikāyampi samanupassāmi evaṃ cittaṃ yathayidaṃ bhikkhave tiracchānagatā paṇā, tepi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatā paṇā citteneva cittitā. Tehipi kho bhikkhave tiracchānagatehi paṇehi cittaṇṇeva cittataraṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave abhikkhaṇaṃ sakaṃ cittaṃ paccavekkhitabbaṃ “dīgharattamidaṃ cittaṃ saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ rāgena dosena mohenā”ti. Cittasaṃkilesā bhikkhave sattā saṃkilissanti, cittavodānā sattā visujjhanti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rajako vā cittakārako vā rajanāya vā lākhāya vā haliddiyā vā nīliya vā mañjēṭṭhāya¹ vā suparimaṭṭhe phalake vā bhittiyā vā dussapaṭṭe vā itthirūpaṃ vā purisarūpaṃ vā abhinimmineyya sabbaṅgapaccaṅgiṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpaññeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti. Vedanaññeva -pa-. Saññaññeva. Saṅkhāreyeva. Viññāṇaṇñeva abhinibbattento abhinibbatteti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ -pa-. Tasmātiha bhikkhave -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Vāsijaṭṭasutta

101. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Jānato ahaṃ bhikkhave passato āsavānaṃ khayaṃ vadāmi no ajānato no apassato. Kiñci bhikkhave jānato kiṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti. “Iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā -pa- iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti, evaṃ kho bhikkhave jānato evaṃ passato āsavānaṃ khayō hoti.

Bhāvanānuyogaṃ ananuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā”ti, atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu, “abhāvitattā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Kissa abhāvitattā, abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ, abhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānaṃ, abhāvitattā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ, abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ, abhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ, abhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ, abhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tānassu kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni, na sammā pariseditāni, na sammā paribhāvitāni. Kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata

1. Mañjēṭṭhāya (Sī, Syā, Kam), mañjēṭṭhiyā (I)

me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyuntīti. Atha kho abhabbāva te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tāni kukkuṭiyā na sammā adhisayitāni, na sammā pariseditāni, na sammā paribhāvitāni. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogaṃ ananuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā”ti, atha khvassa neva anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu, “abhāvitattā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Kissa abhāvitattā, abhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ -pa- aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa

Bhāvanānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā”ti, atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu, “bhāvitattā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Kissa bhāvitattā, bhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ, bhāvitattā catunnaṃ sammappadhānānaṃ, bhāvitattā catunnaṃ iddhipādānaṃ, bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ indriyānaṃ, bhāvitattā pañcannaṃ balānaṃ, bhāvitattā sattannaṃ bojjhaṅgānaṃ, bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni, sammā pariseditāni, sammā paribhāvitāni, kiñcāpi tassā kukkuṭiyā na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata me kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjeyyuntīti. Atha kho abhabbāva te kukkuṭapotaḥ pādanakhasikhāya vā mukhatuṇḍakena vā aṇḍakosaṃ padāletvā sotthinā abhinibbhijjituṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, tathā hi pana bhikkhave kukkuṭiyā aṇḍāni aṭṭha vā dasa vā dvādasa vā, tānassu kukkuṭiyā sammā adhisayitāni, sammā pariseditāni, sammā paribhāvitāni. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ icchā uppajjeyya “aho vata me anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucceyyā”ti, atha khvassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu, “bhāvitattā”tissa vacanīyaṃ.

Kissa bhāvitattā, bhāvitattā catunnaṃ satipaṭṭhānānaṃ -pa- bhāvitattā ariyassa aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave palagaṇḍassa vā palagaṇḍantevāsissa vā vāsijaṭṭhe dissanteva aṅgulipadāni, dissati aṅguṭṭhapadaṃ. No ca khvassa evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti “ettakaṃ vata me ajja vāsijaṭṭassa khīṇaṃ, ettakaṃ hiyyo, ettakaṃ pare”ti. Atha khvassa khīṇe khīṇantveva ñāṇaṃ hoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato kiñcāpi na evaṃ ñāṇaṃ hoti “ettakaṃ vata me ajja āsavānaṃ khīṇaṃ, ettakaṃ hiyyo, ettakaṃ pare”ti. Atha khvassa khīṇe khīṇantveva ñāṇaṃ hoti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave sāmuddikāya nāvāya vettabandhanabaddhāya vassamāsāni udae pariyādāya hemantikena thalaṃ ukkhittāya vātātapaparetāni vettabandhanāni, tāni pāvusakena meghena abhippavuṭṭhāni appakasireneva paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhāvanānuyogaṃ anuyuttassa bhikkhuno viharato appakasireneva saṃyojanāni paṭippassambhanti, pūtikāni bhavantīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Aniccasaññāsutta

102. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Aniccasaññā bhikkhave bhāvitā bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ rūparāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ bhavarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye kassako mahānaṅgalena kasanto sabbāni mūlasantānakāni sampadāento kasati. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ rūparāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ bhavarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave pabbajalāyako pabbajaṃ lāyitvā agge gahetvā odhunāti niddhunāti nicchoṭeti. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ambapiṇḍiyā vaṇṭacchinnāya yāni tattha ambāni vaṇṭapaṭibandhāni, sabbāni tāni tadanvayāni bhavanti. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kūṭāgārassa yā kāci gopānasiyo sabbā tā kūṭaṅgamā kūṭaninnā kūṭasamosaraṇā, kūṭaṃ tāsāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci mūlagandhā, kāḷānusārigandho tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci sārāgandhā, lohitaṇḍanaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci pupphagandhā, vassikaṃ tesāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ye keci kuṭṭarājāno¹, sabbete rañño cakkavattissa anuyantā bhavanti, rājā tesāṃ cakkavatti aggamakkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yā kāci tāraḥarūpānaṃ pabhā, sabbā tā candimappabhāya kalaṃ nāgghanti soḷasiṃ, candappabhā tāsāṃ aggamakkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave saradasamaye viddhe vigatavalāhake deve ādicco nataṃ abbhussakkamāno sabbaṃ ākāśagataṃ tamagataṃ abhivihacca bhāsate ca tapate ca virocate ca. Evameva kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā bhāvitā bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ rūparāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ bhavarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati.

Kathaṃ bhāvitā ca bhikkhave aniccasaññā kathaṃ bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati -pa- sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanati. Iti rūpaṃ, iti

rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā. Iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamoti. Evaṃ bhāvitā kho bhikkhave aniccasaññā evaṃ bahulikatā sabbaṃ kāmarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ rūparāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ bhavarāgaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ avijjaṃ pariyādiyati, sabbaṃ asmimānaṃ samūhanaṭīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Pupphavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nadī Pupphañca Pheṇañca, Gomayañca Nakhāsikhaṃ.
Suddhikaṃ dve ca Gaddulā, Vāsījaṭaṃ aniccatāti.

Majjhimaṇṇāsako samatto.

Tassa majjhimaṇṇāsakassa vagguddānaṃ

Upayo Arahanto ca, Khajjanī Therasavhayaṃ.
Pupphavaggena paṇṇāsa, dutiyo tena vuccatīti.

(11) 1. Antavagga

1. Antasutta

103. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave antā. Katame cattāro, sakkāyanto sakkāyasamudayanto sakkāyanirodhanto sakkāyanirodhagāminippaṭipadanto. Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanto, pañcupādānakkhāndhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanto. Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto, yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā nandirāgasahagatā tatratatrābhinandinī. Seyyathidaṃ, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā.

Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayanto. Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto, yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhanto. Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminippaṭipadanto, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminippaṭipadanto. Ime kho bhikkhave cattāro antāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dukkhasutta

104. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Dukkhaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi dukkhasamudayaṇca dukkhanirodhaṇca dukkhanirodhagāminiṇca paṭipadaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhaṃ. Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā -pa- vibhavataṇhā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhasamudayo. Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodho, yo tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāganirodho cāgo paṭinissaggo mutti anālayo. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodho. Katamā ca bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dukkhanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Sakkāyasutta

105. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Sakkāyaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi sakkāyasamudayaṇca sakkāyanirodhaṇca sakkāyanirodhagāminiṇca paṭipadaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyo, pañcupādānakkhandhātissa vacanīyaṃ. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo, yāyaṃ taṇhā ponobhavikā -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyasamudayo. Katamo ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho, yo tassāyeva taṇhāya -pa-. Ayaṃ

vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodho. Kathamā ca bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sakkāyanirodhagāminī paṭipadāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pariññeyyasutta

106. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Pariññeyye ca bhikkhave dhamme desessāmi pariññaṇca pariññātāviṇca puggalaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā, rūpaṃ bhikkhave pariññeyyo dhammo, vedanā -pa- saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave pariññeyyā dhammā. Katamā ca bhikkhave pariññā, rāgakkhayaḥ dosakkhayaḥ mohakkhayaḥ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññā. Katamo ca bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggalo, arahātissa vacanīyaṃ, yvāyaṃ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave pariññātāvī puggaloti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samaṇasutta

107. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brahmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti -pa- pajānanti sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamaṇasutta

108. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brahmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti -pa- pajānanti sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Sotāpannasutta

109. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakō imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvakō sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Arahantasutta

110. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Pañcime bhikkhave upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu arahamaṃ khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavaṣaṃyojano sammadaññāvimuttoti. . Atthamaṃ.

9. Chandappahānasutta

111. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatimaṃ anuppādadhammaṃ. Vedanāya -pa-. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatimaṃ anuppādadhammanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyachandappahānasutta

112. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Rūpe bhikkhave yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ -pa-. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Yo chando -pa-. Evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā

āyatim anuppādadhammā. Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnaṃ mūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Antavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Anto Dukkhaṇca Sakkāyo, Pariññeyyā Samaṇa duve.
Sotāpanno Arahā ca, duve ca Chandappahānāti.

(12) 2. Dhammakathikavagga

1. Avijjāsutta

113. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati, katamā nu kho bhante avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī”ti. Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ nappajānāti, rūpasamudayaṃ nappajānāti, rūpanirodhaṃ nappajānāti, rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanaṃ nappajānāti. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre nappajānāti -pa- viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā, ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Vijjāsutta

114. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati, katamā nu kho bhante vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī”ti. Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ pajānāti, rūpasamudayaṃ. Rūpanirodhaṃ. Rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre pajānāti -pa- viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā, ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Dhammakathikasutta

115. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dhammakathiko dhammakathikoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti”ti. Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādāvimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Vedanāya ce bhikkhu -pa-. Saññāya ce bhikkhu. Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu. Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādāvimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyadhammakathikasutta

116. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dhammakathiko dhammakathikoti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hoti, kittāvatā dhammānudhammapaṭipanno hoti, kittāvatā diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto hoti”ti. Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Rūpassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā virāgā nirodhā anupādāvimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Vedanāya ce bhikkhu -pa-. Saññāya ce bhikkhu. Saṅkhārānaṃ ce bhikkhu. Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, “dhammakathiko bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, “dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāya. Viññāṇassa ce bhikkhu nibbidā

virāgā nirodhā anupādāvimutto hoti, “diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhū”ti alaṃ vacanāyāti. . Catuttham.

5. Bandhanasutta

117. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Idha bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī -pa- sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano rūpabandhanabaddho santarabāhirabandhanabaddho atīradassī apāradassī baddho jīyati¹ baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati. Vedanaṃ attato samanupassati -pa-. Vedanāya vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano vedanābandhanabaddho santarabāhirabandhanabaddho atīradassī apāradassī baddho jīyati baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano viññāṇabandhanabaddho santarabāhirabandhanabaddho atīradassī apāradassī baddho jīyati baddho mīyati baddho asmā lokā paraṃ lokaṃ gacchati.

Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī -pa- sappurisdhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na rūpabandhanabaddho na santarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Na vedanaṃ attato -pa-. Na saññaṃ attato -pa-. Na saṅkhāre attato -pa-. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako na viññāṇabandhanabaddho na santarabāhirabandhanabaddho tīradassī pāradassī, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paripucchitasutta

118. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassathāti. No hetam bhante. Sādhū bhikkhave, rūpaṃ bhikkhave “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti

1. Baddho jāyati (Sī, I) baddho jāyati baddho jīyati (Sī-Ṭha, Syā-Ṭha)

evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassathāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Dutiyaparipucchitasutta

119. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññaṭha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassathāti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhave, rūpaṃ bhikkhave “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassathāti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhave, viññāṇaṃ bhikkhave “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Saṃyojaniyasutta

120. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Saṃyojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desessāmi saṃyojanañca, taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā, katamaṃ saṃyojanaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave saṃyojaniyo dhammo. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Vedanā -pa-. Sañña. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ saṃyojaniyo dhammo. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā, idaṃ saṃyojananti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Upādāniyasutta

121. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Upādāniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desessāmi upādānañca, taṃ suṇātha. katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā, katamaṃ upādānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānaṃ. Vedanā -pa-. Sañña. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ upādāniyo dhammo. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānaṃ. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā, idaṃ upādānanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Sīlavantasutta

122. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko¹ Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko sāyaṇhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami -pa- etadavoca “sīlavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbā”ti. Sīlavatāvuso Koṭṭhika bhikkhunā pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Sīlavatāvuso Koṭṭhika bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati, yaṃ sīlavā bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti.

Sotāpānnaṃ panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbāti. Sotāpānnaṃpi kho āvuso Koṭṭhika bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati, yaṃ sotāpanno bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi kāronto sakadāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti.

Sakadāgāminā panāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbāti. Sakadāgāmināpi kho āvuso Koṭṭhika bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati, yaṃ sakadāgāmī bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi karonto anāgāmiphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti.

1. Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

Anāgāminā paṇāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbāti. Anāgāmināpi kho āvuso Koṭṭhika bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati, yaṃ anāgāmī bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi karonto arahattaṃ sacchikareyyāti.

Arahatā paṇāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbāti. Arahatāpi kho āvuso Koṭṭhika ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttari karaṇīyaṃ, katassa vā paticayo, api ca ime dhammā bhāvitā bahulikāta diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattanti satisampajaññāya cāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Sutavantasutta

123. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- etadavoca—

Sutavatāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbāti. Sutavatāvuso Koṭṭhika bhikkhunā pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Katame pañca, seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Sutavatāvuso Koṭṭhika bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati, yaṃ sutavā bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi karonto sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti.

Sotāpanna paṇāvuso Sāriputta bhikkhunā katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbāti. Sotāpannaṇapi kho āvuso

Koṭṭhika bhikkhunā ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ āvuso vijjati, yaṃ sotāpanno bhikkhu ime pañcupādānakkhandhe aniccato -pa- anattato yoniso manasi karonto sakadāgāmiphalaṃ -pa- anāgāmiphalaṃ -pa- arahattaphalaṃ sacchikareyyāti.

Arahatā panāvuso Sāriputta katame dhammā yoniso manasi kātabbāti. Arahatāpi khvāvuso Koṭṭhika ime pañcupādānakkhandhā aniccato dukkhato rogato gaṇḍato sallato aghato ābādhato parato palokato suññato anattato yoniso manasi kātabbā. Natthi khvāvuso arahato uttari karaṇīyaṃ, katassa vā paticayo, api ca kho ime dhammā bhāvitā bahulīkatā diṭṭhadhammasukhavihārāya ceva saṃvattanti satisampajaññāya cāti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Kappasutta

124. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Kappo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontī”ti.

Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Yā kāci vedanā -pa-. Yā kāci saññā, ye keci saṅkhārā, yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhattaṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumāṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbam viññāṇaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya passati. Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā na hontīti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Dutiyakappasutta

125. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kappo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkaramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttaṃ”ti.

Yaṃ kiñci Kappa rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- Sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya disvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho Kappa jānato evaṃ passato imasmiṃ ca saviññāṇake kāye bahiddhā ca sabbanimittesu ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānāpagataṃ mānasaṃ hoti vidhā samatikkantaṃ santaṃ suvimuttanti. . Terasamaṃ.

Dhammakathikavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Avijjā Vijjā dve Kathikā, Bandhanā Paripucchitā duve.
Saṃyojanaṃ Upādānaṃ, Sīlaṃ Sutavā dve ca Kappenāti.

(13) 3. Avijjāvagga

1. Samudayadhammasutta

126. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “avijjā avijjāti bhante vuccati, katamā nu kho bhante avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hoti”ti.

Idha bhikkhu assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ “samudayadhammā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ “vayadhammā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayavayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ “samudayavayadhammā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ -pa- samudayadhamme saṅkhāre “samudayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vayadhamme saṅkhāre “vayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre “samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ “samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ “vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ “samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu avijjā, ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti.

Evam vutte so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “vijjā vijjāti bhante vuccati, katamā nu kho bhante vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hoti”ti.

Idha bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ “samudayadhammā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ “vayadhammā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayavayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ “samudayavayadhammā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ. Samudayadhamme saṅkhāre “samudayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vayadhamme saṅkhāre “vayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre “samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ “samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ “vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ “samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu vijjā, ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiyasamudayadhammasutta

127. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī”ti.

Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ -pa- “samudayavadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ -pa- vayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ -pa- “samudayavayadhammā vedanā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ -pa- samudayadhamme saṅkhāre -pa- vayadhamme saṅkhāre. Samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre “samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ -pa- samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ “samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso avijjā, ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Tatiyasamudayadhammasutta

128. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī”ti.

Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “samudayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ -pa- samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ “samudayavayadhammaṃ rūpaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ vedanaṃ -pa- samudayavayadhammā vedanā. Samudayadhammaṃ saññaṃ -pa- samudayadhamme saṅkhāre. Vayadhamme saṅkhāre. Samudayavayadhamme saṅkhāre “samudayavayadhammā saṅkhārā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, samudayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ. Vayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ. Samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ “samudayavayadhammaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso vijjā, ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Assādasutta

129. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī”ti.

Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā, ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti. . Catuttham.

5. Dutiya-assādasutta

130. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti.

Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso vijjā, ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Samudayasutta

131. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye -pa- “avijjā avijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti.

Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādī navañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Dutiyasamudayasutta

132. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “vijjā vijjāti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī”ti.

Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso vijjā, ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Koṭṭhikasutta

133. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca “avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhika vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī”ti.

Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā, ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca “vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhika vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī”ti.

Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vedanāya -pa- saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso vijjā, ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiyakoṭṭhikasutta

134. Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhika vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti.

Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, vedanāya -pa-saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā, ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca “vijjā vijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhika vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā, kittāvatā ca vijjāgato hotī”ti.

Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, vedanāya -pa-saññāya. Saṅkhārānaṃ. Viññāṇassa samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso vijjā. ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiyakotṭhikasutta

135. Taññeva nidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca “avijjā avijjāti āvuso Koṭṭhika vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso avijjā, kittāvatā ca avijjāgato hotī”ti.

Idhāvuso assutavā puthujjano rūpaṃ nappajānāti, rūpasamudayaṃ nappajānāti, rūpanirodhaṃ nappajānāti, rūpanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ nappajānāti. Vedanaṃ nappajānāti -pa- saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ nappajānāti, viññāṇasamudayaṃ nappajānāti, viññāṇanirodhaṃ nappajānāti, viññāṇanirodhagāminim paṭipadaṃ nappajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjā, ettāvatā ca avijjāgato hotīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca—
 “vijjā vijjā”ti āvuso Koṭṭhika vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso vijjā, kittāvatā
 ca vijjāgato hotīti. Idhāvuso sutavā ariyasāvako rūpaṃ pajānāti,
 rūpasamudayaṃ pajānāti, rūpanirodhaṃ pajānāti, rūpanirodhagāmininī
 paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ pajānāti,
 viññāṇasamudayaṃ pajānāti, viññāṇanirodhaṃ pajānāti,
 viññāṇanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ pajānāti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso vijjā,
 ettāvatā ca vijjāgato hotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Avijjāvaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Samudayadhamme tīṇi, Assādo apare duve.

Samudaye ca dve vuttā, Koṭṭhike apare tayoti.

(14) 4. Kukkuḷavagga

1. Kukkuḷasutta

136. Sāvatthi nidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave kukkuḷaṃ, vedanā kukkuḷā,
 saññā kukkuḷā, saṅkhārā kukkuḷā, viññāṇaṃ kukkuḷaṃ, evaṃ passaṃ
 bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi
 nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi
 nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti
 ñāṇaṃ hoti “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ
 itthattāyāti pajānāti”ti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Aniccasutta

137. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chando
 pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo
 chando pahātabbo. Vedanā aniccā -pa-. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ
 aniccaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo
 chando pahātabboti. . Dutiyam.

3. Dutiya-aniccasutta

138. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā aniccā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabboti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Tatiya-aniccasutta

139. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ. rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā aniccā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabboti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Dukkhasutta

140. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo -pa-. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabboti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyadukkhasutta

141. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo -pa-. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabboti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Tatiyadukkhasutta

142. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgopahātabbo -pa-. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabboti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Anattasutta

143. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Ko ca bhikkhave anattā. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Vedanā anattā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabboti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiya-anattasutta

144. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca bhikkhave anattā. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā anattā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo rāgo pahātabboti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Tatiya-anattasutta

145. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca bhikkhave anattā. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā anattā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ anattā, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabboti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Nibbidābahulasutta

146. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayaṃ anudhammo hoti. Yaṃ rūpe nibbidābahulo¹ vihareyya. Vedanāya -pa-. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe nibbidābahulo vihareyya. Yo rūpe nibbidābahulo viharanto. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe nibbidābahulo viharanto rūpaṃ parijānāti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ parijānāti. So rūpaṃ parijānaṃ, vedanaṃ parijānaṃ, saññaṃ parijānaṃ, saṅkhāre parijānaṃ, viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, “parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Aniccānupassīsutta

147. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayaṃ anudhammo hoti. Yaṃ rūpe aniccānupassī vihareyya. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe aniccānupassī vihareyya -pa- “parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmīti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

1. Nibbidābahulaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

13. Dukkhanupassīsutta

148. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayamanudhammo hoti. Yaṃ rūpe dukkhānupassī vihareyya. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe dukkhānupassī vihareyya -pa- “parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmīti. . Terasamaṃ.

14. Anattānupassīsutta

149. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saddhāpabbajitassa bhikkhave kulaputtassa ayamanudhammo hoti. Yaṃ rūpe anattānupassī vihareyya. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe anattānupassī vihareyya. Anattānupassī viharanto. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe anattānupassī viharanto rūpaṃ parijānāti. Vedanaṃ -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ parijānāti. So rūpaṃ parijānaṃ, vedanaṃ parijānaṃ, saññaṃ parijānaṃ, saṅkhāre parijānaṃ, viññāṇaṃ parijānaṃ parimuccati rūpamhā, parimuccati vedanāya, parimuccati saññāya, parimuccati saṅkhārehi, parimuccati viññāṇamhā, parimuccati jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, “parimuccati dukkhasmā”ti vadāmīti. . Cuddasamaṃ.

Kukkuḷavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kukkuḷā tayo Aniccena, Dukkheṇa apare tayo.

Anattena tayo vuttā, kulaputtana dve dukāti.

(15) 5. Diṭṭhivagga

1. Ajjhattasutta

150. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Vedanāya sati -pa-.

Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhaṃ. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhanti. No hetuṃ bhante. Vedanā -pa-. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhadukkhanti. No hetuṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Etaṃmamasutta

151. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassatīti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa -pa-. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupasseyyāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupasseyyāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. So-attāsutta

152. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. Vedanāya -pa-. Saññāya.

Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Nocamesiyāsutta

153. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Micchādiṭṭhisutta

154. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa micchādiṭṭhi uppajjati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ -pa- api nutaṃ anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya micchādiṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sakkāyadiṭṭhisutta

155. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjati. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjati. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati. Viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya sakkāyadiṭṭhi uppajjeyyāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Attānudiṭṭhisutta

156. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati. Rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi uppajjati. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa attānudiṭṭhi

upapajjati. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya attānudiṭṭhi upapajjeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya attānudiṭṭhi upapajjeyyāti. No hetam bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Abhinivesasutta

157. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa upapajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa upapajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhā. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa upapajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya upapajjeyyūṃ saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhāti. No hetam bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Dutiya-abhinivesasutta

158. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa upapajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhājjhosānāti¹. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa upapajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhājjhosānā. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa upapajjanti saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhājjhosānā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya upapajjeyyūṃ saṃyojanābhinivesavinibandhājjhosānāti. No hetam bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Navamaṃ.

1. Vinibandhā ajjhosānāti (Sī, Ka)

10. Ānandasutta

159. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā -pa- bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No he taṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No he taṃ bhante¹. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Diṭṭhivaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Ajjhattikaṃ Etaṃmama, So-attā Nocamesiyā.
Micchāsakkāyattānu dve, Abhinivesā Ānandenāti.

Uparipaṇṇāsako samatto.

Tassa uparipaṇṇāsakassa vagguddānaṃ

Anto Dhammakathikāvijjā, Kukkuḷaṃ Diṭṭhipaṇcamaṃ.
Tatiyo paṇṇāsako vutto, nipātoti pavuccatīti².

Khandhasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

1. No he taṃ bhante. Tasmātiḥānanda yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ -pa- daṭṭhabbaṃ. (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Nipāto tena vuccatīti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Rādhasaṃyutta

1. Paṭṭhamavagga

1. Mārasutta

160. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etadavoca.

“Māro māro”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante māroti. Rūpe kho Rādha sati māro vā assa māretā vā, yo vā pana mīyati, tasmātiha tvaṃ Rādha rūpaṃ “māro”ti passa, “māretā”ti passa, “mīyatī”ti passa, “rogo”ti passa, “gaṇḍo”ti passa, “sallan”ti passa, “aghan”ti passa, “aghabhūtan”ti passa. Ye naṃ evaṃ passanti, te sammā passanti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati māro vā assa māretā vā, yo vā pana mīyati, tasmātiha tvaṃ Rādha viññāṇaṃ “māro”ti passa, “māretā”ti passa, “mīyatī”ti passa, “rogo”ti passa, “gaṇḍo”ti passa, “sallan”ti passa, “aghan”ti passa, “aghabhūtan”ti passa. Ye naṃ evaṃ passanti, te sammā passantīti.

Sammā dassanaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyanti. Sammā dassanaṃ kho Rādha nibbidatthaṃ. Nibbidā pana bhante kimatthiyāti. Nibbidā kho Rādha virāgatthā. Virāgo pana bhante kimatthiyoti. Virāgo kho Rādha vimuttattho. Vimutti pana bhante kimatthiyāti. Vimutti kho Rādha nibbānatthā. Nibbānaṃ pana bhante kimatthiyanti. Accayāsi¹ Rādha pañhaṃ, nāsakkhi pañhassa pariyaṇtaṃ gahetuṃ, nibbānogadhaṃ hi Rādha brahmacariyaṃ vussati nibbānaparāyaṇaṃ nibbānapariyosānanti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Sattasutta

161. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantam etadavoca “satto satto”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho

1. Accasarā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), assa (I), accayā (Ka)

bhante “satto”ti vuccatīti. Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, tatra satto tatra visatto, tasmā “satto”ti vuccati. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, tatra satto tatra visatto, tasmā “satto”ti vuccati.

Seyyathāpi Rādha kumārakā vā kumārikāyo vā paṃsvāgārakehi kīlanti. Yāvakīvaṇca tesu paṃsvāgārakesu avigatarāgā honti avigatacchandā avigatapemā avigatapipāsā avigataparīlāhā avigatatāṇhā. Tāva tāni paṃsvāgārakāni allīyanti keḷāyanti dhanāyanti¹ mamāyanti. Yato ca kho Rādha kumārakā vā kumārikāyo vā tesu paṃsvāgārakesu vigatarāgā honti vigatacchandā vigatapemā vigatapipāsā vigataparīlāhā vigatatāṇhā. Atha kho tāni paṃsvāgārakāni hatthehi ca pādehi ca vikiranti vidhamanti viddhamṣenti vikīlaniyaṃ² karonti. Evameva kho Rādha tumhepi rūpaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikīlaniyaṃ karotha, taṇhākkhayāya paṭipajjatha. Vedanaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikīlaniyaṃ karotha, taṇhākkhayāya paṭipajjatha. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikīlaniyaṃ karotha, taṇhākkhayāya paṭipajjatha. Viññāṇaṃ vikiratha vidhamatha viddhamsetha vikīlaniyaṃ karotha, taṇhākkhayāya paṭipajjatha, taṇhākkhayo hi Rādha nibbānanti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Bhavanettisutta

162. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “bhavanettinirodho³ bhavanettinirodho”ti⁴ bhante vuccati, katamā nu kho bhante bhavanetti, katamo bhavanettinirodhoti. Rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, ayaṃ vuccati bhavanetti, tesaṃ nirodho⁵ bhavanettinirodho. Vedanāya. Saññāya.

1. Manāyanti (Sī, I, Ka)

3. Bhavanetti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

5. Nirodhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Vikīlanikaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

4. Bhavanettīti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe yo chando -pa- adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhavanetti, tesaṃ nirodho bhavanettinirodhoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pariññeyyasutta

163. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Āyasmā Rādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

Pariññeyye ca Rādha dhamme desessāmi pariññāṇa pariññātāviṃ puggalaṇa. Taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca— katame ca Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā. Rūpaṃ kho Rādha pariññeyyo dhammo, vedanā pariññeyyo dhammo, saññā pariññeyyo dhammo, saṅkhārā pariññeyyo dhammo, viññāṇaṃ pariññeyyo dhammo. Ime vuccanti Rādha pariññeyyā dhammā. Katamā ca Rādha pariññā. Yo kho Rādha rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo, ayaṃ vuccati Rādha pariññā. Katamo ca Rādha pariññātāvī puggalo. “Arahā”tissa vacanīyaṃ. Yvāyaṃ āyasmā evaṃnāmo evaṃgotto, ayaṃ vuccati Rādha pariññātāvī puggaloti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samaṇasutta

164. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārupādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti. Na me te Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇa vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brāhmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayaṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye ca kho keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca

brāhmaṇasammata, te ca paṇāyasmanto sāmāññatthaṇca brahmaññatthaṇca diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyasamaṇasutta

165. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ye hi keci Rādha samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti -pa- sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Sotāpannasutta

166. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yato kho Rādha ariyasāvako imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ayaṃ vuccati Rādha ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Arahantasutta

167. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—pañcime Rādha upādānakkhandhā. Katame pañca, rūpupādānakkhandho -pa- viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Yato kho Rādha bhikkhu imesaṃ pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto hoti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu araham khīṇāsavo vusitavā katakaraṇīyo ohitabhāro anuppattasadattho parikkhīṇabhavasamīyojano sammadaññāvimuttoti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Chandarāgasutta

168. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha, evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ. Vedanāya

yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha, evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha, evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā, taṃ pajahatha, evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati -pa- anuppādadhammanti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyachandarāgasutta

169. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhamaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—rūpe kho Rādha yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha, evaṃ taṃ rūpaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ. Vedanāya yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha. Evaṃ sā vedanā pahīnā bhavissati, ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha, evaṃ te saṅkhārā pahīnā bhavissanti ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Viññāṇe yo chando yo rāgo yā nandī yā taṇhā ye upayupādānā cetaso adhiṭṭhānābhinivesānusayā, te pajahatha, evaṃ taṃ viññāṇaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Rādhasaṃyuttassa paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Māro Satto Bhavanetti, Pariññeyyā Samaṇā duve.
Sotāpanno Arahā ca, Chandarāgāpare duveti.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Mārasutta

170. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca—“māro māro”ti bhante vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante māroti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādha māro vedanā māro saññā māro saṅkhārā māro viññāṇaṃ māro, evaṃ passaṃ Rādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasamimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasamimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brāhmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Māradhammasutta

171. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca—“māradhammo māradhammo”ti bhante vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante māradhammoti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādha māradhammo, vedanā māradhammo, saññā māradhammo, saṅkhārā māradhammo, viññāṇaṃ māradhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Aniccasutta

172. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca—“aniccaṃ aniccaṃ”ti bhante vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho bhante aniccanti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ, vedanā aniccā, saññā aniccā, saṅkhārā aniccā, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Aniccadhammasutta

173. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca—“aniccadhammo aniccadhammo”ti bhante vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante aniccadhammoti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādha aniccadhammo, vedanā aniccadhammo, saññā aniccadhammo, saṅkhārā aniccadhammo, viññāṇaṃ aniccadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Catutthāṃ.

5. Dukkhasutta

174. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“dukkhaṃ dukkhaṃ”ti bhante vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho bhante dukkhanti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādhā dukkhaṃ, vedanā dukkhā, saññā dukkhā, saṅkhārā dukkhā, viññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dukkhadhammasutta

175. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“dukkhadhammo dukkhadhammo”ti bhante vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante dukkhadhammoti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādhā dukkhadhammo, vedanā dukkhadhammo, saññā dukkhadhammo, saṅkhārā dukkhadhammo, viññāṇaṃ dukkhadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Anattasutta

176. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“anattā anattā”ti bhante vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante anattāti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādhā anattā, vedanā anattā, saññā anattā, saṅkhārā anattā, viññāṇaṃ anattā. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Anattadhammasutta

177. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“anattadhammo anattadhammo”ti bhante vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante anattadhammoti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādhā anattadhammo, vedanā anattadhammo, saññā anattadhammo, saṅkhārā anattadhammo, viññāṇaṃ anattadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Khayadhammasutta

178. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“khayadhammo khayadhammo”ti bhante vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante khayadhammoti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādhā khayadhammo, vedanā khayadhammo,

saññā khayadhammo, saṅkhārā khayadhammo, viññāṇaṃ khayadhammo.
Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Vayadhammasutta

179. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“vayadhammo vayadhammo”ti bhante vuccati,
katamo nu kho bhante vayadhammoti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādhā vayadhammo,
vedanā vayadhammo, saññā vayadhammo, saṅkhārā vayadhammo,
viññāṇaṃ vayadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. .
Dasamaṃ.

11. Samudayadhammasutta

180. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“samudayadhammo samudayadhammo”ti bhante
vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante samudayadhammoti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādhā
samudayadhammo, vedanā samudayadhammo, saññā samudayadhammo,
saṅkhārā samudayadhammo, viññāṇaṃ samudayadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ
-pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Nirodhadhammasutta

181. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“nirodhadhammo nirodhadhammo”ti bhante
vuccati, katamo nu kho bhante nirodhadhammoti. Rūpaṃ kho Rādhā
nirodhadhammo, vedanā nirodhadhammo, saññā nirodhadhammo, saṅkhārā
nirodhadhammo, viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ
itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

Dutiyo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Māro ca Māradhammo ca, Aniccena apare duve.
Dukkheṇa ca duve vuttā, Anattena¹ tattheva ca.
Khayavayasamudayaṃ, Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti.

1. Anattehi (Sī, Syā, Kam)

3. Āyācanavagga

1-11. Mārādisutta-ekādasaka

182. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādhō Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyaṃ”ti.

Yo kho Rādha māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo¹. Ko ca Rādha māro. Rūpaṃ kho Rādha māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo¹. Vedanā māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Saññā māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Saṅkhārā māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Viññāṇaṃ māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Yo kho Rādha māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabboti.

183. Yo kho Rādha māraddhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-.

184. Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ -pa-.

185. Yo kho Rādha aniccaddhammo -pa-.

186. Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ -pa-.

187. Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo -pa-.

188. Yo kho Rādha anattā -pa-.

1. Sīhaḷa-pothake pana “tatra te chando pahātabboti ekaṃ suttaṃ, tatra te rāgo pahātabboti ekaṃ suttaṃ, tatra te chandarāgo pahātabboti ekaṃ suttan”ti evaṃ visuṃ visuṃ tīṇi suttāni vibhajitvā dassitāni. Evamuparisuttesupi.

189. Yo kho Rādha anattadhammo -pa-.

190. Yo kho Rādha khayadhammo -pa-.

191. Yo kho Rādha vayadhammo -pa-.

192. Yo kho Rādha samudayadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-.

12. Nirodhadhammasutta

193. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantari etadavoca—“sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca Rādha nirodhadhammo. Rūpaṃ kho Rādha nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Vedanā nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Saññā nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Saṅkhārā nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabboti¹.

Āyācanavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Māroca Māradhammo ca, Aniccena apare duve.

Dukkheṇa ca duve vuttā, Anattena tattheva ca.

Khayavayasamudayaṃ, Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti.

1. Sīhaḷa-potthake pana imasmiṃ vagge chattiṃsa suttāni vibhattāni ekekaṃ suttaṃ tīṇi tīṇi katvā, evaṃ catutthavaggepi.

4. Upanisinnavagga

1-11. Mārādisutta-ekādasaka

194. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—yo kho Rādha māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca Rādha māro. Rūpaṃ kho Rādha māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Viññāṇaṃ māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Yo kho Rādha māro, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabboti.

195. Yo kho Rādha māraddhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-.

196. Yaṃ kho Rādha aniccaṃ -pa-.

197. Yo kho Rādha aniccaddhammo -pa-.

198. Yaṃ kho Rādha dukkhaṃ -pa-.

199. Yo kho Rādha dukkhadhammo -pa-.

200. Yo kho Rādha anattā -pa-.

201. Yo kho Rādha anattaddhammo -pa-.

202. Yo kho Rādha khayaddhammo -pa-.

203. Yo kho Rādha vayaddhammo -pa-.

204. Yo kho Rādha samudayaddhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-.

12. Nirodhadhammasutta

205. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rādhaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—yo kho Rādha nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca Rādha nirodhadhammo.

Rūpaṃ kho Rāḍha nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Vedanā -pa-. Saññā -pa-. Saṅkhārā -pa-. Viññāṇaṃ nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yo kho Rāḍha nirodhadhammo, tatra te chando pahātabbo, rāgo pahātabbo, chandarāgo pahātabboti.

Upanisinnavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Māro ca Māradhammo ca, Aniccena apare duve.

Dukkheṇa ca duve vuttā, Anattena tattheva ca.

Khayavayasamudayaṃ, Nirodhadhammena dvādasāti.

Rāḍhasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

3. Diṭṭhisamyutta

1. Sotāpattivagga

1. Vātasutta

206. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane. Bhagavā etadavoca—kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti.

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṃnnettikā Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaññeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressanti. Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāssissāmi. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassuṃ. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā esikaṭṭhāyiṭṭhitā”ti. No he taṃ bhante.

Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā

udenti vā apentivā, esikaṭṭhāyitṭhātā”ti. No hetam bhante. Yampidaṃ¹ diṭṭhi sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, tampi niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uudenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca² ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhasamudayepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhanirodhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayam vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambhodhiparāyanoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Etaṃmamasutta

207. Sāvatthinidānam. Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya kim abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti.

Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave, rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa-. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa-. Api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā. Tampi niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

1. Yamidaṃ (Aññattha)

2. Imesu chasu (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) evamuparipi.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. So-attāsutta

208. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-.

Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “so attā -pa- avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “so attā -pa- avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutāṃ mutāṃ viññātāṃ pattāṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicariṭaṃ manasā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “so attā so loko so pecca bhavissāmi nicco dhuvo sassato avipariṇāmadhammo”ti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Nocamesiyāsutta

209. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-.

Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. No hetarā bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. No hetarā bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti, aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “no cassaṃ, no ca me siyā, nābhavissa, na me bhavissatī”ti. No hetarā bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Natthidinnasutta

210. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “natthi dinnam, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ, natthi hutaṃ, natthi sukata dukkaṭāṇaṃ¹ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi

1. Sukkaṭadukkaṭāṇaṃ (Sī, I)

loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammagga¹ sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokam paraṇca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedenti. Cātumahābhū²tiko ayam puriso yadā kalam karoti, pathavī pathavīkāyam anupeti anupagacchati, āpo āpokāyam anupeti anupagacchati, tejo tejokāyam anupeti anupagacchati, vāyo vāyokāyam anupeti anupagacchati, ākāsam indriyāni saṅkamanti, āsandipaṇcamā purisā matam ādāya gacchanti yāva ālāhanā padāni paññāyanti, kāpotakāni aṭṭhīni bhavanti, bhassantā āhutiyo, dattupaññattam yadidaṃ dānam³, tesam tuccham musā vilāpo, ye keci atthikavādam vadanti, bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti, na honti param maraṇā”ti. Bhagavammulakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpam upādāya rūpam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati “natthi dinnam, natthi yitṭham -pa- kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti, na honti param maraṇā”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evam diṭṭhi uppajjati “natthi dinnam, natthi yitṭham -pa- kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti, na honti param maraṇā”ti.

Tam kim maññatha bhikkhave, rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa- api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “natthi dinnam, natthi yitṭham -pa- kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti, na honti param maraṇā”ti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa- api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “natthi dinnam, natthi yitṭham -pa- kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti, na honti param maraṇā”ti. No hetam bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭham sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, tampi niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa- api nu tam anupādāya evam diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “natthi dinnam, natthi yitṭham -pa- ye keci atthikavādam vadanti, bāle ca paṇḍite ca kāyassa bhedā ucchijjanti vinassanti, na honti param maraṇā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiya

1. Samaggatā (Ka)

2. Cātummahābhū²tiko (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Dattupaññattamidaṃ dānam nāma (sabbattha)

paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Karotosutta

211. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “karoto kārayato, chindato chedāpayato, pacato pācāpayato, socato socāpayato, kilamato kilamāpayato, phandato phandāpayato, pāṇamatipātayato, adinnaṃ ādiyato, sandhiṃ chandato, nillopaṃ harato, ekāgārikaṃ karoto, paripantho tiṭṭhato, paradāraṃ gacchato, musā bhaṇato, karoto na karīyati pāpaṃ, khurapariyantena cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekamaṃsakhalaṃ ekamaṃsapuññaṃ kareyya, natthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṃ cepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya, hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācento, natthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttaraṃ cepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya, dadanto dāpento, yajanto yajāpento, natthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, natthi puññassa āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena natthi puññaṃ, natthi puññassa āgamoti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “karoto kārayato -pa- natthi puññaṃ natthi puññassa āgamo”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “karoto kārayato -pa- natthi puññaṃ, natthi puññassa āgamo”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “karoto -pa- natthi puññaṃ, natthi puññassa āgamo”ti. No he taṃ bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “karoto kārayato -pa- natthi puññaṃ, natthi puññassa āgamo”ti. No he taṃ bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ suttaṃ mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “karoto

kārayato -pa- natthi puññaṃ, natthi puññaṃ āgamo”ti. No hetam bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Hetusutta

212. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ saṃkilesāya, ahetū appaccayā sattā saṃkilissanti. Natthi hetu natthi paccayo sattānaṃ visuddhiyā, ahetū appaccayā sattā visujjhanti. Natthi balaṃ, natthi vīriyaṃ, natthi purisathāmo, natthi purisaparakkamo, sabbe sattā sabbe pāṇā sabbe bhūtā sabbe jīvā avasā abalā avīriyā niyati saṅgati bhāva pariṇatā chasvevābhijātisu sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “natthi hetu, natthi paccayo -pa- sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “natthi hetu, natthi paccayo -pa- sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ. Api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “natthi hetu, natthi paccayo -pa- sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “natthi hetu natthi paccayo -pa- sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti. No hetam bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “natthi hetu natthi paccayo -pa- sukhadukkhaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti. No hetam bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Mahādiṭṭhisutta

213. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā, te na iñjanti, na vipariṇamanti¹, na aññamaññaṃ byābādheti, nālaṃ aññamaññaṃ sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Katame satta. Pathavīkāyo āpokāyo tejokāyo vāyokāyo sukhe dukkhe jīve sattame. Ime satta² kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā animmitā animmātā vañjhā kūṭaṭṭhā esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā, te na iñjanti, na vipariṇamanti, na aññamaññaṃ byābādheti, nālaṃ aññamaññaṃ sukhāya vā dukkhāya vā sukhadukkhāya vā. Yopi tiṇhena satthena sīsaṃ chindati, na sopi kiñci³ jīvitā voropeti, sattannaṃtveva kāyānamantarena satthaṃ vivaramanupavisati⁴. Cuddasa kho paṇimāni yonipamukhasatasahassāni, satṭhi ca satāni cha ca satāni pañca ca kammuno satāni pañca ca kammāni tīni ca kammāni kamme ca aḍḍhakamme ca dvaṭṭhipaṭipadā dvaṭṭhantarakappā chaḷābhijātiyo aṭṭha purisabhūmiyo ekūnapaññāsa ājīvakasate ekūnapaññāsa paribbājakasate ekūnapaññāsa nāgavāsasate vīse indriyasate tiṃse nirayasate chattimsarajodhātuyo satta saññīgabbhā satta asaññīgabbhā satta Nigaṇṭhīgabbhā satta devā satta mānusa satta pesācā satta sarā satta pavuṭṭā⁵ satta papātā satta ca papātasatāni satta supinā satta supinasatāni cullāsīti mahākappino⁶ satasahassāni. Yāni bāle ca paṇḍite ca

1. Na vipariṇāmenti (I, Ka)

2. Jīve. Sattime (bahūsu)

3. Na koci kañci (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), na koci taṃ (I, Ka)

4. Vivaramanupatati (katthaci) dīghamajjhimesupi.

5. Sapuṭā (Ka), pavudhā (I)

6. Mahākappuno (Sī, I)

sandhāvitvā saṃsaritvā dukkhassantaṃ karissanti. Tattha natthi “imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā aparipakkaṃ vā kammaṃ paripācassāmi, paripakkaṃ vā kammaṃ phussa phussa byantikarissāmi”ti, hevaṃ natthi. Doṇamite sukhadukkhe, pariyantakate saṃsāre, natthi hāyanavaḍḍhane, natthi ukkaṃsāvakaṃse. Seyyathāpi nāma suttaguḷe khitte nibbeṭhiyamānameva paleti, evameva bāle ca paṇḍite ca nibbeṭhiyamānā sukhadukkhaṃ palenti”ti.

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā -pa- sukhadukkhaṃ palenti”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā -pa- sukhadukkhaṃ palenti”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā -pa- sukhadukkhaṃ palenti”ti. No hetam bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutaṃ viññātaṃ pattaṃ pariyesitaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “sattime kāyā akaṭā akaṭavidhā -pa- nibbeṭhiyamānā sukhadukkhaṃ palenti”ti. No hetam bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dkkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Sassatadiṭṭhisutta

214. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “sassato loko”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakāno bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “sassato loko”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saṅkhāresu sati.

Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “sassato loko”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “sassato loko”ti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “sassato loko”ti. No hetam bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “sassato loko”ti. No hetam bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Asassatadiṭṭhisutta

215. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “asassato loko”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati -pa-. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “asassato loko”ti. No hetam bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutam mutam viññātam pattam pariyesitam anuvicaritam manasā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “asassato loko”ti. No hetam bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti -pa- dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Antavāsutta

216. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “antavā loko”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa- niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Anantavāsutta

217. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “anantavā loko”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa- niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Taṃjīvaṃtaṃsarīraṃsutta

218. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa- niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Terasamaṃ.

14. Aññaṃjīvaṃ-aññaṃsarīraṃsutta

219. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa- niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Cuddasamaṃ.

15. Hotitathāgatosutta

220. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa- niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Pannarasamaṃ.

16. Nahotitathāgatosutta

221. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa- niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Soḷasamaṃ.

17. Hoticanacahotitathāgatosutta

222. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa- niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Sattarasamaṃ.

18. Nevahotinana-hotitathāgatosutta

223. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti -pa-.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Yampidaṃ diṭṭhaṃ sutuṃ mutāṃ viññātaṃ pattuṃ pariyesiṭaṃ anuvicaritaṃ manasā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante.

Yato kho bhikkhave ariyasāvakassa imesu ca ṭhānesu kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhasamudayepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhanirodhepissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti, dukkhanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāyapissa kaṅkhā pahīnā hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyasāvako sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

Sotāpattivaggo.

Aṭṭhārasaveyyākaraṇaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Vātaṃ Etaṃ mama, So attā No ca me siyā.
Natthi Karoto Hetu ca, Mahādittṭhena aṭṭhamāṃ.

Sassato loko ca, Asassato ca Antavā ca.
Anantavā ca Taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti,
Aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti ca.

Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti,
Na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti,
Neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti.

2. Dutiyagamanavagga

1. Vātasutta

224. Sāvattṭhinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyīṭṭhitā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyīṭṭhitā”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati -pa-. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyīṭṭhitā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyīṭṭhitā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyīṭṭhitā”ti. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyīṭṭhitā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ dīṭṭhi uppajjeyya “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyīṭṭhitā”ti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

225-240. (Purimavagge viya aṭṭhārasa veyyākaraṇāni vitthāretabbānīti.)
 . Sattarasamaṃ.

18. Nevahotinanahotisutta

241. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. No hetam bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. No hetam bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. . Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

19. Rūpī-attāsutta

242. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Vedanā -pa-. No hetuṃ bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “rūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. . Ekūnavīsatiṃ.

20. Arūpī-attāsutta

243. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “arūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. (Peyyālo.). Vīsatiṃ.

21. Rūpīca-arūpīca-attāsutta

244. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇāti. . Ekavīsatiṃ.

22. Nevarūpīnārūpī-attāsutta

245. Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇāti. . Bāvīsatiṃ.

23. Ekantasukhīsutta

246. Ekantasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇāti. . Tevīsatiṃ.

24. Ekantadukkhīsutta

247. Ekantadukkhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇāti. . Catuvīsatiṃ.

25. Sukhadukkhīsutta

248. Sukhadukkhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇāti. . Pañcavīsatiṃ.

26. Adukkhamasukhīsutta

249. Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param̐ maraṇāti.

Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param̐ maraṇā”ti. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati.

Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param̐ maraṇā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti.

Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param̐ maraṇā”ti. No hetam̐ bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param̐ maraṇā”ti. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param̐ maraṇā”ti. No hetam̐ bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave dukkhe sati dukkhaṃ upādāya dukkhaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo param̐ maraṇā”ti. . Chabbīsatiṃ.

Dutiyapeyyālo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Vātaṃ Etaṃ mama, So attā No ca me siyā.

Natthi Karoto Hetu ca, Mahādiṭṭhena aṭṭhamam̐.

Sassato Asassato ceva, Antānantavā ca vuccati.

Taṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ jīvaṇca, tathāgatena cattāro.

Rūpī attā hoti Arūpī ca attā hoti,

Rūpī ca arūpī ca attā hoti.

Neva rūpī nārūpī attā hoti, Ekantasukhī attā hoti.

Ekantadukkhī attā hoti, Sukhadukkhī attā hoti.

Adukkhamasukhī attā hoti, arogo param̐ maraṇāti.

Ime chabbīsati suttā, dutiyavārena desitā.

3. Tatiyagamanavagga

1. Navātasutta

250. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-.

Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti -pa-. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. No hetarṃ bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave yadaniccaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ, tasmim sati tadupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. No hetarṃ bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave yadaniccaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ, tasmim sati tadupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

251-274. (Dutiyavagge viya catuvīsati suttāni pūretabbāni.). Pañcavīsatiṃ.

26. Adukkhamasukhīsutta

275. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-.

Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Vedanāya

sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. No hetam bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave yadaniccaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ, tasmim sati tadupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa- vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjeyya “adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. No hetam bhante. Iti kho bhikkhave yadaniccaṃ, taṃ dukkhaṃ, tasmim sati tadupādāya evaṃ uppajjati “adukkhamasukhī attā hoti arogo paraṃ maraṇā”ti. . Chabbīsattimaṃ.

Tatiyaṭṭhapaṇṇāso.

4. Catutthagamanavagga

1. Navātasutta

276. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti, na najjo sandanti, na gabbhiniyo vijāyanti, na candimasūriyā uđenti vā apenti vā, esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā-pa-.

Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. Vedanāya sati -pa-. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇaṃ upādāya viññāṇaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “na vātā vāyanti -pa- esikaṭṭhāyitṭhitā”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi,

eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇam atītānāgatapaccuppannam ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamam.

277-300. (Dutiyavagge viya catuvīsati suttāni pūretabbāni.).
Pañcavīsatimam.

26. Adukkhamasukhīsutta

301. Sāvattihinidānam. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkhmasukhī attā hoti aroga param maraṇā”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-.

Rūpe kho bhikkhave sati rūpaṃ upādāya rūpaṃ abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkhmasukhī attā hoti aroga param maraṇā”ti. Vedanāya sati. Saññāya sati. Saṅkhāresu sati. Viññāṇe sati viññāṇam upādāya viññāṇam abhinivissa evaṃ diṭṭhi uppajjati “adukkhmasukhī attā hoti aroga param maraṇā”ti.

Tam kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, rūpaṃ niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā. Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccam

dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante.

Tasmātiha bhikkhave yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā, sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmimpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nabbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttaṃ”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti pajānātīti.

Purimagamane aṭṭhārasa veyyākaraṇā,
Dutiya gamane chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni.
Tatiya gamane chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni,
Catutthagamane chabbīsaṃ vitthāretabbāni.

Diṭṭhisamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

4. Okkantasaṃyutta

1. Cakkhusutta

302. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, soṭaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, ghānaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, jivhā aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi¹, kāyo aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi, mano aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ, abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjeyya, abhabbo ca² tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ, yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti.

Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti. Ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ, abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisayaṃ vā upapajjeyya, abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ, yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ pajānāti evaṃ passati, ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Rūpasutta

303. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpā bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino, saddā aniccaṃ vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino, gandhā aniccaṃ vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino, rasā aniccaṃ vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino, phoṭṭhabbā aniccaṃ vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino dhammā aniccaṃ vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ, abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā

1. Vipariṇāminī aññathābhāvinī (?)

2. Abhabbova (Sī, Syā, Kam)

pettavisayaṃ vā upapajjeyya, abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ, yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti.

Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti. Ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ, abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettavisayaṃ vā uppajjeyya, abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ, yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ pajānāti evaṃ passati, ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Viññāṇasutta

304. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Sotaviññāṇaṃ. Ghānaviññāṇaṃ. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ. Kāyaviññāṇaṃ. Manoviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yo bhikkhave -pa- sambodhiparāyanoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samphassasutta

305. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso bhikkhave anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī, sotasamphasso. Ghānasamphasso. Jivhāsamphasso. Kāyasamphasso. Manosamphasso anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī -pa- sambodhiparāyanoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samphassajāsutta

306. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cakkhusamphassajā bhikkhave vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī, sotasamphassajā vedanā -pa-. ghānasamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Jivhāsamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Kāyasamphassajā vedanā -pa-. Manosamphassajā vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī -pa- sambodhiparāyanoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Rūpasaññāsutta

307. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpasaññā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī, saddasaññā. Gandhasaññā. Rasasaññā. Phoṭṭhabbasaññā. Dhammasaññā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī -pa- sambodhiparāyanoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Rūpasañcetanāsutta

308. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpasañcetanā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī, saddasañcetanā. Gandhasañcetanā. Rasasañcetanā. Phoṭṭhabbasañcetanā. Dhammasañcetanā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī -pa- sambodhiparāyanoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Rūpatañhāsutta

309. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpatañhā bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī, saddatāñhā. Gandhatāñhā. Rasatāñhā. Phoṭṭhabbatāñhā. Dhammatāñhā aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī -pa- sambodhiparāyanoti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Pathavīdhātusutta

310. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Pathavīdhātu bhikkhave aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī, āpodhātu. Tejodhātu. Vāyodhātu. Ākāsadhātu. Viññāṇadhātu aniccā vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī -pa- sambodhiparāyanoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Khandhasutta

311. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī, vedanā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī, saññā. Saṅkhārā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino, viññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi

aññathābhāvi. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ saddahati adhimuccati. Ayaṃ vuccati saddhānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ, abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisaṃyaṃ vā upapajjeyya, abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ, yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti.

Yassa kho bhikkhave ime dhammā evaṃ paññāya mattaso nijjhānaṃ khamanti. Ayaṃ vuccati dhammānusārī okkanto sammattaniyāmaṃ, sappurisabhūmiṃ okkanto, vītivatto puthujjanabhūmiṃ, abhabbo taṃ kammaṃ kātuṃ, yaṃ kammaṃ katvā nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā pettivisaṃyaṃ vā upapajjeyya, abhabbo ca tāva kālaṃ kātuṃ, yāva na sotāpattiphalaṃ sacchikaroti. Yo bhikkhave ime dhamme evaṃ pajānāti evaṃ passati. Ayaṃ vuccati sotāpanno avinipātadhammo niyato sambodhiparāyanoti. . Dasamaṃ.

Okkantasaṃyuttaṃ¹ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Cakkhu Rūpaṇca Viññāṇaṃ, Phasso ca Vedanāya ca.
Saññā ca Cetanā Taṇhā, Dhātu Khandhena te dasāti.

1. Okkantikaṃsaṃyuttaṃ (I, Ka)

5. Uppādasamyutta

1. Cakkhusutta

312. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo sotassa uppādo ñhiti -pa-. Yo ghānassa uppādo ñhiti. Yo jivhāya uppādo ñhiti. Yo kāyassa uppādo ñhiti. Yo manassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo sotassa nirodho -pa-. Yo ghānassa nirodho. Yo jivhāya nirodho. Yo kāyassa nirodho. Yo manasā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Rūpasutta

313. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo saddānaṃ. Yo gandhānaṃ. Yo rasānaṃ. Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Yo dhammānaṃ uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo saddānaṃ. Yo gandhānaṃ. Yo rasānaṃ. Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Viññāṇasutta

314. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññāṇassa uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo -pa-. Yo manoviññāṇassa uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññāṇassa nirodho -pa- jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamo -pa-. Yo manoviññāṇassa nirodho -pa- jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samphassasutta

315. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo -pa-. Yo manosamphassassa uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassassa nirodho -pa- jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamo -pa-. Yo manosamphassassa nirodho -pa- jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samphassajasutta

316. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo -pa-. Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo -pa- jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamo -pa-. Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Saññāsutta

317. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo -pa-. Yo dhammasaññāya uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasaññāya nirodho -pa- jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamo -pa-. Yo dhammasaññāya nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sañcetanāsutta

318. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo -pa-. Yo dhammasañcetanāya uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya nirodho -pa- jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamo -pa-. Yo dhammasañcetanāya nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Taṇhāsutta

319. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave rūpatañhāya uppādo ñhiti -pa- jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo -pa-. Yo dhammatañhāya uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpatañhāya nirodho -pa- jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamo -pa-. Yo dhammatañhāya nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamoti. . Atthamaṃ.

9. Dhātusutta

320. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo -pa- jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo. Yo āpodhātuyā. Yo tejodhātuyā. Yo vāyodhātuyā. Yo ākāśadhātuyā. Yo viññāṇadhātuyā uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ñhiti, jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā nirodho -pa- jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamo. Yo āpodhātuyā nirodho. Yo tejodhātuyā nirodho. Yo vāyodhātuyā nirodho. Yo ākāśadhātuyā nirodho. Yo viññāṇadhātuyā nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Khandhasutta

321. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo kho bhikkhave rūpassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ñhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo. Yo vedanāya. Yo saññāya. Yo saṅkhārānaṃ. Yo viññāṇassa uppādo ñhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo rogānaṃ ñhiti jarāmarañassa pātubhāvo. Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamo. Yo vedanāya. Yo saññāya. Yo saṅkhārānaṃ. Yo viññāṇassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho rogānaṃ vūpasamo jarāmarañassa atthaṅgamoti. . Dasamaṃ.

Uppādasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.**Tassuddānaṃ**

Cakkhu Rūpaṇca Viññāṇaṃ, Phasso ca Vedanāya ca.
Saññā ca cetanā Taṇhā, Dhātu Khandhena te dasāti.

6. Kilesasaṃyutta

1. Cakkhusutta

322. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo sotasmim chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo ghānasmim chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo jivhāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo kāyasmim chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo manasmim chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti, nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Rūpasutta

323. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave rūpesu chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo saddesu. Yo gandhesu. Yo rasesu. Yo phoṭṭhabbesu. Yo dhammesu chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti, nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Viññāṇasutta

324. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave cakkhaviññāṇasmim chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo sotaviññāṇasmim. Yo ghānaviññāṇasmim. Yo jivhāviññāṇasmim. Yo kāyaviññāṇasmim. Yo manoviññāṇasmim chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti, nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samphassasutta

325. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassasmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo sotasamphassasmiṃ. Yo ghānasamphassasmiṃ. Yo jivhāsamphassasmiṃ. Yo kāyasamphassasmiṃ. Yo manosamphassasmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno -pa- abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samphassajasutta

326. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave cakkhusamphassajāya vedanāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo sotasamphassajāya vedanāya. Yo ghānasamphassajāya vedanāya. Yo jivhāsamphassajāya vedanāya. Yo kāyasamphassajāya vedanāya. Yo manosamphassajāya vedanāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno -pa- abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Saññāsutta

327. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave rūpasaññāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo saddasaññāya. Yo gandhasaññāya. Yo rasasaññāya. Yo phoṭṭhabbasaññāya. Yo dhammasaññāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno -pa- abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sañcetanāsutta

328. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave rūpasañcetanāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo saddasañcetanāya. Yo gandhasañcetanāya. Yo rasasañcetanāya. Yo phoṭṭhabbasañcetanāya. Yo dhammasañcetanāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno -pa- abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Taṇhāsutta

329. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave rūpaṭaṇhāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo saddataṇhāya. Yo gandhataṇhāya. Yo rasataṇhāya. Yo phoṭṭhabbataṇhāya. Yo dhammataṇhāya chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno -pa- abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Dhātusutta

330. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave pathavīdhātuyā chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yo āpodhātuyā. Yo tejodhātuyā. Yo vāyodhātuyā. Yo ākāśadhātuyā. Yo viññāṇadhātuyā chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu chasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti, nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Navamāṃ.

10. Khandhasutta

331. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Yo bhikkhave rūpasmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa -pa-. Yo viññāṇasmiṃ chandarāgo, cittasseso upakkilesa. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno imesu pañcasu ṭhānesu cetaso upakkilesa pahīno hoti, nekkhammaninnaṃ cassa cittaṃ hoti, nekkhammaparibhāvitāṃ cittaṃ kammaniyaṃ khāyati abhiññā sacchikaraṇīyesu dhammesūti. . Dasamāṃ.

Kilesasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Cakkhu Rūpaṇca Viññāṇaṃ, Phasso ca Vedanāya ca.
Saññā ca Cetanā Taṇhā, Dhātu Kandhena te dasāti.

7. Sāriputtasamyutta

1. Vivekajasutta

332. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiṃ piṇḍāya pāvisi, Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātaṭṭhikkanto yena Andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkami divāvihārāya, Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamaṇe divāvihāraṃ nisīdi.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena Jetavanaṃ Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāmo tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “vippasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto, katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsī”ti.

Idhāhaṃ āvuso vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi”ti vā, “ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, “ahaṃ paṭhamā jhānā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā susamūhatā, tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi”ti vā, “ahaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, “ahaṃ paṭhamā jhānā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Avitakkasutta

333. Sāvattiṇidānaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando -pa- āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca “vippasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto, katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja vihārena vihāsī”ti.

Idhāhaṃ āvuso vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanāṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi”ti vā, “ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, “ahaṃ dutiyā jhānā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā susamūhatā, tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi”ti vā, “ahaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, “ahaṃ dutiyā jhānā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Pītisutta

334. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando -pa- vipasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto, katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja viharena vihasīti.

Idhāhaṃ āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca vihasiṃ sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi”ti vā, “ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, “ahaṃ tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā susamūhatā, tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpajjāmi”ti vā, “ahaṃ tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, “ahaṃ tatiyā jhānā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Upekkhāsutta

335. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando -pa- vipasannāni kho te āvuso Sāriputta indriyāni parisuddho mukhavaṇṇo pariyodāto, katamenāyasmā Sāriputto ajja viharena vihasīti.

Idhāhaṃ āvuso sukhasa ca pahānā dukkhasa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati parisuddhiṃ

catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayham āvuso na evam hoti “aham catuttham jhānam samāpajjāmī”ti vā, “aham catuttham jhānam samāpanno”ti vā, “aham catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattam ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayā susamūhatā, tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evam hoti “aham catuttham jhānam samāpajjāmī”ti vā, “aham catuttham jhānam samāpanno”ti vā, “aham catutthā jhānā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. . Catuttham.

5. Ākāśānañcāyatanasutta

336. Sāvattihinidānam. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando -pa-. Idhāham āvuso sabbaso rūpasaññānam samatikkamā paṭighasaññānam atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānam amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāśānañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi -pa- vuṭṭhitoti vāti. . Pañcamam.

6. Viññāṇaṇcāyatanasutta

337. Sāvattihinidānam. Addasā kho āyasmā Ānando -pa-. Idhāham āvuso sabbaso ākāśānañcāyatanam samatikkamma “anantam viññāṇam”ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi -pa- vuṭṭhitoti vāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Ākiñcaññāyatanasutta

338. Sāvattihinidānam. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto -pa-. Idhāham āvuso sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi -pa- vuṭṭhitoti vāti. . Sattamam.

8. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanasutta

339. Sāvattihinidānam. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto -pa-. Idhāham āvuso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi -pa- vuṭṭhitoti vāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Nirodhasamāpattisutta

340. Sāvattihinidānam. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto -pa-. Idhāham āvuso sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma

saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ upasampajja viharāmi. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi”ti vā, “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. Tathā hi panāyasmato Sāriputtassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusaṃyā susamūhatā, tasmā āyasmato Sāriputtassa na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmi”ti vā, “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhā vuṭṭhito”ti vāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Sucimukhīsutta

341. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto pubbaṅhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Rājagahe piṇḍāya pāvīsi, Rājagahe sapadānaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā taṃ piṇḍapātāṃ aññataraṃ kuṭṭamūlaṃ¹ nissāya paribhuñjati. Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

Kiṃ nu kho samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasīti. Na khvāhaṃ bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmīti. Tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho² bhuñjasīti. Na khvāhaṃ bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmīti. Tena hi samaṇa disāmukho bhuñjasīti. Na khvāhaṃ bhagini disāmukho bhuñjāmīti. Tena hi samaṇa vidisāmukho bhuñjasīti. Na khvāhaṃ bhagini vidisāmukho bhuñjāmīti.

“Kiṃ nu samaṇa adhomukho bhuñjasī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na khvāhaṃ bhagini adhomukho bhuñjāmī”ti vadesi, “tena hi samaṇa ubbhamukho bhuñjasī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na khvāhaṃ bhagini ubbhamukho bhuñjāmī”ti vadesi, “tena hi samaṇa disāmukho bhuñjasī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na khvāhaṃ bhagini disāmukho bhuñjāmī”ti vadesi, “tena hi samaṇa vidisāmukho bhuñjasī”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “na khvāhaṃ bhagini vidisāmukho bhuñjāmī”ti vadesi.

1. Kuḍḍamūlaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), kuḍḍaṃ (I)

2. Uddhamukho (Sī-Ṭha)

Kathañcarahi samaṇa bhuñjasīti. Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā¹ vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam² kappenti, ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā adhomukhā bhuñjantīti. Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti, ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā ubbhamukhā bhuñjantīti. Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogāya³ micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti, ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā disāmukhā bhuñjantīti. Ye hi keci bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappenti, ime vuccanti bhagini samaṇabrāhmaṇā vidisāmukhā bhuñjantīti.

So khvāhaṃ bhagini na vatthuvijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi, na nakkhattavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi, na dūteyyapahiṇagamanānuyogāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi, na aṅgavijjātiracchānavijjāya micchājīvena jīvikam kappemi, dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesāmi, dhammena bhikkhaṃ pariyesitvā bhuñjāmīti.

Atha kho Sucimukhī paribbājikā Rājagahe rathiyāya rathiyam̐ siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakam̐ upasaṅkamitvā evamārocesi “dhammikam̐ samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā āhāram̐ āhārenti, anavajjam̐⁴ samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā āhāram̐ āhārenti, detha samaṇānam̐ Sakyaputtiyānam̐ piṇḍan̐”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sāriputtasam̐yuttam̐ samattam̐.

Tassuddānam̐

Vivekajam̐ Avitakkam̐, Pīti Upekkhā catutthakam̐.

Ākāsañceva Viññāṇam̐, Ākiñcam̐ Nevasaññinā.

Nirodho navamo vutto, dasamaṃ Sucimukhī cāti.

1. Samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā (Sī) nigamanavākye pana sabbatthāpi samāsoyeva dissati.

2. Jīvitam̐ (Ka)

3. ...nuyogā (Sī, Syā, Kam̐, I), ...nuyogena (?)

4. Anavajjena (Ka)

8. Nāgasamyutta

1. Suddhikasutta

342. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo. Katamā catasso, aṇḍajā nāgā jalābujā nāgā saṃsedajā nāgā opapātikā nāgā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāganiyoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Paṇītatarasutta

343. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Catasso imā bhikkhave nāgayoniyo. Katamā catasso, aṇḍajā nāgā jalābujā nāgā saṃsedajā nāgā opapātikā nāgā. Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi nāgehi jalābujā ca saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatarā. Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca nāgehi saṃsedajā ca opapātikā ca nāgā paṇītatarā. Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajehi ca jalābujehi ca saṃsedajehi ca nāgehi opapātikā nāgā paṇītatarā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso nāgayoniyoti. . Dutiyam.

3. Uposathasutta

344. Ekam samayam Bhagavā Sāvattthiyam viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti, vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavantī”ti.

Idha bhikkhu ekaccānaṃ aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ evaṃ hoti “mayam kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino, te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā dvayakārino kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyatam upapannā, sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam careyyāma, vācāya sucaritam careyyāma, manasā sucaritam careyyāma, evaṃ

mayam kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam
upapajjeyyāma, handa mayam etarahi kāyena sucaritam carāma, vācāya
sucaritam carāma, manasā sucaritam carāmā”ti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu
ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce aṇḍajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti,
vossatthakāyā ca bhavantīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Dutiya-uposathasutta

345. Sāvattthinidānam. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā -pa-
ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho
bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham
upavasanti, vossatthakāyā ca bhavantī”ti. (Sabbam vitthāretabbaṃ.) Ayaṃ
kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce jalābujā nāgā uposatham
upavasanti, vossatthakāyā ca bhavantīti. . Catuttham.

5. Tatiya-uposathasutta

346. Sāvattthinidānam. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena
midhekacce saṃsedajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti, vossatthakāyā ca
bhavantī”ti. (Sabbam vitthāretabbaṃ.) Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ
paccayo, yena midhekacce saṃsadaajā nāgā uposatham upavasanti,
vossatthakāyā ca bhavantīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Catuttha-uposathasutta

347. Sāvattthinidānam. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena
midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposatham upavasanti, vossatthakāyā ca
bhavantī”ti.

Idha bhikkhu ekaccānam opapātikānam nāgānam evaṃ hoti “mayam
kho pubbe kāyena dvayakārino ahumha vācāya dvayakārino manasā
dvayakārino, te mayam kāyena dvayakārino vācāya dvayakārino manasā
dvayakārino kāyassa bheda param maraṇā opapātikānam nāgānam
sahabyatam upapannā, sacajja mayam kāyena sucaritam

careyyāma, vācāya. Manasā sucaritaṃ careyyāma, evaṃ mayaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāma, handa mayaṃ etarahi kāyena sucaritaṃ carāma, vācāya. Manasā sucaritaṃ carāmā”ti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce opapātikā nāgā uposathaṃ upavasanti, vossatṭhakāyā ca bhavantīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Sutasutta

348. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti.

Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti, vācāya dvayakārī hoti, manasā dvayakārī hoti, tassa suttaṃ hoti “aṇḍajā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati, ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasutasutta

349. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti -pa- ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Tatiyasutasutta

350. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco

kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā saṃsedaḍḍhānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjati”ti -pa- ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā saṃsedaḍḍhānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Catutthasutasutta

351. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjati”ti.

Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī, tassa sutāṃ hoti “opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

11-20. Aṇḍajadānūpakārasuttadasaka

352-361. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjati”ti.

Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī, tassa sutāṃ hoti “aṇḍajā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So annaṃ deti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ sahaḍḍhānaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu -pa- upapajjatīti -pa-. So pānaṃ deti -pa-. Vatthaṃ deti -pa-. Yānaṃ deti -pa-. Mālaṃ deti -pa-. Gandhaṃ deti -pa-. Vilepanaṃ deti -pa-. Seyyaṃ deti -pa-. Āvasathaṃ deti -pa-.

Paḍiṭṭheyyaṃ deti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjatīti. . Vīsatimaṃ.

21-50. Jalābujādidānūpakārasuttattiṃsaka

362-391. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā jalābujānaṃ nāgānaṃ -pa-saṃsedajānaṃ nāgānaṃ -pa- opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti.

Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī, tassa suttaṃ hoti “opapātikā nāgā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So annaṃ deti -pa-. Pānaṃ deti -pa-. Paḍiṭṭheyyaṃ deti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ nāgānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjatīti.

(Iminā peyyālena dasa dasa suttantaṃ kātabbā. Evaṃ catūsu yonīsu cattālīsaṃ veyyākaraṇā honti. Purimehi pana dasahi suttantehi saha honti paṇṇāsasuttantaṃti.)

Nāgasamīyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Suddhikaṃ Paṇītataṃ, caturo ca Uposathā.
Tassa Suttaṃ caturo ca, Dānūpakārā ca tālīsaṃ.
Paṇṇāsa piṇḍato suttā, Nāgamhi suppakāsītāti.

9. Supaṇṇasaṃyutta

1. Suddhikasutta

392. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo. Katamā catasso, aṇḍajā supaṇṇā jalābuja supaṇṇā saṃsedajā supaṇṇā opapātikā supaṇṇā. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyoti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Harantisutta

393. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Catasso imā bhikkhave supaṇṇayoniyo. Katamā catasso, aṇḍajā -pa-. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyo. Tatra bhikkhave aṇḍajā supaṇṇā aṇḍajeva nāge haranti, na jalābuje na saṃsedaje na opapātike. Tatra bhikkhave jalābuja supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca nāge haranti, na saṃsedaje na opapātike. Tatra bhikkhave saṃsedajā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca saṃsedaje ca nāge haranti, na opapātike. Tatra bhikkhave opapātikā supaṇṇā aṇḍaje ca jalābuje ca saṃsedaje ca opapātike ca nāge haranti. Imā kho bhikkhave catasso supaṇṇayoniyoti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Dvayakārīsutta

394. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Aññatara bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī, tassa sutam hoti “aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ

paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati. . Tatiyaṃ.

4-6. Dutiyādidvayakārīsuttattika

395-397. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ -pa- saṃsedaṇaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ -pa- opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī, tassa sutam hoti “opapātikā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjeyya”ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7-16. Aṇḍajānūpakārasuttadasaka

398-407. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī, tassa sutam hoti “aṇḍajā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābhulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjeyya”ti. So annaṃ deti -pa- pānaṃ deti. Vatthaṃ deti. Yānaṃ deti. Mālaṃ deti. Gandhaṃ deti. Vilepanaṃ deti. Seyyaṃ deti. Āvasathaṃ deti. Padīpeyyaṃ deti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā aṇḍajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsedaṇaṃ upapajjati. . Soḷasaṃ.

17-46. Jalābujadānūpakārasutta

408-437. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā jalābujānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ -pa- saṃsedaajānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ -pa- opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsayaṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena dvayakārī hoti vācāya dvayakārī manasā dvayakārī, tassa sutam hoti “opapātikā supaṇṇā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsayaṃ upapajjeyya”ti, so annaṃ deti -pa- pānaṃ deti -pa-. Padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsayaṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā opapātikānaṃ supaṇṇānaṃ saṃsayaṃ upapajjatīti. . Chacattālīsaṃ.

(Evaṃ piṇḍakena chacattālīsaṃ suttantā honti.)

Supaṇṇasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.**Tassuddānaṃ**

Suddhikaṃ Haranti ceva, Dvayakārī ca caturo.

Dānūpakārā tālīsaṃ, Supaṇṇe suppakāsītāti.

10. Gandhabbakāyasamyutta

1. Suddhikasutta

438. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme -pa- Bhagavā etadavoca “gandhabbakāyike vo bhikkhave deve desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā, santi bhikkhave mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave pheggugandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave tacagandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave papaṭikagandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave pattagandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave pupphagandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave phalagandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave rasagandhe adhivatthā devā, santi bhikkhave gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave gandhabbakāyikā devā”ti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Sucaritasutta

439. Sāvattihinidānam. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati, tassa sutam hoti “gandhabbakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā”ti. Tassa evam hoti “aho vatāham kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjeyyan”ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā gandhabbakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati. . Dutiyam.

3. Mūlagandhadātāsutta

440. Sāvattihinidānam. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati”ti. . Tatiyam.

upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati, tassa suttaṃ hoti “mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya”ti, so dātā hoti mūlagandhānaṃ. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu -pa- yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. . Tatiyaṃ.

4-12. Sāragandhādīdātāsuttanavaka

441-449. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sārāgandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ -pa- pheggugandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Tacagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Papaṭikagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Pattagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Pupphagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Phalagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Rasagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati, tassa suttaṃ hoti “sārāgandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sārāgandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ -pa- pheggugandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Tacagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Papaṭikagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Pattagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Pupphagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Phalagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Rasagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyya”ti, so dātā hoti sārāgandhānaṃ -pa- so dātā hoti pheggugandhānaṃ. So dātā hoti tacagandhānaṃ. So dātā hoti papaṭikagandhānaṃ. So dātā hoti pattagandhānaṃ. So dātā hoti pupphagandhānaṃ. So dātā hoti phalagandhānaṃ. So dātā hoti rasagandhānaṃ. So dātā hoti gandhagandhānaṃ. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu

ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā
gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. .
Dvādasamaṃ.

13-22. Mūlagandhadānūpakārasuttadasaka

450-459. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena
midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ
devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucariṭaṃ
carati, vācāya sucariṭaṃ carati, manasā sucariṭaṃ carati, tassa sutāṃ hoti
“mūlagandhe adhivatthā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa
evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe
adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti, so annaṃ deti -pa-
pānaṃ deti. Vatthaṃ deti. Yānaṃ deti. Mālaṃ deti. Gandhaṃ deti.
Vilepanaṃ deti. Seyyaṃ deti. Āvasathaṃ deti. Padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa
bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ
upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco
kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā mūlagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ
saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. . Bāvisatiṃ.

23-112. Sāragandhādānūpakārasuttanavutika

460-549. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena
midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sāragandhe adhivatthānaṃ
devānaṃ -pa- pheggugandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Tacagandhe
adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Papaṭikagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ.
Pattagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Pupphagandhe adhivatthānaṃ
devānaṃ. Phalagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ. Rasagandhe adhivatthānaṃ
devānaṃ. Gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti.
Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucariṭaṃ carati, vācāya sucariṭaṃ carati,
manasā sucariṭaṃ carati, tassa sutāṃ hoti “gandhagandhe adhivatthā devā
dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ
kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ
saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti, so annaṃ deti -pa- pānaṃ deti. Vatthaṃ deti.
Yānaṃ deti. Mālaṃ deti. Gandhaṃ deti.

Vilepanaṃ deti. Seyyaṃ deti. Āvasathaṃ deti. Padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā gandhagandhe adhivatthānaṃ devānaṃ sahaḃyataṃ upapajjatīti. . Dvādasasatimaṃ.

(Evaṃ piṇḍakena ekasatañca dvādasasatimaṃ ca suttantā honti.)

Gandhabbakāyaṣaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Suddhikaṃ ca Sucaritaṃ, Dātā hi apare dasa.
Dānūpakārā satadhā, Gandhabbe suppakāsītāti.

11. Valāhakasaṃyutta

1. Suddhikasutta

550. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Valāhakakāyike vo bhikkhave deve desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devā, santi bhikkhave sītavalāhakā devā, santi uṇhavalāhakā devā, santi abbhavalāhakā devā, santi vātavalāhakā devā, santi vassavalāhakā devā. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave valāhakakāyikā devāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Sucaritasutta

551. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati, tassa sutaṃ hoti “valāhakakāyikā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā valāhakakāyikānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati. . Duttiyāṃ.

3-12. Sītavalāhakadānūpakārasuttadasaka

552-561. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saṃsāraṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati, tassa sutaṃ hoti “sītavalāhakā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhābahulā”ti. Tassa

evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti, so annaṃ deti -pa- padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sītavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjatīti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

13-52. Uṇhavalāhakadānūpakārasutta

562-601. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā uṇhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ -pa- abbhavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ vātavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ -pa- vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Idha bhikkhu ekacco kāyena sucaritaṃ carati, vācāya sucaritaṃ carati, manasā sucaritaṃ carati, tassa suttaṃ hoti “vassavalāhakā devā dīghāyukā vaṇṇavanto sukhabahulā”ti. Tassa evaṃ hoti “aho vatāhaṃ kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjeyyaṃ”ti, so annaṃ deti -pa- padīpeyyaṃ deti. So kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā vassavalāhakānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjatīti. . Dvepaññasamaṃ.

53. Sītavalāhakasutta

602. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenekadā sītaṃ hoti”ti. Santi bhikkhu sītavalāhakā nāma devā, tesaṃ yadā evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā vaseyyāma”ti¹, tesaṃ taṃ cetopaṇidhimanvāya sītaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenekadā sītaṃ hotīti. . Tapaññasamaṃ.

1. Rameyyāmāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) evamupariipi.

54. Uṇhavalāhakasutta

603. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotī”ti. Santi bhikkhu uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā, tesāṃ yadā evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā vaseyyāma”ti, tesāṃ taṃ cetopaṇidhimanvāya uṇhaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenekadā uṇhaṃ hotīti. . Catupaññāsamaṃ.

55. Abbhavalāhakasutta

604. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenekadā abbhaṃ hotī”ti. Santi bhikkhu abbhavalāhakā nāma devā, tesāṃ yadā evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā vaseyyāma”ti, tesāṃ taṃ cetopaṇidhimanvāya abbhaṃ hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenekadā abbhaṃ hotīti. . Pañcapaññāsamaṃ.

56. Vātavalāhakasutta

605. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenekadā vāto hotī”ti. Santi bhikkhu vātavalāhakā nāma devā, tesāṃ yadā evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā vaseyyāma”ti, tesāṃ taṃ cetopaṇidhimanvāya vāto hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenekadā vāto hotīti. . Chappaññāsamaṃ.

57. Vassavalāhakasutta

606. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenekadā devo vassatī”ti. Santi bhikkhu vassavalāhakā nāma devā, tesāṃ

yadā evaṃ hoti “yaṃnūna mayaṃ sakāya ratiyā vaseyyāma”ti, tesaṃ taṃ
cetopaṇḍhimanvāya devo vassati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhu hetu ayaṃ paccayo,
yenekadā devo vassatīti. . Sattapaññāsamaṃ.

Sattapaññāsasuttantaṃ niṭṭhitaṃ.

Valāhakaṣaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Suddhikaṃ Sucaritaṇca, Dānūpakārapaññāsaṃ.
Sītaṃ Uṇhaṇca Abbhaṇca, Vāta Vassavalāhakāti.

12. Vacchagottasamyutta

1. Rūpa-aññāṇasutta

607. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yānimāni¹ aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Rūpe kho Vaccha aññāṇā rūpasamudaye aññāṇā rūpanirodhe aññāṇā rūpanirodhagāminiya paṭipadāya aññāṇā, evamimāni aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāni² aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Vedanā-aññāṇasutta

608. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yānimāni aneka vihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Vedanāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā vedanāsamudaye aññāṇā vedanānirodhe aññāṇā

1. Yenimāni (?)

2. Yena (Sī), yenimāni (?)

vedanānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā, evamimāṇi anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāṇi anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Saññā-aññāṇasutta

609. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vaccha gotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yānimāṇi anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Saññāya kho Vaccha aññāṇā saññāsamudaye aññāṇā saññānirodhe aññāṇā saññānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā, evamimāṇi anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāṇi anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Saṅkhāra-aññāṇasutta

610. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yānimāṇi anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha aññāṇā saṅkhārasamudaye aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhe aññāṇā saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā, evamimāṇi anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni

loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramā maraṇā”ti vāti. Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loka uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramā maraṇā”ti vāti. . Catuttham.

5. Viññāṇa-aññāṇasutta

611. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loka uppajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramā maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Viññāṇe kho Vaccha aññāṇā viññāṇasamudaye aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhe aññāṇā viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya aññāṇā, evamimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loka uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramā maraṇā”ti vāti. Ayaṃ kho Vaccha hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loka uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramā maraṇā”ti vāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6-10. Rūpa-adassanādisuttapañcaka

612-616. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loka uppajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paramā maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Rūpe kho Vaccha adassanā -pa- rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya adassanā -pa-. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha adassanā -pa-. Viññāṇe kho Vaccha adassanā -pa- viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya adassanā -pa-. . Dasamaṃ.

11-15. Rūpa-anabhisamayādisuttapañcaka

617-621. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā -pa-.
Rūpanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya anabhisamayā -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Vedanāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saññāya kho Vaccha anabhisamayā -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha anabhisamayā -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anabhisamayā -pa-. .
Pannarasamaṃ.

16-20. Rūpa-ananubodhādisuttapañcaka

622. 626. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto
paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko
paccayo -pa-. Rūpe kho Vaccha ananubodhā -pa- rūpanirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāya ananubodhā -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Vedanāya kho Vaccha -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saññāya kho Vaccha -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Viññāṇe kho Vaccha ananubodhā -pa-
viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya ananubodhā -pa-. . Vīsatiṃ.

21-25. Rūpa-appaṭivedhādisuttapañcaka

627-631. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo
-pa-. Rūpe kho Vaccha appaṭivedhā -pa-. Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appaṭivedhā
-pa-. . Pañcavīsatiṃ.

26-30. Rūpa-asallakkhaṇādisuttapañcaka

632-636. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā -pa-.
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asallakkhaṇā -pa-. . Timsatiṃ.

31-35. Rūpa-anupalakkhaṇādisuttapañcaka

637-641. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā -pa-.
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha anupalakkhaṇā -pa-. . Pañcatimsatimaṃ.

36-40. Rūpa-appaccupalakkhaṇādisuttapañcaka

642-646. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho Vaccha appaccupalakkhaṇā -pa-.
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appaccupalakkhaṇā -pa-. . Cattālīsamaṃ.

41-45. Rūpa-asamapekkhaṇādisuttapañcaka

647-651. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā -pa-.
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha asamapekkhaṇā -pa-. . Pañcacattālīsamaṃ.

46-50. Rūpa-appaccupekkhaṇādisuttapañcaka

652-656. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Rūpe kho Vaccha appaccupekkhaṇā -pa-.
Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appaccupekkhaṇā -pa-. Paññāsamaṃ.

51-54. Rūpa-appaccakkhakammādisuttacatukka

657-66 Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena
Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi,
sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho
bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke
upapajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Rūpe kho Vaccha appaccakkhakammā rūpasamudaye
appaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhe appaccakkhakammā rūpanirodhagāminiyā
paṭipadāya appaccakkhakammā -pa-.

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Vedanāya kho Vaccha appaccakkhakammā -pa-
vedanānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakammā -pa-.

Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Saññāya kho Vaccha appaccakkhakammā -pa-
saññānirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakammā -pa-.

Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Saṅkhāresu kho Vaccha appaccakkhakammā -pa-
saṅkhāranirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakammā -pa-. .
Catupaññāsamaṃ.

55. Viññāṇa-appaccakkhakammasutta

661. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Viññāṇe kho Vaccha appaccakkhakammā
viññāṇasamudaye appaccakkhakammā viññāṇanirodhe appaccakkhakammā
viññāṇanirodhagāminiyā paṭipadāya appaccakkhakammā, evamimāni
anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato
loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. Ayaṃ
kho Vaccha hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yānimāni anekavihitāni diṭṭhigatāni loke
uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā, “antavā loko”ti vā,
“anantavā loko”ti vā, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ
sarīraṃ”ti vā, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā”ti vā, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “neva hoti
na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. . Pañcapaññāsamaṃ.

Vacchagottasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Aññāṇā Adassanā ceva, Anabhisamayā Ananubodhā.

Appaṭivedhā Asallakkhaṇā, Anupalakkhaṇena Appaccupalakkhaṇā.

Asamapekkhaṇā Appaccupekkhaṇā Appaccakkhakammanti.

13. Jhānasamyutta

1. Samādhimūlakasamāpattisutta

662. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca, ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho¹ ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navaṇītaṃ navaṇītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamaṃkhaṇāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho¹ ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Samādhimūlakaṭṭhisutta

663. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca, ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca mokkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navaṇītaṃ

1. Pāmokkho (Syā, Kaṃ) evamuparipi.

navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamakkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismim̐ t̐itikusalo ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Samādhimūlakavuṭṭhānasutta

664. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismim̐ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismim̐ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismim̐ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismim̐ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca, ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa-pavaro cāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Samādhimūlakakallitasutta

665. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismim̐ kallitakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ kallitakusalo hoti, na samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismim̐ kallitakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismim̐ kallitakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismim̐ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismim̐ kallitakusalo ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa-pavaro cāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Samādhimūlaka-ārammaṇasutta

666. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa- pavaro cāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Samādhimūlakagocarasutta

667. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa- pavaro cāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Samādhimūlaka-abhinīhārasutta

668. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo.

Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraṇasalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraṇasalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ abhinīhāraṇasalo ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa- pavaro cāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Samādhimūlakasakkaccakārīsutta

669. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa- pavaro cāti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Samādhimūlakasātaccakārīsutta

670. Sāvattinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa- pavaro cāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Samādhimūlakasappāyakārisutta

671. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samādhikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa- pavaro cāti. . Dasamaṃ. . (Samādhimūlakaṃ.)

11. Samāpattimūlakatthitisutta

672. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ tthitikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ tthitikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ tthitikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ tthitikusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ tthitikusalo ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ -pa- pavaro cāti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Samāpattimūlakavuṭṭhānasutta

673. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na

ca samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī -pa- pavaro cāti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Samāpattimūlakakallitasutta

674. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca. Tatra -pa- pavaro cāti. . Terasamaṃ.

14. Samāpattimūlaka-ārammaṇasutta

675. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca. Tatra -pa- pavaro cāti. . Cuddasamaṃ.

15. Samāpattimūlakagocarasutta

676. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ

samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca. Tatra -pa- pavaro cāti. . Pannarasamaṃ.

16. Samāpattimūlaka-abhinīhārasutta

677. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo ca. Tatra -pa- pavaro cāti. . Soḷasamaṃ.

17. Samāpattimūlakasakkaccasutta

678. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca. Tatra -pa- pavaro cāti. . Sattarasamaṃ.

18. Samāpattimūlakasātaccasutta

679. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca. Tatra -pa- pavaro cāti. . Aṭṭhārasamaṃ.

19. Samāpattimūlakasappāyakārīsutta

680. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamaṃkhaṃyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ samāpattikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Ekūnavīsatiṃ. . (Samāpattimūlakaṃ.)

20-27. Ṭhitimūlakavuṭṭhānasuttādi-aṭṭhaka

681. 688. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ ṭhitikusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī -pa- uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Vīsatiṃ. . (Purimamūlakāni viya yāva sattavīsatiṃ ṭhitimūlakasappāyakārīsuttā aṭṭha suttāni pūreṭabbāni. Ṭhitimūlakaṃ.)

28-34. Vuṭṭhānamūlakakallitasuttādisattaka

689-695. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti,

na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo. Neva samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Samādhismiṃ vuṭṭhānakusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī -pa- uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Aṭṭhavīsatiṃ. . (Purimamūlakāni viya yāva catutthiṃ satimā vuṭṭhānamūlakasappāyakārīsuttā satta suttāni pūretabbāni. Vuṭṭhānamūlakam.)

35-48. Kallitamūlaka-ārammaṇasuttādiḥakka

696-701. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo. Neva samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Samādhismiṃ kallitakusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī -pa- uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Pañcatimsatiṃ. . (Purimamūlakāni viya yāva cattālīsamā kallitamūlakasappāyakārīsuttā cha suttāni pūretabbāni. Kallitamūlakam.)

41-45. Ārammaṇamūlakagocarasuttādiḥakka

702-706. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo. Neva samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Samādhismiṃ ārammaṇakusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī -pa- uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Ekacattālīsamaṃ. . (Purimamūlakāni viya yāva pañcacattālīsamā ārammaṇamūlakasappāyakārīsuttā pañca suttāni pūretabbāni. Ārammaṇamūlakam.)

46-49. Gocaramūlaka-abhinīhārasuttādicatukka

707. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo. Samādhismiṃ abhinīhārakusalo

hoti, na samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo. Neva samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīraṃhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītaṃhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggama kkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ -pa- uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Chacattālīsaṃ.

708. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī -pa-. Vitthāretabbaṃ. . Sattacattālīsaṃ.

709. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī -pa-. . Aṭṭhacattālīsaṃ.

710. Samādhismiṃ gocarakusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī -pa-. . Ekūnapaññāsaṃ. . (Gocaramūlakam.)

50-52. Abhinīhāramūlakasakkaccasuttāditika

711. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo. Neva samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī -pa- uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Paññāsaṃ.

712. Samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī -pa-. . Ekapaññāsaṃ.

713. Samādhismiṃ abhinīhāra kusalo hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī -pa-. . Dvepaññāsaṃ. . (Abhinīhāramūlakam.)

53-54. Sakkaccamūlakasātaccakārīsuttādiduka

714. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī. Neva samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ -pa- uttamo ca pavaro cāti. . Tepaññāsamaṃ.

715. Samādhismiṃ sakkaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī -pa-. . Catupaññāsamaṃ.

55. Sātaccamūlakasappāyakārīsutta

716. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Cattārome bhikkhave jhāyī. Katame cattāro, idha bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī hoti, na samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī neva samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī hoti, na ca samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī. Idha pana bhikkhave ekacco jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Tatra bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro ca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave gavā khīraṃ khīramhā dadhi dadhimhā navanītaṃ navanītamhā sappi sappimhā sappimaṇḍo tatra aggamaṃkkhāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave yvāyaṃ jhāyī samādhismiṃ sātaccakārī ca hoti, samādhismiṃ sappāyakārī ca. Ayaṃ imesaṃ catunnaṃ jhāyīnaṃ aggo ca seṭṭho ca makkho ca uttamo ca pavaro cāti. Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamanā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanduntī. . Pañcapaññāsamaṃ.

(Yathā pañcapaññāsaṃ veyyākaraṇāni honti, tathā vitthāretabbāni.)

Jhānasamāyuttaṃ¹ samattaṃ.

1. Samādhisaṃyuttaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

Tassuddānaṃ

Samādhi Samāpatti Thiti ca, Vuṭṭhānaṃ Kallitārammaṇena ca.
Gocarā Abhinīhāro Sakkacca, Sātacca athopi Sappāyanti.

Khandhavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Khandha Rādhasaṃyuttañca, Diṭṭhi Okkanta¹ Uppādā.
Kilesa Sāriputtā ca, Nāgā Supaṇṇa Gandhabbā.
Valāha Vaccha Jhānanti, Khandhavaggamhi terasāti.

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

1. Okkanti (sabbattha)

Samyuttanikāya

Salāyatanaṅgaṣaṃyuttaṃ

Namo tassa Bhagavato Arahato Sammāsambuddhassa.

1. Salāyatanaṅgaṣaṃyuttaṃ

1. Aniccavagga

1. Ajjhāṇikāsutta

1. Evaṃ me sutaṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti. “Bhadante”ti te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum, Bhagavā etadavoca—

Cakkhum bhikkhave aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbāṃ. Sotaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ aniccaṃ, yadaniccaṃ -pa-. Jivhā aniccā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbāṃ. Kāyo anicco, yadaniccaṃ -pa-. Mano anicco, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbāṃ. Evaṃ passāṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, sotasmimpi nibbindati, ghānasimpimpi nibbindati, jivhāyapi nibbindati, kāyasmimpi

nibbindati, manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Ajjhataḍḍakkhasutta

2. Cakkhum bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Sotaṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ dukkhaṃ. Jivhā dukkhā. Kāyo dukkho. Mano dukkho, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Ajjhātānattasutta

3. Cakkhum bhikkhave anattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Sotaṃ anattā -pa-. Ghānaṃ anattā. Jivhā anattā. Kāyo anattā. Mano anattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Bāhirāniccasutta

4. Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā. Yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā aniccā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpesupi nibbindati, saddesupi nibbindati, gandhesupi nibbindati, rasesupi nibbindati, phoṭṭhabbesupi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Catuttham.

5. Bāhiradukkhasutta

5. Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbariṃ. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā dukkhā, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbariṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Pañcamariṃ.

6. Bāhirānattasutta

6. Rūpā bhikkhave anattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbariṃ -pa-. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā anattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbariṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Chaṭṭhamiṃ.

7. Ajjhataṇiccātītānāgatasutta

7. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītānāgataṃ, ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ cakkhusmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ cakkhuṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannassa cakkhussa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Sotaṃ aniccaṃ. Ghānaṃ aniccaṃ. Jivhā aniccā atītānāgatā, ko pana vādo paccuppannāya. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītāya jivhāya anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ jivhaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannāya jivhāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Kāyo anicco -pa-. Mano anicco atītānāgato, ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ manasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ manaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannassa manassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti. . Sattamariṃ.

8. Ajjhataḍḍakkhātītānāgatasutta

8. Cakkhum bhikkhave dukkhaṃ atītānāgataṃ, ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ cakkhusmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ cakkhum nābhinandati, paccuppannassa cakkhussa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Sotaṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Ghānaṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Jivhā dukkhā atītānāgatā, ko pana vādo paccuppannāya. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītāya jivhāya anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ jivhaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannāya jivhāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Kāyo dukkho -pa-. Mano dukkho atītānāgato, ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ manasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ manam nābhinandati, paccuppannassa manassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Ajjhataṇattātītānāgatasutta

9. Cakkhum bhikkhave anattā atītānāgataṃ, ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ cakkhusmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ cakkhum nābhinandati, paccuppannassa cakkhussa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Sotaṃ anattā -pa-. Ghānaṃ anattā -pa-. Jivhā anattā atītānāgatā, ko pana vādo paccuppannāya. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītāya jivhāya anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ jivhaṃ nābhinandati, paccuppannāya jivhāya nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Kāyo anattā -pa-. Mano anattā atītānāgato, ko pana vādo paccuppannassa. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītasmiṃ manasmiṃ anapekkho hoti, anāgataṃ manam nābhinandati, paccuppannassa manassa nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti. . Navamam.

10. Bāhirāniccātītānāgatasutta

10. Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā atītānāgatā, ko pana vādo paccuppannānam. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu

rūpesu anapekkho hoti, anāgate rūpe nābhinandati, paccuppannānaṃ rūpānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā aniccā atītānāgatā, ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu dhammesu anapekkho hoti, anāgate dhamme nābhinandati, paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Bāhiradukkhātītānāgatasutta

11. Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā atītānāgatā, ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu rūpesu anapekkho hoti, anāgate rūpe nābhinandati, paccuppannānaṃ rūpānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti -pa-. Ekodasamaṃ.

12. Bāhirānattātītānāgatasutta

12. Rūpā bhikkhave anattā atītānāgatā, ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu rūpesu anapekkho hoti, anāgate rūpe nābhinandati, paccuppannānaṃ rūpānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā anattā atītānāgatā, ko pana vādo paccuppannānaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako atītesu dhammesu anapekkho hoti, anāgate dhamme nābhinandati, paccuppannānaṃ dhammānaṃ nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hotīti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

Aniccavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Aniccaṃ Dukkhaṃ Anattā ca, tayo ajjhattabāhirā.
Yadaniccena tayo vuttā, te te ajjhattabāhirāti.

2. Yamakavagga

1. Paṭhamapubbesambodhasutta

13. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “ko nu kho cakkhussa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃnissaraṇaṃ. Ko sotassa -pa-. Ko ghānassa. Ko jivhāya. Ko kāyassa. Ko manassa assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi, yaṃ kho cakkhuṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, yaṃ cakkhussa assādo. Yaṃ cakkhuṃ aniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, yaṃ cakkhussa ādīnavo. Yo cakkhusmiṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ cakkhussa nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ sotaṃ -pa-. Yaṃ ghānaṃ -pa-. Yaṃ jivhaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, yaṃ jivhāya assādo. Yaṃ¹ jivhā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, yaṃ jivhāya ādīnavo. Yo jivhāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ jivhāya nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ kāyaṃ -pa-. Yaṃ manaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, yaṃ manassa assādo. Yaṃ² mano anicca dukkho vipariṇāmadhammo, yaṃ manassa ādīnavo. Yo manasmīṃ chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ manassa nissaraṇanti. Yāvakiṇvāñcāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti³ paccaññāsim. Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ evaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññāsim, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim. Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti⁴, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

1. Yā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Yo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Sabbatthāpi evameva itisaddena saha dissati.

4. Cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka) evamuparipi.

2. Dutiyapubbesambodhasutta

14. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “ko nu kho rūpānaṃ assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ, ko saddānaṃ -pa-. Ko gandhānaṃ. Ko rasānaṃ. Ko phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Ko dhammānaṃ assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi yaṃ kho rūpe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ rūpānaṃ assādo. Yaṃ rūpā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ rūpānaṃ ādīnavo. Yo rūpesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ. Yaṃ sadde. Gandhe. Rase. Phoṭṭhabbe. Yaṃ dhamme paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ dhammānaṃ assādo. Yaṃ dhammā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ dhammānaṃ ādīnavo. Yo dhammesu chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ dhammānaṃ nissaraṇanti. Yāvakiṃcāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ evaṃ assādaṇca assādato ādīnavaṇca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābhhaññāsim, neva tāvāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim. Yato ca khvāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ evaṃ assādaṇca assādato ādīnavaṇca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhhaññāsim, athāhaṃ bhikkhave sadevake loke samārake sabrahmake sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya anuttaraṃ sammāsambodhiṃ abhisambuddhoti paccaññāsim. Ñāṇaṇca pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Paṭhama-assādapariyesanasutta

15. Cakkhussāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo cakkhussa assādo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā cakkhussa assādo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Cakkhussāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo cakkhussa ādīnavo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā cakkhussa ādīnavo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Cakkhussāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ cakkhussa nissaraṇaṃ, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā cakkhussa nissaraṇaṃ, paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ.

Sotassāhaṃ bhikkhave. Ghānassāhaṃ bhikkhave. Jivhāyāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo jivhāya assādo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā jivhāya assādo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Jivhāyāhaṃ bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo jivhāya ādinavo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā jivhāya ādinavo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Jivhāyāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ jivhāya nissaraṇaṃ, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā jivhāya nissaraṇaṃ, paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ -pa-. Manassāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo manassa assādo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā manassa assādo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Manassāhaṃ bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo manassa ādinavo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā manassa ādinavo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Manassāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ manassa nissaraṇaṃ, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā manassa nissaraṇaṃ, paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ. Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ assādañca assādato ādinavañca ādinavato nissaraṇañca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim -pa- paccaññāsim. Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti, natthi dāni punabbhavoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiya-assādapariyesanasutta

16. Rūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo rūpānaṃ assādo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā rūpānaṃ assādo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Rūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo rūpānaṃ ādinavo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā rūpānaṃ ādinavo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Rūpānāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ. Saddhānāhaṃ bhikkhave. Gandhānāhaṃ bhikkhave. Rasānāhaṃ bhikkhave. Phoṭṭhabbānāhaṃ bhikkhave. Dhammānāhaṃ bhikkhave assādapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo dhammānaṃ assādo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā dhammānaṃ assādo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Dhammānāhaṃ bhikkhave ādinavapariyesanaṃ acarim, yo dhammānaṃ ādinavo, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā dhammānaṃ ādinavo, paññāya me so sudiṭṭho. Dhammānāhaṃ bhikkhave nissaraṇapariyesanaṃ acarim, yaṃ dhammānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, tadajjhagamaṃ, yāvatā dhammānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ,

paññāya me taṃ sudiṭṭhaṃ. Yāvakīvañcāhaṃ bhikkhave imesaṃ channaṃ
bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ assādañca assādato ādīnavañca ādīnavato
nissaraṇaṃ nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññāsim -pa- paccaññāsim.
Ñāṇaṃ pana me dassanaṃ udapādi, akuppā me vimutti, ayamantimā jāti,
natthi dāni punabbhavoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamanoce-assādasutta

17. No cedāṃ bhikkhave cakkhussa assādo abhavissa, na yidaṃ sattā
cakkhusmiṃ sārājjeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi cakkhussa assādo,
tasmā sattā cakkhusmiṃ sārājanti. No cedāṃ bhikkhave cakkhussa ādīnavo
abhavissa, na yidaṃ sattā cakkhusmiṃ nibbindeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho
bhikkhave atthi cakkhussa ādīnavo, tasmā sattā cakkhusmiṃ nibbindanti.
No cedāṃ bhikkhave cakkhussa nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa, na yidaṃ sattā
cakkhusmā nissareyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi cakkhussa
nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā cakkhusmā nissaranti. No cedāṃ bhikkhave sotassa
assādo abhavissa. No cedāṃ bhikkhave ghānassa assādo abhavissa. No
cedāṃ bhikkhave jivhāya assādo abhavissa, na yidaṃ sattā jivhāya
sārājjeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi jivhāya assādo, tasmā sattā
jivhāya sārājanti. No cedāṃ bhikkhave jivhāya ādīnavo abhavissa, na
yidaṃ sattā jivhāya nibbindeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi jivhāya
ādīnavo, tasmā sattā jivhāya nibbindanti. No cedāṃ bhikkhave jivhāya
nissaraṇaṃ abhavissa, na yidaṃ sattā jivhāya nissareyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho
bhikkhave atthi jivhāya nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā jivhāya nissaranti. No
cedāṃ bhikkhave kāyassa assādo abhavissa. No cedāṃ bhikkhave manassa
assādo abhavissa, na yidaṃ sattā manasmīṃ sārājjeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho
bhikkhave atthi manassa assādo, tasmā sattā manasmīṃ sārājanti. No
cedāṃ bhikkhave manassa ādīnavo abhavissa, na yidaṃ sattā manasmīṃ
nibbindeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi manassa ādīnavo, tasmā sattā
manasmīṃ nibbindanti. No cedāṃ bhikkhave manassa nissaraṇaṃ
abhavissa, na yidaṃ sattā manasmā nissareyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave
atthi manassa nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā manasmā nissaranti. Yāvakīvañca
bhikkhave sattā imesaṃ channaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ

āyatanānaṃ assādaṇca assādato ādīnavaṇca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññaṃsu, neva tāva bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭā visaññuttā vip̐pamuttā vimariyādīkatena¹ cetasā viharīṃsu. Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā imesaṃ channaṃ ajjhakkānaṃ āyatanānaṃ assādaṇca assādato ādīnavaṇca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, atha bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭā visaññuttā vip̐pamuttā vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharantīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutiyanoce-assādasutta

18. No cedaṃ bhikkhave rūpānaṃ assādo abhaviṣṣa, na yidaṃ sattā rūpesu sārājjeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpānaṃ assādo, tasmā sattā rūpesu sārājjanti. No cedaṃ bhikkhave rūpānaṃ ādīnavo abhaviṣṣa, na yidaṃ sattā rūpesu nibbindeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpānaṃ ādīnavo, tasmā sattā rūpesu nibbindanti. No cedaṃ bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa, na yidaṃ sattā rūpehi nissareyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi rūpānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā rūpehi nissaranti. No cedaṃ bhikkhave saddānaṃ. Gandhānaṃ. Rasānaṃ. Phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Dhammānaṃ assādo abhaviṣṣa, na yidaṃ sattā dhammesu sārājjeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi dhammānaṃ assādo, tasmā sattā dhammesu sārājjanti. No cedaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ ādīnavo abhaviṣṣa, na yidaṃ sattā dhammesu nibbindeyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi dhammānaṃ ādīnavo, tasmā sattā dhammesu nibbindanti. No cedaṃ bhikkhave dhammānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ abhaviṣṣa, na yidaṃ sattā dhammehi nissareyyuṃ, yasmā ca kho bhikkhave atthi dhammānaṃ nissaraṇaṃ, tasmā sattā dhammehi nissaranti. Yāvakīvaṇca bhikkhave sattā imesaṃ channaṃ bāhiraṇaṃ āyatanānaṃ assādaṇca assādato ādīnavaṇca ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ nābbhaññaṃsu, neva tāva bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā

1. Vimariyādīkatena (Sī, I), vipariyādīkatena (Syā, Kam, Ka)

sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā visaññuttā
vippamuttā vimariyādīkatena cetasā viharimsu. Yato ca kho bhikkhave sattā
imesaṃ channaṃ bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ assādaṇca assādato ādīnavaṇca
ādīnavato nissaraṇaṇca nissaraṇato yathābhūtaṃ abbhaññaṃsu, atha
bhikkhave sattā sadevakā lokā samārakā sabrahmakā sassamaṇabrāhmaṇiyā
pajāya sadevamanussāya nissaṭṭhā visaññuttā vippamuttā vimariyādīkatena
cetasā viharantīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamābhinandasutta

19. Yo bhikkhave cakkhuṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo
dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo sotaṃ -pa-.
Yo ghānaṃ -pa-. Yo jivhaṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo
dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo kāyaṃ -pa-.
Yo manasaṃ abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati,
aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati.
Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo sotaṃ
-pa-. Yo ghānaṃ -pa-. Yo jivhaṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati.
Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo kāyaṃ
-pa-. Yo manasaṃ nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ
nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyābhinandasutta

20. Yo bhikkhave rūpe abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati. Yo
dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo sadde -pa-.
Gandhe. Rase. Phoṭṭhabbe. Dhamme abhinandati, dukkhaṃ so abhinandati.
Yo dukkhaṃ abhinandati, aparimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpe nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so nābhinandati. Yo
dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Yo sadde -pa-.
Gandhe. Rase. Phoṭṭhabbe. Dhamme nābhinandati, dukkhaṃ so
nābhinandati. Yo dukkhaṃ nābhinandati, parimutto so dukkhasmāti vadāmi.
. Atṭhamāṃ.

9. Paṭhamadukkhuppādasutta

21. Yo bhikkhave cakkhussa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo sotassa -pa-. Yo ghānaṃ. Yo jivhāya. Yo kāyassa. Yo manassa uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave cakkhussa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo sotassa. Yo ghānaṃ. Yo jivhāya. Yo kāyassa. Yo manassa nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyadukkhuppādasutta

22. Yo bhikkhave rūpānaṃ uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo. Yo saddānaṃ -pa-. Yo gandhānaṃ. Yo rasānaṃ. Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Yo dhammānaṃ uppādo ṭhiti abhinibbatti pātubhāvo, dukkhasseso uppādo, rogānaṃ ṭhiti, jarāmaṇassa pātubhāvo.

Yo ca kho bhikkhave rūpānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamo. Yo saddānaṃ -pa-. Yo gandhānaṃ. Yo rasānaṃ. Yo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Yo dhammānaṃ nirodho vūpasamo atthaṅgamo, dukkhasseso nirodho, rogānaṃ vūpasamo, jarāmaṇassa atthaṅgamoti. . Dasamaṃ.

Yamakavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sambodhena duve vuttā, Assādena apare duve.

No cetena duve vuttā, Abhinandena apare duve.

Uppādena duve vuttā, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

3. Sabbavagga

1. Sabbasutta

23. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Sabbaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Kiñca bhikkhave sabbaṃ. Cakkhuṃ ceva rūpā ca sotañca¹ saddā ca ghāṇaṇca gandhā ca jivhā ca rasā ca kāyo ca phoṭṭhabbā ca mano ca dhammā ca, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sabbaṃ. Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya “ahametaṃ sabbaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ sabbaṃ paññāpessāmi”ti, tassa vācāvattthukamevassa², puṭṭho ca na sampāyeyya, uttarim ca vighātaṃ āpajjeyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yathā taṃ bhikkhave avisayasminti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Pahānasutta

24. Sabbappahānāya³ vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave sabbappahānāya dhammo. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ, rūpā pahātabbā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ pahātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso pahātabbo, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pahātabbaṃ -pa- Jivhā pahātabbā, rasā pahātabbā, jivhāviññāṇaṃ pahātabbaṃ, jivhāsamphasso pahātabbo, yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pahātabbaṃ. Kāyo pahātabbo. Mano pahātabbo, dhammā pahātabbā, manoviññāṇaṃ pahātabbaṃ, manosamphasso pahātabbo, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi pahātabbaṃ. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbappahānāya dhammoti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Abhiññāpariññāpahānasutta

25. Sabbaṃ abhiññā pariññā pahānāya vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhiññā pariññā pahānāya dhammo. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ, rūpā abhiññā pariññā

1. Sotañceva (?) evamitarayugalesupi.

2. Vācāvattthurevassa (Sī, I), vācāvattthudevassa (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Sabbaṃ pahānāya (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

pahātabbā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ, cakkhusamphasso abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ -pa-. Jivhā abhiññā pariññā pahātabbā, rasā abhiññā pariññā pahātabbā, jivhāviññāṇaṃ abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ, jivhāsamphasso abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo, yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ. Kāyo abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo. Mano abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo, dhammā abhiññā pariññā pahātabbā, manoviññāṇaṃ abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ, manosamphasso abhiññā pariññā pahātabbo, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhiññā pariññā pahātabbaṃ. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhiññā pariññā pahānāya dhammoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhama-aparijāna-sutta

26. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Kiñca bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Rūpe anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Cakkhusamphassaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya -pa-. Jivhaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Rase -pa-. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ -pa- jivhāsamphassaṃ -pa-. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Kāyaṃ -pa-. Manaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Dhamme -pa-. Manoviññāṇaṃ -pa- manosamphassaṃ -pa- yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ

avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Idam kho bhikkhave sabbaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

Sabbaṃ ca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Kiñca bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Rūpe abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Cakkhusamphassaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya -pa-. Jivhaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Rase -pa-. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Jivhāsamphassaṃ -pa-. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Kāyaṃ -pa-. Manaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Dhamme -pa-. Manoviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manosamphassaṃ -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Idam kho bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Dutiya-aparijānanasutta

27. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Kiñca bhikkhave sabbaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Yañca bhikkhave cakkhu ye ca rūpā yañca cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ye ca cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā -pa-. Yā ca jivhā ye ca rasā yañca jivhāviññāṇaṃ ye ca jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā. Yo ca kāyo ye ca phoṭṭhabbā yañca kāyaviññāṇaṃ ye ca kāyaviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā. Yo ca mano ye ca dhammā yañca manoviññāṇaṃ ye ca manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā. Idam kho bhikkhave sabbaṃ anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya.

Sabbaṃ bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Kiñca bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Yañca bhikkhave cakkhu ye ca rūpā yañca cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ye ca cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā -pa-. Yā ca jivhā ye ca rasā yañca jivhāviññāṇaṃ ye ca jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā. Yo ca kāyo ye ca phoṭṭhabbā yañca kāyaviññāṇaṃ ye ca kāyaviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā. Yo ca mano ye ca dhammā yañca manoviññāṇaṃ ye ca manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā. Idaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbaṃ abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Ādittasutta

28. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Gayāyaṃ viharati Gayāsīse saddhiṃ bhikkhusahassena. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—sabbaṃ bhikkhave ādittaṃ. Kiñca bhikkhave sabbaṃ ādittaṃ. Cakkhu¹ bhikkhave ādittaṃ, rūpā ādittā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ ādittaṃ, cakkhusamphasso āditto, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi ādittaṃ. Kena ādittaṃ. Rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittaṃ, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi -pa-. Jivhā ādittā, rasā ādittā, jivhāviññāṇaṃ ādittaṃ, jivhāsamphasso āditto, yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi ādittaṃ. Kena ādittaṃ. Rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittaṃ, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi -pa-. Mano āditto, dhammā ādittā, manoviññāṇaṃ ādittaṃ, manosamphasso āditto, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi ādittaṃ. Kena ādittaṃ. Rāgagginā dosagginā mohagginā ādittaṃ, jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi ādittanti vadāmi. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā

1. Cakkhuṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati -pa- yampidaṃ manosaṃphassaṃ paccayā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam” itī nāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā” ti pajānātīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamaṇā te bhikkhū Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandaṃ. Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññaṃ māne tassa bhikkhusaṃhassaṃ anupādāya āsavehi cittaṇi vimuccimsūti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Addhabhūtasutta

29. Evaṃ me sutāṃ—ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veluvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—sabbāṃ bhikkhave addhabhūtaṃ¹. Kiñci bhikkhave sabbāṃ addhabhūtaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave addhabhūtaṃ, rūpā addhabhūtā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ addhabhūtaṃ, cakkhusaṃphassa addhabhūto, yampidaṃ cakkhusaṃphassaṃ paccayā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi addhabhūtaṃ. Kena addhabhūtaṃ. Jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi addhabhūtanti vadāmi -pa-. Jivhā addhabhūto, rasā addhabhūtā, jivhāviññāṇaṃ addhabhūtaṃ, jivhāsaṃphassa addhabhūto, yampidaṃ jivhāsaṃphassaṃ paccayā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi addhabhūtaṃ. Kena addhabhūtaṃ. Jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi addhabhūtanti vadāmi. Kāyo addhabhūto -pa-. Mano addhabhūto, dhammā addhabhūtā, manoviññāṇaṃ addhabhūtaṃ, manosaṃphassa addhabhūto, yampidaṃ manosaṃphassaṃ paccayā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi addhabhūtaṃ. Kena addhabhūtaṃ. Jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi addhabhūtanti, vadāmi. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusaṃphassepī nibbindati -pa- yampidaṃ manosaṃphassaṃ paccayā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam” itī nāṇaṃ

1. Andhabhūtaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

hoti, khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Samugghātasārūppasutta

30. Sabbamaññītasamugghātasārūppaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha sādhu kaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāssissāmīti. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave sabbamaññītasamugghātasārūppā paṭipadā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ na maññati, cakkhusmiṃ na maññati, cakkhuto na maññati, cakkhuṃ meti na maññati. Rūpe na maññati, rūpesu na maññati, rūpato na maññati, rūpā meti na maññati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na maññati, cakkhuviññāṇasmim na maññati, cakkhuviññāṇato na maññati, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ meti na maññati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ na maññati, cakkhusamphassasmim na maññati, cakkhusamphassato na maññati, cakkhusamphasso meti na maññati. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññati, tasmimpi na maññati, tatopi na maññati, taṃ meti na maññati -pa-. Jivhaṃ na maññati, jivhāya na maññati, jivhāto na maññati, jivhā meti na maññati. Rase na maññati, rasesu na maññati, rasato na maññati, rasā meti na maññati. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ na maññati, jivhāviññāṇasmim na maññati, jivhāviññāṇato na maññati, jivhāviññāṇaṃ meti na maññati. Jivhāsamphassaṃ na maññati, jivhāsamphassasmim na maññati, jivhāsamphassato na maññati, jivhāsamphasso meti na maññati. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññati, tasmimpi na maññati, tatopi na maññati, taṃ meti na maññati -pa-. Manaṃ na maññati, manasmim na maññati, manato na maññati, mano meti na maññati. Dhamme na maññati, dhammesu na maññati, dhammato na maññati, dhammā meti na maññati. Manoviññāṇaṃ na maññati, manoviññāṇasmim na maññati, manoviññāṇato na maññati, manoviññāṇaṃ meti na maññati. Manosamphassaṃ na maññati, manosamphassasmim na maññati, manosamphassato na maññati, manosamphasso meti na maññati. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññati, tasmimpi na maññati, tatopi na maññati, taṃ meti na maññati. Sabbaṃ na maññati, sabbasmim na maññati, sabbato na maññati, sabbaṃ meti na maññati. So evaṃ

amaññamāno na ca kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti pajānāti. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave sabbamaññitasamugghātasārūppā paṭipadāti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Paṭhamasamugghātasappāyasutta

31. Sabbamaññitasamugghātasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave sabbamaññitasamugghātasappāyā paṭipadā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ na maññati, cakkhusmiṃ na maññati, cakkhuto na maññati, cakkhuṃ meti na maññati. Rūpe na maññati -pa-. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na maññati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ na maññati. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññati, tasmimpi na maññati, tatopi na maññati, taṃ meti na maññati. Yaṃ hi bhikkhave maññati, yasmiṃ maññati, yato maññati, yaṃ meti maññati, tato taṃ hoti aññathā, aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavamevābhinandati -pa-. Jivhaṃ na maññati, jivhāya na maññati, jivhāto na maññati, jivhāmeti na maññati. Rase na maññati -pa-. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ na maññati. Jivhāsamphassaṃ na maññati. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññati, tasmimpi na maññati, tatopi na maññati, taṃ meti na maññati. Yaṃ hi bhikkhave maññati, yasmiṃ maññati, yato maññati, yaṃ meti maññati, tato taṃ hoti aññathā, aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavamevābhinandati -pa-. Manāṃ na maññati, manasmim na maññati, manato na maññati, mano meti na maññati. Dhamme na maññati -pa-. Manoviññāṇaṃ na maññati. Manosamphassaṃ na maññati. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññati, tasmimpi na maññati, tatopi na maññati, taṃ meti na maññati. Yaṃ hi bhikkhave maññati, yasmiṃ maññati, yato maññati, yaṃ meti maññati, tato taṃ hoti aññathā, aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavamevābhinandati. Yāvatā bhikkhave khandhadhātu-āyatanaṃ, tampi na maññati, tasmimpi na maññati, tatopi na maññati, taṃ meti na maññati. So evaṃ amaññamāno na ca kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti

pajānāti. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave sabbamaññītasamugghātasappāyā paṭipadāti. Navamaṇi.

10. Dutiyasamugghātasappāyasutta

32. Sabbamaññītasamugghātasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave sabbamaññītasamugghātasappāyā paṭipadā. Taṃ kiṃ maññātha bhikkhave cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Rūpā -pa-. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante -pa-. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante -pa-. Jivhā niccāvā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Rasā. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ. Jivhāsamphasso -pa-. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Dhammā. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Jivhāyapi nibbindati, rasesupi -pa-. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti

pajānāti. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave sabbamaññītasamugghātasappāyā
paṭipadāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sabbavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sabbaṃ ca dvepi Pahānā, Parijānāpare duve.
Ādittaṃ Addhabhūtañca, Sāruppā dve ca Sappāyā.
Vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

4. Jātidhammavagga

1-10. Jātidhammādisuttadasaka

33. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho -pa-. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave jātidhammaṃ.
Kiñca bhikkhave sabbaṃ jātidhammaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave jātidhammaṃ.
Rūpā. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso jātidhammo. Yampidaṃ
cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi jātidhammaṃ -pa-. Jivhā. Rasā.
Jivhāviññāṇaṃ. Jivhāsamphasso. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā
uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi
jātidhammaṃ. Kāyo -pa-. Mano jātidhammo. Dhammā jātidhammā.
Manoviññāṇaṃ jātidhammaṃ. Manosamphasso jātidhammo. Yampidaṃ
manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā
adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi jātidhammaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā
ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati. Rūpesupi. Cakkhuviññāṇepi.
Cakkhusamphassepi -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

34. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave jarādhammaṃ. (Saṃkhittaṃ.)

35. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave byādhidhammaṃ. (Saṃkhittaṃ.)

36. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave maraṇadhammaṃ. (Saṃkhittaṃ.)

37. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave sokadhammaṃ. (Saṃkhittaṃ.)

38. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave saṃkilesikadhammaṃ. (Saṃkhittaṃ.)

39. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave khayadhammaṃ. . (Saṃkhittaṃ.)
 40. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave vayadhammaṃ. . (Saṃkhittaṃ.)
 41. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave samudayadhammaṃ. . (Saṃkhittaṃ.)
 42. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave nirodhadhammaṃ. . (Saṃkhittaṃ.). Dasamaṃ.

Jātidhammavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Jātijarābyādhimaraṇaṃ, Soko ca Saṃkilesikaṃ.
 Khayavayasamudayaṃ, Nirodhadhammena te dasāti.

5. Sabba-aniccavagga

1-9. Aniccādisuttanavaka

43. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Tatra kho. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ. Kiñca bhikkhave sabbaṃ aniccaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ, rūpā aniccā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, cakkhusamphasso anicco, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccaṃ -pa-. . Jivhā aniccā, rasā aniccā, jivhāviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, jivhāsamphasso anicco, yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccaṃ. Kāyo anicco -pa-. Mano anicco, dhammā aniccā, manoviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, manosamphasso anicco, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim

“vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

44. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ -pa-. . Dutiyaṃ.

45. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave anattā -pa-. . Tatiyaṃ.

46. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave abhiññeayaṃ -pa-. . Catuttham.

47. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pariññeayaṃ -pa-. . Pañcamaṃ.

48. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave pahātabbaṃ -pa-. . Chaṭṭham.

49. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave sacchikātabbaṃ -pa-. . Sattamaṃ.

50. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave abhiññāpariññeayaṃ -pa-. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

51. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave upaddutaṃ -pa-. . Navamaṃ.

10. Upassaṭṭhasutta

52. Sabbaṃ bhikkhave upassaṭṭham¹. Kiñca bhikkhave sabbaṃ upassaṭṭham. Cakkhu bhikkhave upassaṭṭham, rūpā upassaṭṭhā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ upassaṭṭham, cakkhusamphasso upassaṭṭho, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi upassaṭṭham -pa-. Jivhā upassaṭṭhā, rasā upassaṭṭhā, jivhāviññāṇaṃ upassaṭṭham, jivhāsamphasso upassaṭṭho, yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi upassaṭṭham. Kāyo upassaṭṭho. Mano upassaṭṭho, dhammā upassaṭṭhā, manoviññāṇaṃ upassaṭṭham, manosamphasso upassaṭṭho, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi upassaṭṭham. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati -pa-. Manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ

1. Upassaṭṭham.

hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Sabba-aniccavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Aniccaṃ Dukkhaṃ Anattā, Abhiññeeyaṃ Pariññeeyaṃ.
Pahātabbaṃ Sacchikātabbaṃ, Abhiññeeyapariññeeyaṃ¹.
Upaddutaṃ Upasaṭṭhaṃ, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

Saḷāyatanaṃ vagge paṭhamapaṇṇāsako samatto.

Tassa vagguddānaṃ

Aniccavaggaṃ Yamakaṃ, Sabbaṃ vaggam Jātidhammaṃ.
Aniccavaggena pañṇāsaṃ, pañcamaṃ tena pavuccatīti.

(6) 1. Avijjāvagga

1. Avijjāpahānasutta

53. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati”ti.

Cakkhum kho bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati. Rūpe aniccato jānato passato avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccato jānato passato avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhaṃ. Kāyaṃ. Manam aniccato jānato passato avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati.

1. Abhiññeeyaṃ pariññeeyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), abhiññātaṃ pariññeeyaṃ (I, Ka)

Dhamme. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccato jānato passato avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Saṃyojanapahānasutta

54. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato saṃyojanā pahīyantīti. Cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato saṃyojanā pahīyanti. Rūpe. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccato jānato passato saṃyojanā pahīyanti. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhaṃ. Kāyaṃ. Manaṃ. Dhamme. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccato jānato passato saṃyojanā pahīyanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato saṃyojanā pahīyantīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Saṃyojanasamugghātasutta

55. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato saṃyojanā samugghātaṃ gacchantīti. Cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu anattato jānato passato saṃyojanā samugghātaṃ gacchanti. Rūpe anattato. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattato jānato passato saṃyojanā samugghātaṃ gacchanti. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhaṃ. Kāyaṃ. Manaṃ. Dhamme. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattato jānato passato saṃyojanā samugghātaṃ gacchanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato saṃyojanā samugghātaṃ gacchantīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Āsavapahānasutta

56. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato āsavā pahīyantīti -pa-. . Catuttham.

5. Āsavaśamugghātasutta

57. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato āsavā śamugghātaṃ gacchantīti -pa-. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Anusayapahānasutta

58. Kathaṃ nu kho -pa- anusayā pahīyantīti -pa-. . Chaṭṭhāṃ.

7. Anusayasamugghātasutta

59. Kathaṃ nu kho -pa- anusayā śamugghātaṃ gacchantīti. Cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu anattato jānato passato anusayā śamugghātaṃ gacchanti -pa-. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhaṃ. Kāyaṃ. Manaṃ. Dhamme. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosaṃphaśsaṃ. Yaṃpidaṃ manosaṃphaśsapaccayā uppañjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattato jānato passato anusayā śamugghātaṃ gacchanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato anusayā śamugghātaṃ gacchantīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Sabbupādānapariññāśutta

60. Sabbupādānapariññāya vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ deśeśāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānapariññāya dhammo. Cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppañjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassaṃ paccayā vedanā, evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuvīññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusaṃphaśsepi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimokkhā¹ “pariññātaṃ me upādānaṃ”ti pajānāti. Sotañca paṭicca sadde ca uppañjati. Ghānañca paṭicca gandhe ca. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca. Kāyañca paṭicca phoṭṭhabbe ca. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppañjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassaṃ paccayā vedanā. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosaṃphaśsepi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimokkhā¹ “pariññātaṃ me

1. Vimokkhaṃ (Ka), vimokkha (Syā, Kaṃ)

upādānan”ti pajānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādānapariññāya dhammoti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Paṭthamasabbupādānapariyādānasutta

61. Sabbupādānapariyādānāya vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya dhammo. Cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimokkhā “pariyādinnaṃ¹ me upādānan”ti pajānāti -pa-. Jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manaṇca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosamphassepi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimokkhā “pariyādinnaṃ me upādānan”ti pajānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya dhammoti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyasabbupādānapariyādānasutta

62. Sabbupādānapariyādānāya vo bhikkhave dhammaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave sabbupādānapariyādānāya dhammo. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Rūpā -pa-. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante -pa-. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano. Dhammā. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti.

1. Sabbatthapi evameva dissati dantaja-nakārenea.

aniccam bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccam, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccam dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati -pa- jivhāyapi nibbindati, rasesupi nibbindati, jivhāviññāṇepi nibbindati, jivhāsamphassepi nibbindati. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati -pa- manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosamphassepi nibbindati. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇa jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave sabbupādāpariyādānāya dhammoti. . Dasamaṃ.

Avijjāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Avijjā Saṃyojanā dve, Āsavena duve vuttā.
Anusayā apare dve, Pariññā dve Pariyādinnaṃ.
Vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

(7) 2. Migajālavagga

1. Paṭhamamigajālasutta

63. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Migajālo yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—
“ekavihārī ekavihārī”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante ekavihārī hoti, kittāvatā ca pana sadutiyavihārī hotīti.

Santi kho Migajāla cakkhuviññeeyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati

ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī¹, nandiyā sati sārāgo hoti, sārāge sati saṃyogo hoti, nandisaṃyojanasaṃyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu “sadutiyavihārī”ti vuccati -pa-. Santi kho Migajāla jivhāviññeyyārasā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, nandiyā sati sārāgo hoti, sārāge sati saṃyogo hoti, nandisaṃyojanasaṃyutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu “sadutiyavihārī”ti vuccati. Evaṃvihārī ca Migajāla bhikkhu kiñcāpi araṇṇavanapatthāni pantāni senāsanāni paṭisevati appasaddāni appanigghosāni vijanavātāni manussarāhasseyyakāni² paṭisallānasārubbāni, atha kho “sadutiyavihārī”ti vuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu, taṇhā hissa dutiyā, sāssa appahīnā, tasmā “sadutiyavihārī”ti vuccati.

Santi ca kho Migajāla cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati, nandiyā asati sārāgo na hoti, sārāge asati saṃyogo na hoti, nandisaṃyojanavisamutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu “ekavihārī”ti vuccati -pa-. Santi ca kho Migajāla jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi ca kho Migajāla manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati, nandiyā asati sārāgo na hoti, sārāge asati saṃyogo na hoti, nandisaṃyojanavippayutto kho Migajāla bhikkhu “ekavihārī”ti vuccati. Evaṃvihārī ca Migajāla bhikkhu kiñcāpi gāmate viharati ākiṇṇo bhikkhūhi bhikkhunīhi upāsakehi upāsikāhi rājūhi rājamahāmattehi titthiyehi titthiyasāvakehi, atha kho “ekavihārī”ti vuccati. Taṃ kissa hetu, taṇhā hissa dutiyā, sāssa pahīnā, tasmā “ekavihārī”ti vuccatīti. . Paṭhamam.

1. Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Manussarāhasseyyakāni (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Dutiyamigajālasutta

64. Atha kho āyasmā Migajālo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Santi kho Migajāla cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, nandisamudayā dukkhasamudayo Migajālāti vadāmi -pa-. Santi ca kho Migajāla jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi ca kho Migajāla manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, nandisamudayā dukkhasamudayo Migajālāti vadāmi.

Santi ca kho Migajāla cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati, nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Migajālāti vadāmi -pa-. Santi ca kho Migajāla jivhāviññeyyā rasā iṭṭhā kantā -pa-. Santi ca kho Migajāla manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nandī nirujjhati, nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho Migajālāti vadāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā Migajālo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Migajālo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharato nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ

diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, kataṃ karaṇīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Migajālo arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Paṭhamasamiddhimārapañhāsutta

65. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho āyasmā Samiddhi yena Bhagavā -pa- Bhagavantam etadavoca—“māro māro”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante māro vā assamārapaññatti vāti.

Yattha kho Samiddhi atthi cakkhu, atthi rūpā, atthi cakkhu viññāṇam, atthi cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, atthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vā. Atthi sotam, atthi saddā, atthi sotaviññāṇam, atthi sotaviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, atthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vā. Atthi ghānam, atthi gandhā, atthi ghānaviññāṇam, atthi ghānaviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, atthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vā. Atthi jivhā, atthi rasā, atthi jivhāviññāṇam, atthi jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, atthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vā. Atthi kāyo, atthi phoṭṭhabbā, atthi kāyaviññāṇam, atthi kāyaviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, atthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vā. Atthi mano, atthi dhammā, atthi manoviññāṇam, atthi manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, atthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vā.

Yattha ca kho Samiddhi natthi cakkhu, natthi rūpā, natthi cakkhuviññāṇam, natthi cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, natthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vā. Natthi sotam -pa-. Natthi ghānam -pa-. Natthi jivhā, natthi rasā, natthi jivhāviññāṇam, natthi jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, natthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vā. Natthi kāyo -pa-. Natthi mano, natthi dhammā, natthi manoviññāṇam, natthi manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, natthi tattha māro vā mārāpaññatti vāti. . Tatiyam.

4. Samiddhisattapañhāsutta

66. “Satto satto”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante satto vā assa sattapaññatti vāti -pa-. . Catuttham.

5. Samiddhidukkhapañhāsutta

67. “Dukkhaṃ dukkhaṇ”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dukkhaṃ vā assa dukkhapaññatti vāti -pa-. . Pañcamam.

6. Samiddhilokapañhāsutta

68. “Loko loko”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante loko vā assa lokapaññatti vāti. Yattha kho Samiddhi atthi cakkhu, atthi rūpā, atthi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, atthi cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, atthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vāti -pa- atthi jivhā -pa- atthi mano, atthi dhammā, atthi manoviññāṇaṃ, atthi manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, atthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā.

Yattha ca kho Samiddhi natthi cakkhu, natthi rūpā, natthi cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, natthi cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, natthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vā -pa- natthi jivhā -pa- natthi mano, natthi dhammā, natthi manoviññāṇaṃ, natthi manoviññāṇaviññātabbā dhammā, natthi tattha loko vā lokapaññatti vāti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Upasena-āsivisasutta

69. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Upaseno Rājagahe viharanti Sītavane Sappasoṇḍikapabbhāre. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmato Upasenassa kāye āsiviso patito hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Upaseno bhikkhū āmantesi “etha me āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā bahiddhā nīharatha, purāyaṃ kāyo idheva vikirati seyyathāpi bhusamuṭṭhī”ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Upasenaṃ etadavoca “na kho pana mayaṃ passāma āyasmato Upasenassa kāyassa vā aññathattaṃ indriyānaṃ vā vipariṇāmaṃ, atha ca pañāyasmā Upaseno evamāha ‘etha me āvuso imaṃ kāyaṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā bahiddhā nīharatha, purāyaṃ kāyo idheva vikirati seyyathāpi bhusamuṭṭhī’ti”. Yassa nūna āvuso Sāriputta evamassa “ahaṃ cakkhūti vā mama cakkhūti vā -pa- ahaṃ jivhāti vā

mama jivhāti vā, ahaṃ manoti vā mama manoti vā”, tassa āvuso Sāriputta siyā kāyassa vā aññathattaṃ indriyānaṃ vā vipariṇāmo. Mayhañca kho āvuso Sāriputta na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ cakkhūti vā mama cakkhūti vā -pa- ahaṃ jivhāti vā mama jivhāti vā, ahaṃ manoti vā mama manoti vā”, tassa mayhañca kho āvuso Sāriputta kiṃ kāyassa vā aññathattaṃ bhavissati indriyānaṃ vā vipariṇāmoti.

Tathā hi panāyasmato Upasenassa dīgharattaṃ ahaṅkāramamaṅkāramānānusayo susamūhato, tasmā āyasmato Upasenassa na evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ cakkhūti vā mama cakkhūti vā -pa- ahaṃ jivhāti vā mama jivhāti vā, ahaṃ manoti vā mama manoti vā”ti. Atha kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Upasenassa kāyaṃ mañcakaṃ āropetvā bahiddhā nīharimṣu. Atha kho āyasmato Upasenassa kāyo tattheva vikiri seyyathāpi bhusamuṭṭhīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Upavāṇasandiṭṭhikasutta

70. Atha kho āyasmā Upavāṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Upavāṇo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca— “sandiṭṭhiko dhammo sandiṭṭhiko dhammo”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti.

Idha pana Upavāṇa bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti rūparāgappaṭisaṃvedī ca, santaṇca ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgaṃ “atthi me ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgo”ti pajānāti, yaṃ taṃ Upavāṇa bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti rūparāgappaṭisaṃvedī ca, santaṇca ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgaṃ “atthi me ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgo”ti pajānāti. Evampi kho Upavāṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ Upavāṇa bhikkhu jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā rasappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti rasarāgappaṭisaṃvedī ca, santaṇca ajjhattaṃ rasesu rāgaṃ “atthi me ajjhattaṃ rasesu rāgo”ti pajānāti, yaṃ taṃ Upavāṇa bhikkhu jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā rasappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti rasarāgappaṭisaṃvedī ca, santaṇca ajjhattaṃ

rasesu rāgaṃ “atthi me ajjhattaṃ rasesu rāgo”ti pajānāti. Evampi kho Upavāṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ Upavāṇa bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammarāgappaṭisaṃvedī ca, santaṇca ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ “atthi me ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgo”ti pajānāti, yaṃ taṃ Upavāṇa bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti dhammarāgappaṭisaṃvedī ca, santaṇca ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ “atthi me ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgo”ti pajānāti. Evampi kho Upavāṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti -pa- paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi -pa-.

Idha pana Upavāṇa bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpappaṭisaṃvedī ca hoti no ca rūparāgappaṭisaṃvedī, asantaṇca ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgaṃ “natthi me ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgo”ti pajānāti, yaṃ taṃ Upavāṇa bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā rūpappaṭisaṃvedīhi kho hoti no ca rūparāgappaṭisaṃvedī, asantaṇca ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgaṃ “natthi me ajjhattaṃ rūpesu rāgo”ti pajānāti. Evampi kho Upavāṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ Upavāṇa bhikkhu jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā rasappaṭisaṃvedīhi kho hoti no ca rasarāgappaṭisaṃvedī, asantaṇca ajjhattaṃ rasesu rāgaṃ “natthi me ajjhattaṃ rasesu rāgo”ti pajānāti -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ upavāṇa bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammappaṭisaṃvedīhi kho hoti no ca dhammarāgappaṭisaṃvedī, asantaṇca ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ “natthi me ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgo”ti pajānāti, yaṃ taṃ Upavāṇa bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya dhammappaṭisaṃvedīhi kho hoti no ca dhammarāgappaṭisaṃvedī, asantaṇca ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgaṃ “natthi me ajjhattaṃ dhammesu rāgo”ti pajānāti. Evampi kho Upavāṇa sandiṭṭhiko dhammo hoti, akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhīti. . Aṭṭhamāṇaṃ.

9. Paṭhamachaphassāyatanaśutta

71. Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanaṇaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti,

avusitaṃ tena brahmacariyaṃ, ārakā so imasmā dhammavinayāti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“etthāhaṃ bhante anassasaṃ¹, ahaṃ hi bhante channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāmi”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu, cakkhuṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu cakkhu “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati, esevanto dukkhassa -pa-jivhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu jivhā “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati, esevanto dukkhassa -pa- manāṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu mano “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati, esevanto dukkhassāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyachaphassāyatanasutta

72. Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, avusitaṃ tena brahmacariyaṃ, ārakā so imasmā dhammavinayāti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“etthāhaṃ bhante anassasaṃ panassasaṃ, ahaṃ hi bhante channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāmi”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu, cakkhuṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasīti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu cakkhu “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati, evaṃ te etaṃ paṭhamā phassāyatanānaṃ pahīnaṃ

1. Anassasiṃ (Sī), anassāsaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), anassāsiṃ (I)

bhavissati āyatim apunabbhavāya -pa- jivham “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasīti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu jivhā “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati, evaṃ te etaṃ catutthaṃ phassāyatanaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati āyatim apunabbhavāya -pa- manam “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasīti. Evaṃ bhante. Sādhū bhikkhu ettha ca te bhikkhu mano “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya sudiṭṭhaṃ bhavissati, evaṃ te etaṃ chaṭṭhaṃ phassāyatanaṃ pahīnaṃ bhavissati āyatim apunabbhavāyāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Tatiyachaphassāyatanaśutta

73. Yo hi koci bhikkhave bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, avusitaṃ tena brahmacariyaṃ, ārakā so imasmā dhammavinayāti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca— “etthāhaṃ bhante anassasaṃ panassasaṃ, ahaṃ hi bhante channaṃ phassāyatanaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāmi”ti.

Tam kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu, cakkhu niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, sotasmimpi nibbindati, ghānasimpi nibbindati, jivhāyapi nibbindati, kāyasmimpi nibbindati, manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti pajānāti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Migajālavaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Migajālena dve vuttā, cattāro ca Samiddhinā.

Upaseno Upavāṇo, Chaphassāyatanikā tayoti.

(8) 3. Gilānavagga**1. Paṭhamagilānasutta**

74. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—“amukasmiṃ bhante vihāre aññataro bhikkhu navo appaṇṇāto ābādhiko dukkhito bālḥagilāno, sādhu bhante Bhagavā, yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatū anukampaṃ upādāyā”ti.

Atha kho Bhagavā navavādaṇca sutvā gilānavādaṇca “appaṇṇāto bhikkhū”ti iti viditvā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami. Addasā kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantāṃ, disvāna maṇcake samadhosi¹. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “alaṃ bhikkhu mā tvaṃ maṇcake samadhosi, santimāni āsanāni paṇṇattāni, tatthāhaṃ nisīdissāmī”ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paṇṇatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “kacci te bhikkhu khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaṃ paṇṇāyati, no abhikkamo”ti. Na me bhante khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥ me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti, no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paṇṇāyati, no paṭikkamoti. Kacci te bhikkhu na kiñci kukkuccaṃ na koci vippaṭisāroti. Taggha me bhante anappakaṃ kukkuccaṃ, anappako vippaṭisāroti. Kacci pana taṃ² bhikkhu attā sīlato upavadatīti. Na kho maṃ bhante attā sīlato upavadatīti³. No ce kira te bhikkhu attā sīlato upavadati, atha kiñca⁴ te kukkuccaṃ, ko ca vippaṭisāroti. Na khvāhaṃ bhante sīlavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ

1. Samaṇcosi (Sī), samatesi (Syā, Kaṃ), samaṇcopi (I)

2. Tvaṃ (Sī), te (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. No hetāṃ bhante (I, Ka)

4. Atha kismiṇca (Sī), atha bhikkhu kismiṇca (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

ājanāmīti. No ce kira tvaṃ bhikkhu sīlavisuddhatthaṃ mayā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājanāsi, atha kimatthaṃ carahi tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājanāsīti. Rāgavirāgaṭṭhaṃ khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājanāmīti.

Sādhū sādhū bhikkhu, sādhū kho tvaṃ bhikkhu rāgavirāgaṭṭhaṃ mayā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājanāsi, rāgavirāgaṭṭho hi bhikkhu mayā dhammo desito. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No heṭṭhaṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, sotasmimpi nibbindati -pa- manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi. Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhuno virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkuṃ udapādi “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiyagilānasutta

75. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—
amukasmim bhante vihare aññataro bhikkhu navo appaṇṇāto ābādhiko dukkhito bālḥagilāno, sādhū bhante Bhagavā, yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamatu anukampaṃ upādāyāti.

Atha kho Bhagavā navavādaṇca sutvā gilānavādaṇca “appaṇṇāto bhikkhū”ti iti veditvā yena so bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, addasā kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ dūratova āgacchantaṃ, disvāna mañcake samadhosi. Atha kho Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “alaṃ bhikkhu mā tvaṃ mañcake samadhosi, santimāni āsanāni paññattāni, tatthāhaṃ nisīdissāmī”ti. Nisīdi Bhagavā paññatte āsane, nisajja kho Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “kacci te bhikkhu khamāṇiyaṃ, kacci yāpaniyaṃ, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti, no abhikkamanti,

paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no abhikkamo”ti. Na me bhante khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ -pa-. Na kho maṃ¹ bhante attā sīlato upavadatīti. No ce kira te bhikkhu attā sīlato upavadati. Atha kiñca te kukkuccaṃ, ko ca vippaṭisāroti. Na khvāhaṃ bhante sīlavisuddhatthaṃ Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmīti. No ce kira tvaṃ bhikkhu sīlavisuddhatthaṃ mayā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi, atha kimatthaṃ carahi tvaṃ bhikkhu mayā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsīti. Anupādāparinibbānatthaṃ khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāmīti.

Sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, sādhu kho tvaṃ bhikkhu anupādāparinibbānatthaṃ mayā dhammaṃ desitaṃ ājānāsi, anupādāparinibbānattho hi bhikkhu mayā dhammo desito. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi bhikkhu, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante -pa-. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama. esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhu sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa- manasmimpi. Manoviññāṇepi. Manosamphassepi nibbindati. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā. Attamano so bhikkhu Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi. Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne tassa bhikkhussa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimuccīti². . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Rādha-aniccasutta

76. Atha kho āyasmā Rādho -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Rādho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ

1. Me (sabbattha)

2. Vimuccatīti (sabbattha)

desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti. Yaṃ kho Rādhā aniccaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Kiñca Rādhā aniccaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Cakkhu aniccaṃ, rūpā aniccā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā. Kāyo. Mano anicco, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Dhammā. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yaṃ kho Rādhā aniccaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabboti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Rāhadukkhasutta

77. Yaṃ kho Rādhā dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Kiñca Rādhā dukkhaṃ. Cakkhu kho Rādhā dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Rūpā. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassa -pa-. Adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Mano dukkho. Dhammā. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yaṃ kho Rādhā dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabboti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Rādhā-anattasutta

78. Yo kho Rādhā anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Ko ca Rādhā anattā. Cakkhu kho Rādhā anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Rūpā. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā -pa-. Mano anattā. Dhammā. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yo kho Rādhā anattā, tatra te chando pahātabboti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paṭhama-avijjāpahānasutta

79. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante eko dhammo, yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatī”ti. Atthi kho bhikkhu eko dhammo, yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. Katamo pana bhante eko dhammo, yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. Avijjā kho bhikkhu eko dhammo, yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. Kathaṃ pana bhante jānato kathaṃ passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. Cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati. Rūpe. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccato jānato passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati -pa-. Manāṃ aniccato jānato passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati. Dhamme. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccato jānato passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Duttiya-avijjāpahānasutta

80. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- etadavoca “atthi nu kho bhante eko dhammo, yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatī”ti. Atthi kho bhikkhu eko dhammo, yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. Katamo pana bhante eko dhammo, yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. Avijjā kho bhikkhu eko dhammo, yassa pahānā bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. Kathaṃ pana bhante jānato kathaṃ passato avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. Idha bhikkhu bhikkhuno suttaṃ hoti “sabbe dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyā”ti. Evañcetaṃ bhikkhu bhikkhuno suttaṃ hoti “sabbe

dhammā nālaṃ abhinivesāyā”ti. So sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ abhiññāya sabbaṃ dhammaṃ parijānāti, sabbaṃ dhammaṃ pariññāya sabbanimittāni aññato passati. Cakkhuṃ aññato passati. Rūpe. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkkhusamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ cakkkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aññato passati -pa-. Manāṃ aññato passati. Dhamme. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aññato passati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato bhikkhuno avijjā pahīyati, vijjā uppajjatīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Sambahulabhikkhusutta

81. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha no bhante aññatitthiyā paribbājakā amhe evaṃ pucchanti ‘kimatthiyaṃ āvuso samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā mayaṃ bhante tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākaroma, dukkhassa kho āvuso pariññatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti. Kacci mayaṃ bhante evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākaramānā vuttavādino ceva Bhagavato homa, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhāma, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaroma, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti.

Taggha tumhe bhikkhave evaṃ puṭṭhā evaṃ byākaramānā vuttavādino ceva me hotha, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhatha, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākarotha, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati. Dukkassa hi bhikkhave pariññatthaṃ mayi brahmacariyaṃ vussati, sace pana vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyuṃ “katamaṃ pana taṃ āvuso dukkhaṃ, yassa pariññāya samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha “cakkhu kho āvuso dukkhaṃ, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Rūpā -pa-. Yampidaṃ cakkkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhaṃ, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati -pa-. Mano dukkho -pa-.

Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhaṃ, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Idaṃ kho taṃ āvuso dukkhaṃ, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati”ti, evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesāṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Lokapañhāsutta

82. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Loko loko”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante “loko”ti vuccatīti. Lujjatīti kho bhikkhu tasmā “loko”ti vuccati. Kiñca lujjati. Cakkhu kho bhikkhu lujjati, rūpā lujjanti, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ lujjati, cakkhusamphasso lujjati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi lujjati -pa-. Jivhā lujjati -pa-. Mano lujjati. Dhammā lujjanti. Manoviññāṇaṃ lujjati. Manosamphasso lujjati. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi lujjati. Lujjatīti kho bhikkhu tasmā “loko”ti vuccatīti. . Navamam.

10. Phaggunapañhāsutta

83. Atha kho āyasmā Phagguno -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Phagguno Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Atthi nu kho bhante taṃ cakkhu, yena cakkhunā atīte Buddhhe parinibbute chinna-papañce chinna-vaṭume pariyādinna-vaṭṭe sabbadukkhavīti-vaṭṭe paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya -pa-. Atthi nu kho bhante sā jivhā, yāya jivhāya atīte Buddhhe parinibbute chinna-papañce chinna-vaṭume pariyādinna-vaṭṭe sabbadukkhavīti-vaṭṭe paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya -pa-. Atthi nu kho so bhante mano, yena manena atīte Buddhhe parinibbute chinna-papañce chinna-vaṭume pariyādinna-vaṭṭe sabbadukkhavīti-vaṭṭe paññāpayamāno paññāpeyyāti.

Natthi kho taṃ phagguna cakkhu, yena cakkhunā atīte Buddhhe parinibbute chinna-papañce chinna-vaṭume pariyādinna-vaṭṭe sabbadukkhavīti-vaṭṭe paññāpayamāno

paññāpeyya -pa-. Natthi kho sā phagguṇa jivhā, yāya jivhāya atīte Buddhē parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭṭume pariyādinnavatṭe sabbadukkhavītiṭṭe paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya -pa-. Natthi kho so phagguṇa mano, yena manena atīte Buddhē parinibbute chinnapapañce chinnavaṭṭume pariyādinnavatṭe sabbadukkhavītiṭṭe paññāpayamāno paññāpeyyāti. . Dasamaṃ.

Gilānavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Gilānena duve vuttā, Rādhena apare tayo.
Avijjāya ca dve vuttā, Bhikkhu Loko ca Phaggunoti.

(9) 4. Channavagga

1. Palokadhammasutta

84. Sāvatthinidānaṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Loko loko”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante “loko”ti vuccatīti. Yaṃ kho Ānanda palokadhammaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye loko. Kiñcānanda palokadhammaṃ. Cakkhu kho Ānanda palokadhammaṃ, rūpā palokadhammā, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ palokadhammaṃ, cakkhusamphasso palokadhammo, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā -pa-. Tampi palokadhammaṃ -pa-. Jivhā palokadhammā, rasā palokadhammā, jivhāviññāṇaṃ palokadhammaṃ, jivhāsamphasso palokadhammo, yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā -pa-. Tampi palokadhammaṃ -pa-. Mano palokadhammo, dhammā palokadhammā, manoviññāṇaṃ palokadhammaṃ, manosamphasso palokadhammo, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampipalokadhammaṃ. Yaṃ kho Ānanda palokadhammaṃ, ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye lokoti. . Paṭhamaṃ.

2. Suññatalokasutta

85. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando -pa- Bhagavantam etadavoca—“suñño loko suñño loko”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante “suñño loko”ti vuccatīti. Yasmā ca kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā “suñño loko”ti vuccati. Kiñca Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā. Cakkhu kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, rūpā suññā attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhuviññānam suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, cakkhusamphasso suñño attena vā attaniyena vā -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, tampi suññam attena vā attaniyena vā. Yasmā ca kho Ānanda suññam attena vā attaniyena vā, tasmā “suñño loko”ti vuccatīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Saṃkhittadhammasutta

86. Ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantam etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammam desetu, yamaham Bhagavato dhammam sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Ānanda, cakkhu niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Cakkhuviññānam -pa-. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, tampi niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante -pa-. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Jivhāviññānam. Jivhāsamphasso -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitam sukham vā dukkham vā adukkhamasukham vā, tampi niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi,

eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Evaṃ passam Ānanda sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa- cakkhusamphassepī nibbindati -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Channasutta

87. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahācundo āyasmā ca Channo Gijjhakūṭe pabbate viharanti. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Channo ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālḥagilāno. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahācundo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahācundaṃ etadavoca “āyāmāvuso cunda yenāyasmā Channo tenupasaṅkamissāma gilānapucchakā”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho āyasmā Mahācundo āyasmato Sāriputtassa paccassosi.

Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahācundo yenāyasmā Channo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdimsu, nisajja kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ etadavoca “kacci te āvuso Channa khamanīyaṃ, kacci yāpanīyaṃ, kacci dukkhā vedanā paṭikkamanti no abhikkamanti, paṭikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no abhikkamo”ti.

Na me āvuso Sāriputta khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālḥa me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati, no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso balavā puriso tiṇhena sikharena¹ muddhani² abhimattheyya³. Evameva kho āvuso adhimattā vātā muddhani² ūhananti⁴. Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ -pa- no paṭikkamo.

1. Khaggena (Ka)

2. Muddhānaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Abhimantheyya (Sī)

4. Upahananti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka), uhananti (Ka)

Seyyathāpi āvuso balavā puriso daḷhena varattakkhaṇḍena sīse sīsaveṭṭhaṃ dadeyya, evameva kho āvuso adhimattā sīse sīsavedanā. Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ -pa- no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso dakkho goghātako vā goghātakantevāsī vā tiṇhena govikantanena kucchiṃ parikanteyya, evameva kho adhimattā vātā kucchiṃ parikantanti. Na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ -pa- no paṭikkamo. Seyyathāpi āvuso dve balavanto purisā dubbalataraṃ purisaṃ nānābhāsu gahetvā aṅgārakāsuyā santāpeyyuṃ samparitāpeyyuṃ, evameva kho āvuso adhimatto kāyasmim dāho, na me āvuso khamanīyaṃ, na yāpanīyaṃ, bālā me dukkhā vedanā abhikkamanti no paṭikkamanti, abhikkamosānaṃ paññāyati no paṭikkamo, satthaṃ āvuso Sāriputta āharissāmi, nāvakaṅkhāmi¹ jīvitanti.

Mā āyasmā Channo satthaṃ āharesi, yāpetāyasmā Channo, yāpentaṃ mayā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ icchāma, sace āyasmato Channassa natthi sappāyāni bhojanāni, ahaṃ āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni bhojanāni pariyesissāmi. Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi sappāyāni bhesajjāni ahaṃ āyasmato Channassa sappāyāni bhesajjāni pariyesissāmi. Sace āyasmato Channassa natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā, ahaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ upaṭṭhahissāmi. Mā āyasmā Channo satthaṃ āharesi, yāpetāyasmā Channo, yāpentaṃ mayā āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ icchāmāti.

Na me āvuso Sāriputta natthi sappāyāni bhojanāni, atthi me sappāyāni bhojanāni. Napi me natthi sappāyāni bhesajjāni, atthi me sappāyāni bhesajjāni. Napi me natthi patirūpā upaṭṭhākā, atthi me patirūpā upaṭṭhākā. Api ca me āvuso Satthā pariciṇṇo dīgharattaṃ manāpeneva, no amanāpena. Etaṃ hi āvuso sāvakassa patirūpaṃ, yaṃ Satthāraṃ paricareyya manāpeneva no amanāpena, anupavajjaṃ² Channo bhikkhu satthaṃ āharissatīti evameva āvuso Sāriputta dhārehīti.

1. Nāpi kaṅkhāmi (Ka)

2. Taṃ anupavajjaṃ (bahūsu)

Puccheyyāma mayaṃ āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ kañcideva¹ desaṃ, sace āyasmā Channo okāsaṃ karoti pañhassa veyyākaraṇāyāti. Pucchāvuso Sāriputta sutvā vedissāmāti.

Cakkhuṃ āvuso Channa cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasi -pa-. Jivhaṃ āvuso Channa jivhāviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassati -pa-. Manaṃ āvuso Channa manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassasīti.

Cakkhuṃ āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmi -pa-. Jivhaṃ āvuso Sāriputta jivhāviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmi -pa-. Manaṃ āvuso Sāriputta manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmīti.

Cakkhusmiṃ āvuso Channa cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya cakkhuṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasi -pa-. Jivhāya āvuso Channa jivhāviññāṇe jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya jivhaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasi. Manasmiṃ āvuso Channa manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu kiṃ disvā kiṃ abhiññāya manaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassasīti.

Cakkhusmiṃ āvuso Sāriputta cakkhuviññāṇe cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññāya cakkhuṃ cakkhuviññāṇaṃ cakkhuviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso

1. Kiñcideva (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

attā”ti samanupassāmi -pa-. Jivhāya āvuso Sāriputta jivhāviññāṇe jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññāya jivhaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ jivhāviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassāmi -pa-. Manasmiṃ āvuso Sāriputta manoviññāṇe manoviññāṇaviññātabbesu dhammesu nirodhaṃ disvā nirodhaṃ abhiññāya manaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ manoviññāṇaviññātabbe dhamme “netarṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”tisamanupassāmīti.

Evam vutte āyasmā Mahācundo āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ etadavoca “tasmātiha āvuso Channa idampi tassa Bhagavato sāsanaṃ niccakappaṃ sādhuṃ manasi kātabbhaṃ, nissitassa calitaṃ anissitassa calitaṃ natthi, calite asati passaddhi hoti, passaddhiyā sati nati na hoti, natiyā asati āgatigati na hoti, āgatigatiyā asati cutūpapāto na hoti, cutūpapāte asati nevidha na huraṃ na ubhayamantarena esevanto dukkhassā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahācundo āyasmantaṃ Channaṃ iminā ovādena ovaditvā uttḥāyāsanaṃ pakkamiṃsu. Atha kho āyasmā Channo acirapakkantesu tesu āyasmantesu satthaṃ āhasesi.

Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “āyasmataṃ bhante Channena satthaṃ āharitaṃ, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Nanu te Sāriputta Channena bhikkhuna sammukhāyeva anupavajjātā byākatāti. Atthi bhante Pubbavijjanaṃ¹ nāma Vajjigāmo, tatthāyasmato Channassa mittakulāni suhajjakulāni upavajjakulānīti. Honti hete Sāriputta Channassa bhikkhuno mittakulāni suhajjakulāni upavajjakulāni, na kho panāhaṃ Sāriputta ettāvata “sa-upavajjo”ti vadāmi, yo kho Sāriputta taṅca kāyaṃ nikkhipati, aññaṅca kāyaṃ upādiyati, tamahaṃ “sa-upavajjo”ti vadāmi, taṃ Channassa bhikkhuno natthi, anupavajjaṃ Channena bhikkhuna satthaṃ āharitanti, evametaṃ Sāriputta dhārehīti. . Catutthaṃ.

1. Pubbaviciraṃ (Sī), pubbavijjanaṃ (I), pubbajiraṃ (Ma 3. 310 piṭṭhe)

5. Puṇṇasutta

88. Atha¹ kho āyasmā Puṇṇo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavantaṃ
etadavoca “sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena dhammaṃ desetu,
yamahaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī
pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Santi kho Puṇṇa cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
kāṃūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya
tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī,
nandisamudayā dukkhasamudayo puṇṇāti vadāmi -pa-. Santi kho Puṇṇa
jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi kho Puṇṇa manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā
manāpā piyarūpā kāṃūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati
abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya
tiṭṭhato uppajjati nandī, nandisamudayā dukkhasamudayo puṇṇāti vadāmi.

Santi kho Puṇṇa cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
kāṃūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya
tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nirujjhati
nandī, nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho puṇṇāti vadāmi -pa-. Santi kho Puṇṇa
manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāṃūpasamhitā
rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa
taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato nirujjhati nandī,
nandinirodhā dukkhanirodho puṇṇāti vadāmi.

Iminā tvaṃ² Puṇṇa mayā saṅkhittena ovādena ovadito katamasmiṃ³
janapade viharissasīti. Atthi bhante Sunāparanto nāma janapado, tatthāhaṃ
viharissāmīti.

Caṇḍā kho Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā, pharusā kho Puṇṇa
Sunāparantakā manussā, sace taṃ Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā
akkosissanti paribhāsissanti, tatra te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace maṃ
bhante

1. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Atha (?) Ma 3. 311 passitabbaṃ.

2. Iminā ca tvaṃ.

3. Katarasmiṃ (Ma 3. 312)

Sunāparantakā manussā akkosissanti paribhāsissanti, tatra me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me¹ na yime pāṇinā pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha² Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha Sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā pahāraṃ dassanti, tatra pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā pāṇinā pahāraṃ dassanti, tatra me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me¹ na yime leḍḍunā pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha Sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dassanti, tatra pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā leḍḍunā pahāraṃ dassanti, tatra me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me na yime daṇḍena pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha Sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena pahāraṃ dassanti, tatra pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā daṇḍena pahāraṃ dassanti, tatra me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ me na yime satthena pahāraṃ denti”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha Sugata bhavissatīti.

Sace pana te Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ dassanti, tatra pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace me bhante Sunāparantakā manussā satthena pahāraṃ dassanti, tatra me evaṃ bhavissati “bhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, subhaddakā vatime Sunāparantakā manussā, yaṃ maṃ na yime tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropentī”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha Sugata bhavissatīti.

1. Maṃ (sabbattha)

2. Evamettha (?)

Sace pana taṃ Puṇṇa Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropessanti, tatra pana te Puṇṇa kinti bhavissatīti. Sace maṃ bhante Sunāparantakā manussā tiṇhena satthena jīvitā voropessanti, tatra me evaṃ bhavissati “santi kho tassa Bhagavato sāvakā kāyena ca jīvitena ca aṭṭiyamānā harāyamānā jigucchamānā satthahāraṇaṃ pariyesanti, taṃ me idaṃ apariyiṭṭhaññeva satthahāraṇaṃ laddhan”ti, evamettha Bhagavā bhavissati, evamettha Sugata bhavissatīti.

Sādhū sādhū Puṇṇa, sakkhissasi kho tvaṃ Puṇṇa iminā damūpasamena samannāgato Sunāparantasmim janapade vatthum, yassa dāni tvaṃ Puṇṇa kālaṃ maññasīti.

Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo Bhagavato vacanaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Sunāparanto janapado tena cārikaṃ pakkāmi, anupubbena cārikaṃ caramāno yena Sunāparanto janapado tadavasari, tatra sudāṃ āyasmā Puṇṇo Sunāparantasmim janapade viharati. Atha kho āyasmā Puṇṇo tenevantaravassena pañcamattāni upāsakasatāni paṭivedesi¹, tenevantaravassena pañcamattāni upāsikāsātāni paṭivedesi, tenevantaravassena tisso vijjā sacchākāsi, tenevantaravassena parinibbāyi.

Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “yo so bhante Puṇṇo nāma kulaputto Bhagavatā saṃkhittena ovādena ovadito, so kālaṅkato, tassa kā gati ko abhisamparāyo”ti. Paṇḍito bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputto², paccapādi³ dhammassānudhammaṃ, na ca maṃ dhammādhikaraṇaṃ vihesesi⁴, parinibbuto bhikkhave Puṇṇo kulaputtoti. . Pañcamaṃ.

1. Paṭipādesi (Sī, I), paṭidesesi (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Kulaputto ahosi (sabbattha)

3. Saccavādi (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Viheṭhesi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

6. Bāhiyasutta

89. Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Bāhiyo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaṃ Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Bāhiya, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. Rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ Bāhiya sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepī nibbindati -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Bāhiyo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññasi, aññataro ca panāyasmā Bāhiyo arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhama-ejāsutta

90. Ejā bhikkhave rogo, ejā gaṇḍo, ejā sallāṃ, tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato anejo viharati vītasallo, tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya “anejo vihareyyaṃ¹ vītasallo”ti. Cakkhuṃ na maññeyya, cakkhusmiṃ na maññeyya, cakkhuto na maññeyya, cakkhu meti na maññeyya. Rūpe na maññeyya, rūpesu na maññeyya, rūpato na maññeyya, rūpā meti na maññeyya. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na maññeyya, cakkhuviññāṇasmim na maññeyya, cakkhuviññāṇato na maññeyya, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ meti na maññeyya. Cakkhusamphassaṃ na maññeyya, cakkhusamphassasmim na maññeyya, cakkhusamphassato na maññeyya, cakkhusamphasso meti na maññeyya. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññeyya, tasmimpi na maññeyya, tatopi na maññeyya, taṃ meti na maññeyya.

Sotaṃ na maññeyya. Ghāṇaṃ na maññeyya. Jivhaṃ na maññeyya, jivhāya na maññeyya, jivhāto na maññeyya, jivhā meti na maññeyya. Rase na maññeyya. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ na maññeyya. Jivhāsamphassaṃ na maññeyya. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññeyya, tasmimpi na maññeyya, tatopi na maññeyya, taṃ meti na maññeyya.

Kāyaṃ na maññeyya. Manaṃ na maññeyya, manasmim na maññeyya, manato na maññeyya, mano meti na maññeyya. Dhamme na maññeyya. Mano viññāṇaṃ. Manosamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññeyya, tasmimpi na maññeyya, tatopi na maññeyya, taṃ meti na maññeyya. Sabbaṃ na maññeyya, sabbasmim na maññeyya, sabbato na maññeyya, sabbaṃ meti na maññeyya.

So evaṃ amaññamāno na kiñcipi loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiya-ejāsutta

91. Ejā bhikkhave rogo, ejā gaṇḍo, ejā sallam, tasmātiha bhikkhave Tathāgato anejo viharati vītasallo, tasmātiha bhikkhave bhikkhu cepi ākaṅkheyya “anejo vihareyyaṃ vītasallo”ti. Cakkhuṃ na maññeyya, cakkhusmiṃ na maññeyya, cakkhuto na maññeyya, cakkhu meti na maññeyya. Rūpe na maññeyya. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññeyya, tasmimpi na maññeyya, tatopi na maññeyya, taṃ meti na maññeyya. Yaṃ hi bhikkhave maññati, yasmिṃ maññati, yato maññati, yaṃ meti maññati, tato taṃ hoti aññathā, aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavameva abhinandati -pa-.

Jivhaṃ na maññeyya, jivhāya na maññeyya, jivhāto na maññeyya, jivhā meti na maññeyya. Rase na maññeyya. Jivhaviññāṇaṃ. Jivhāsamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññeyya, tasmimpi na maññeyya, tatopi na maññeyya, taṃ meti na maññeyya. Yaṃ hi bhikkhave maññati, yasmिṃ maññati, yato maññati, yaṃ meti maññati, tato taṃ hoti aññathā, aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavameva abhinandati -pa-.

Manam na maññeyya, manasmिṃ na maññeyya, manato na maññeyya, mano meti na maññeyya. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na maññeyya, tasmimpi maññeyya, tatopi na maññeyya, taṃ meti na maññeyya. Yaṃ hi bhikkhave maññati, yasmिṃ maññati, yato maññati, yaṃ meti maññati, tato taṃ hoti aññathā, aññathābhāvī bhavasatto loko bhavameva abhinandati.

Yāvatā bhikkhave khandhadhātu-āyatanā, tampi na maññeyya, tasmimpi na maññeyya, tatopi na maññeyya, taṃ meti na maññeyya. So evaṃ amaññamāno na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyaṃ na paritassati, aparitassaṃ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāya”ti pajānātīti. . Atthamaṃ.

9. Paṭhamadvayasutta

92. Dvayaṃ vo bhikkhave desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Kiñca bhikkhave dvayaṃ, cakkhuñceva rūpā ca, sotañceva saddā ca, ghānañceva gandhā ca, jivhā ceva rasā ca, kāyo ceva phoṭṭhabbā ca, mano ceva dhammā ca. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave dvayaṃ.

Yo bhikkhave evaṃ vadeyya “ahametaṃ dvayaṃ paccakkhāya aññaṃ dvayaṃ paññapessāmi”ti. Tassa vācāvatthukamevassa, puṭṭho ca na sampāyeyya, uttariṃ ca vighātaṃ āpajjeyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, yathā taṃ bhikkhave avisayasinti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dutiyadvayasutta

93. Dvayaṃ bhikkhave paṭicca viññāṇaṃ sambhoti. Kathaṃca bhikkhave dvayaṃ paṭicca viññāṇaṃ sambhoti, cakkhuṃca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ. Cakkhu aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Rūpā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino. Itthetaṃ dvayaṃ calañceva byathaṃca aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo cakkhuvīññāṇassa uppādāya, sopi hetu sopi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī. Aniccaṃ kho pana bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ, kuto niccaṃ bhavissati. Yā kho bhikkhave imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo, ayaṃ vuccati cakkhusamphasso. Cakkhusamphassopi anicco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo cakkhusamphassassa uppādāya, sopi hetu sopi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī. Aniccaṃ kho pana bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppanno cakkhusamphasso, kuto nicco bhavissati. Phuṭṭho bhikkhave vedeti, phuṭṭho ceteti, phuṭṭho sañjānāti. Itthetepi dhammā calā ceva byathā ca aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino -pa-.

Jivhaṃca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāvīññāṇaṃ, jivhā aniccā vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvī¹. Rasā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino. Itthetaṃ dvayaṃ calañceva byathaṃca aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Jivhāvīññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo jivhāvīññāṇassa

1. Vipariṇāminī aññathābhāvinī (?)

uppadāya, sopi hetu sopi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Aniccam kho pana bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ jivhāviññāṇaṃ, kuto niccam bhavissati. Yā kho bhikkhave imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo, ayaṃ vuccati jivhāsamphasso, jivhāsamphassopi anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo jivhāsamphassassa uppadāya, sopi hetu sopi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Aniccam kho pana bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppanno jivhāsamphasso, kuto nicco bhavissati. Phuṭṭho bhikkhave vedeti, phuṭṭho ceteti, phuṭṭho sañjānāti, itthetepi dhammā calā ceva byathā ca aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino -pa-.

Manaṅca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, mano anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Dhammā aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino. Itthetaṃ dvayaṃ calañceva byathaṅca aniccam vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Manoviññāṇaṃ aniccam vipariṇāmi aññathābhāvi. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo manoviññāṇassa uppadāya, sopi hetu sopi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Aniccam kho pana bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppannaṃ manoviññāṇaṃ, kuto niccam bhavissati. Yā kho bhikkhave imesaṃ tiṇṇaṃ dhammānaṃ saṅgati sannipāto samavāyo, ayaṃ vuccati manosamphasso, manosamphassopi anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Yopi hetu yopi paccayo manosamphassassa uppadāya, sopi hetu sopi paccayo anicco vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī. Aniccam kho pana bhikkhave paccayaṃ paṭicca uppanno manosamphasso, kuto nicco bhavissati. Phuṭṭho bhikkhave vedeti, phuṭṭho ceteti, phuṭṭho sañjānāti. Itthetepi dhammā calā ceva byathā ca aniccā vipariṇāmino aññathābhāvino. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave dvayaṃ paṭicca viññāṇaṃ sambhotīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Channavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Palokasuññā Saṃkhittaṃ, Channo Puṇṇo ca Bāhiyo.

Ejena ca duve vuttā, Dvayehi apare duveti.

(10) 5. Saḷavagga

1. Adanta-aguttasutta

94. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Chayime bhikkhave phassāyatanā adantā aguttā arakkhitā asaṃvutā dukkhādhivāhā honti. Katame cha, cakkhu bhikkhave phassāyatanam̐ adantaṃ aguttaṃ arakkhitaṃ asaṃvutaṃ dukkhādhivāham̐ hoti -pa-. Jivhā bhikkhave phassāyatanam̐ adantaṃ aguttaṃ arakkhitaṃ asaṃvutaṃ dukkhādhivāham̐ hoti -pa-. Mano bhikkhave phassāyatanam̐ adantaṃ aguttaṃ arakkhitaṃ asaṃvutaṃ dukkhādhivāham̐ hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave cha phassāyatanā adantā aguttā arakkhitā asaṃvutā dukkhādhivāhā honti.

Chayime bhikkhave phassāyatanā sudantā suguttā surakkhitā susaṃvutā sukhādhivāhā honti. Katame cha, cakkhu bhikkhave phassāyatanam̐ sudantaṃ suguttaṃ surakkhitaṃ susaṃvutaṃ sukhādhivāham̐ hoti v. Jivhā bhikkhave phassāyatanam̐ sudantaṃ suguttaṃ surakkhitaṃ susaṃvutaṃ sukhādhivāham̐ hoti -pa-. Mano bhikkhave phassāyatanam̐ sudantaṃ suguttaṃ surakkhitaṃ susaṃvutaṃ sukhādhivāham̐ hoti. Ime kho bhikkhave cha phassāyatanā sudantā suguttā surakkhitā susaṃvutā sukhādhivāhā hontīti. Idamavoca Bhagavā -pa- etadavoca Satthā—

“Saḷeva¹ phassāyatanāni bhikkhavo,
Asaṃvuto yattha dukkham̐ nigacchati.
Tesaṇca ye saṃvaraṇam̐ avedisuṃ,
Saddhādutiya viharantānavassutā.

Disvāna rūpāni manoramāni,
Athopi disvāna amanoramāni.
Manorame rāgapatham̐ vinodaye,
Na cāppiyam̐ meti manam̐ padosaye.

Saddaṇca sutvā dubhayaṃ piyāppiyam̐,
Piyamhi sadde na samucchito siyā.
Athoppiye dosagataṃ vinodaye,
Na cāppiyam̐ meti manam̐ padosaye.

Gandhañca ghatvā surabhiṃ manoramaṃ,
 Athopi ghatvā asuciṃ akantiyaṃ.
 Akantiyasmim paṭighaṃ vinodaye,
 Chandānuniṭo na ca kantiye siyā.

Rasañca bhotvāna asāditañca sādum,
 Athopi bhotvāna asādumekadā.
 Sādum rasaṃ nājjhosāya bhuñje,
 Virodhamāsādusu nopadaṃsaye.

Phassena phuṭṭho na sukhena majje¹,
 Dukkheṇa phuṭṭhopi na sampavedhe.
 Phassadvayaṃ sukhadukkhe upekkhe.
 Anānuruddho aviruddha kenaci.

Papañcasaññā itarītarā narā,
 Papañcayantā upayanti saññino.
 Manomayaṃ geḥasitañca sabbaṃ,
 Panujja nekkhammasitaṃ irīyati.

Evaṃ mano chassu yadā subhāvito,
 Phuṭṭhassa cittaṃ na vikampate kvaci.
 Te rāgadose abhibhuyya bhikkhavo.
 Bhavattha² jātimaraṇassa pāragā³ti.

Paṭhamam.

2. Mālukyaputtasutta

95. Atha kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto³ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa-
 ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mālukyaputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca
 “sādhu me bhante Bhagavā saṅkhiṭṭena dhammaṃ desetu, yamaḥaṃ
 Bhagavato dhammaṃ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto
 vihareyyan”ti.

1. Majjhe (Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Bhavatha (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Mālūṅkyaputto (Sī)

Ettha dāni Mālukiya-putta kiṃ dahare bhikkhū vakkhāma “yatra hi nāma tvaṃ bhikkhu jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo-anupatto saṃkhittena ovādaṃ yācasī”ti. Kiñcāpāhaṃ bhante jiṇṇo vuddho mahallako addhagato vayo-anupatto, desetu me bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena dhammaṃ desetu Sugato saṃkhittena dhammaṃ, appeva nāmāhaṃ Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājāneyyaṃ, appeva nāmāhaṃ Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ dāyādo assanti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Mālukiya-putta, ye te cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā adiṭṭhā adiṭṭhapubbā, na ca passasi, na ca te hoti passeyyanti, atthi te tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti. No hetam bhante.

Ye te sotaviññeyyā saddā assutā assutaṃ pubbā, na ca suṇāsi, na ca te hoti suṇeyyanti, atthi te tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti. No hetam bhante.

Ye te ghānaviññeyyā gandhā aghāyitā aghāyitaṃ pubbā, na ca ghāyasi, na ca te hoti ghāyeyyanti, atthi te tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti. No hetam bhante.

Ye te jivhāviññeyyā rasā asāyitā asāyitaṃ pubbā, na ca sāyasi, na ca te hoti sāyeyyanti, atthi te tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti. No hetam bhante.

Ye te kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā asaṃphuṭṭhā asaṃphuṭṭhapubbā, na ca phusasi, na ca te hoti phuseyyanti, atthi te tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti. No hetam bhante.

Ye te manoviññeyyā dhammā aviññātā aviññātaṃ pubbā, na ca vijānāsi, na ca te hoti vijāneyyanti, atthi te tattha chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti. No hetam bhante.

Ettha ca te Mālukiya-putta diṭṭhasutamutaviññātabbesu dhammesu diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattaṃ bhavissati, sute sutamattaṃ bhavissati, mute mutamattaṃ bhavissati, viññāte viññātamattaṃ bhavissati. Yato kho te Mālukiya-putta diṭṭhasutamutaviññātabbesu dhammesu diṭṭhe diṭṭhamattaṃ bhavissati, sute sutamattaṃ

bhavissati, mute mutamattaṃ bhavissati, viññāte viññātamattaṃ bhavissati, tato tvaṃ Mālukyaputta na tena. Yato tvaṃ Mālukyaputta na tena, tato tvaṃ Mālukyaputta na tattha. Yato tvaṃ Mālukyaputta na tattha, tato tvaṃ Mālukyaputta nevidha na huraṃ na ubhayamantarena, esevanto dukkhassāti.

Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi—

Rūpaṃ disvā sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasi karoto.
Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa¹ tiṭṭhati.

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā rūpasambhavā.
Abhiijhā ca vihesā ca, cittamassūpahaññati.
Evaṃ ācinato dukkhaṃ, ārā nibbāna vuccati.

Saddaṃ sutvā sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasi karoto.
Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā saddasambhavā.
Abhiijhā ca vihesā ca, cittamassūpahaññati.
Evaṃ ācinato dukkhaṃ, ārā nibbāna vuccati.

Gandhaṃ ghatvā sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasi karoto.
Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā gandhasambhavā.
Abhiijhā ca vihesā ca, cittamassūpahaññati.
Evaṃ ācinato dukkhaṃ, ārā nibbāna vuccati.

Rasaṃ bhotvā sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasi karoto.
Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā rasasambhavā.
Abhiijhā ca vihesā ca, cittamassūpahaññati.
Evaṃ ācinato dukkhaṃ, ārā nibbāna vuccati.

1. Ajjhosāya (Sī)

Phassaṃ phussa sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasi karoto.

Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā phassasambhavā.

Abhiṃjā ca vihesā ca, cittamassūpahaññati.

Evam ācinato dukkhaṃ, ārā nibbāna vuccati.

Dhammaṃ ñatvā sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasi karoto.

Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā dhammasambhavā.

Abhiṃjā ca vihesā ca, cittamassūpahaññati.

Evam ācinato dukkhaṃ, ārā nibbāna vuccati.

Na so rajjati rūpesu, rūpaṃ disvā paṭissato.

Virattacitto vedeti, tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Yathāssa passato rūpaṃ, sevato cāpi vedanaṃ.

Khīyati nopacīyati, evaṃ so caratī sato.

Evam apacinato dukkhaṃ, santike nibbāna vuccati.

Na so rajjati saddesu, saddaṃ sutvā paṭissato.

Virattacitto vedeti, tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Yathāssa suṇato saddaṃ, sevato cāpi vedanaṃ.

Khīyati nopacīyati, evaṃ so caratī sato.

Evam apacinato dukkhaṃ, santike nibbāna vuccati.

Na so rajjati gandhesu, gandhaṃ ghatvā paṭissato.

Virattacitto vedeti, tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Yathāssa ghāyato gandhaṃ, sevato cāpi vedanaṃ.

Khīyati nopacīyati, evaṃ so caratī sato.

Evam apacinato dukkhaṃ, santike nibbāna vuccati.

Na so rajjati rasesu, rasaṃ bhotvā paṭissato.

Virattacitto vedeti, tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Yathāssa sāyato rasaṃ, sevato cāpi vedanaṃ.
 Khīyati nopacīyati, evaṃ so caratī sato.
 Evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ, santike nibbāna vuccati.

Na so rajjati phassesu, phassaṃ phussa paṭissato.
 Virattacitto vedeti, tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Yathāssa phusato phassaṃ, sevato cāpi vedanaṃ.
 Khīyati nopacīyati, evaṃ so caratī sato.
 Evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ, santike nibbāna vuccati.

Na so rajjati dhammesu, dhammaṃ ñatvā paṭissato.
 Virattacitto vedeti, tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Yathāssajānato dhammaṃ, sevato cāpi vedanaṃ.
 Khīyati nopacīyati, evaṃ so caratī sato.
 Evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ, santike nibbāna vuccatīti.

Imassa khvāhaṃ bhante Bhagavatā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ
 vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti. Sādhu sādhu Mālukiya-putta, sādhu kho tvaṃ
 Mālukiya-putta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāsi—

Rūpaṃ disvā sati muṭṭhā, piyaṃ nimittaṃ manasi karoto.
 Sārattacitto vedeti, tañca ajjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā, anekā rūpasambhavā.
 Abhiijhā ca vihesā ca, cittamassūpahaññati.
 Evaṃ ācinato dukkhaṃ, ārā nibbāna vuccati -pa-.

Na so rajjati dhammesu, dhammaṃ ñatvā paṭissato.
 Virattacitto vedeti, tañca nājjhosa tiṭṭhati.

Yathāssa vijānato dhammaṃ, sevato cāpi vedanaṃ.
 Khīyati nopacīyati, evaṃ so caratī sato.
 Evaṃ apacinato dukkhaṃ, santike nibbāna vuccatīti.

Imassa kho Mālukiya-putta mayā saṃkhittena bhāsitassa evaṃ vitthārena
 attho daṭṭhabboti.

Atha kho āyasmā Mālukiyaṃputto Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho āyasmā Mālukiyaṃputto eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihāsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Mālukiyaṃputto arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Parihānadhammasutta

96. Parihānadhammañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi aparihānadhammañca cha ca abhibhāyatanāni, taṃ suṇātha. Kathaṃca bhikkhave parihānadhammo hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā sarasaṅkappā¹ saṃyojaniyā, tañce bhikkhu adbhivāseti, nappajahati, na vinodeti, na byantīkaroti², na anabhāvaṃ gameti, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā “parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, parihānaṃ hetam vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjanti -pa-. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā, tañce bhikkhu adbhivāseti, nappajahati, na vinodeti, na byantīkaroti, na anabhāvaṃ gameti, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā “parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, parihānaṃ hetam vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave parihānadhammo hoti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave aparihānadhammo hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā, tañce bhikkhu nādbhivāseti, pajahati, vinodeti, byantīkaroti, anabhāvaṃ gameti, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā “na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, aparihānaṃ hetam vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti -pa-.

1. Akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) upari āsīvisavagge sattamasutta pana “akusalā sarasaṅkappā”tve va sabbattha dissati.

2. Byantīkaroti (I), byantiṃ karoti (Ka)

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjanti -pa-. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā, tañce bhikkhu nādhivāseti, pajahati, vinodeti, byantikaroti, anabhāvaṃ gameti, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā “na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, aparihānaṃ hetuṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave aparihānadhammo hoti.

Katamāni ca bhikkhave cha abhikhāyatanāni. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā nuppajjanti pāpakā akusalā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā abhikhūtametaṃ āyatanam, abhikhāyatanam hetuṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatāti -pa-. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nuppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā “abhikhūtametaṃ āyatanam, abhikhāyatanam hetuṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Imāni vuccanti bhikkhave cha abhikhāyatanānīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pamādavihārīsutta

97. Pamādavihārīṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi appamādavihārāṇca, taṃ suṇātha. Kathaṇca bhikkhave pamādavihārī hoti, cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ byāsiṇcati¹ cakkhuvīññeyyesu rūpesu, tassa byāsittacittassa pāmojjaṃ na hoti, pāmojje asati pīti na hoti, pītiyā asati passaddhi na hoti, passaddhiyā asati dukkhaṃ hoti, dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhīyati, asaṃhite citte dhammā na pātubhavanti, dhammānaṃ apātubhāvā pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati -pa- jivhindriyaṃ asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ byāsiṇcati jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu, tassa byāsittacittassa -pa- pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati -pa- manindriyaṃ asaṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ byāsiṇcati manovīññeyyesu dhammesu, tassa byāsittacittassa pāmojjaṃ na hoti, pāmojje asati pīti na hoti, pītiyā asati passaddhi na hoti, passaddhiyā asati dukkhaṃ hoti, dukkhino cittaṃ na samādhīyati, asaṃhite citte dhammā na

1. Byāsiccāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

pātubhavanti, dhammānaṃ apātubhāvā pamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave pamādavihārī hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave appamādavihārī hoti. Cakkhundriyaṃ saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ na byāsiṇcati cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu, tassa abyāsittacittassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ viharati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite citte dhammā pātubhavanti, dhammānaṃ pātubhāvā appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati -pa-. Jivhindriyaṃ saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ na byāsiṇcati -pa- appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Manindriyaṃ saṃvutassa bhikkhave viharato cittaṃ na byāsiṇcati manoviññeyyesu dhammesu, tassa abyāsittacittassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ viharati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati, samāhite citte dhammā pātubhavanti, dhammānaṃ pātubhāvā appamādavihārī tveva saṅkhaṃ gacchati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave appamādavihārī hotīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Saṃvarasutta

98. Saṃvaraṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asaṃvaraṇca, taṃ suṇātha. Kathaṇca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti. Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā “parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, parihānaṃ hetāṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti -pa-. Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā “parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, parihānaṃ hetāṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti. Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhunā “na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, aparihānaṃ hetāṃ vuttaṃ

Bhagavatā”ti -pa-. Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, veditabbametaṃ bhikkhunā “na parihāyāmi kusalehi dhammehi, अपरिहानं hetam vuttam Bhagavatā”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hotīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Samādhisutta

99. Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha, samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “cakkhu aniccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “rūpā aniccā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ aniccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “cakkhusamphassa anicco”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- “mano aniccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Dhammā. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Samādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha, samāhito bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānātīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭisallānasutta

100. Paṭisallāne¹ bhikkhave yogamāpajjatha, paṭisallīno bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “cakkhu aniccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “rūpā aniccā”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ aniccan”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “cakkhusamphasso anicco”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Paṭisallāne bhikkhave yogamāpajjatha, paṭisallīno bhikkhave bhikkhu yathābhūtaṃ pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Paṭhamanatumhākasutta

101. Yam² bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, kaṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, cakkhu bhikkhave na

1. Paṭisallānaṃ (Sī, I, Ka), paṭisallīnā (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Yampi (I, Ka)

tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Rūpā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Cakkhusamphasso na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati -pa-.

Jivhā na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Rasā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. Jivhāviññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Jivhāsamphasso na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati -pa-.

Mano na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Dhammā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Manoviññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Manosamphasso na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ imasmim̐ Jetavane tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ, taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya, api nu tumhākaṃ evamassa “amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karotī”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, na hi no etaṃ bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave cakkhu na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Rūpā na tumhākaṃ. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ. Cakkhusamphasso -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Dutīyanatumhākasutta

102. Yaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, cakkhu bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Rūpā na tumhākaṃ te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Cakkuṣaṃphasso na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassaṃpaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Yampi bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Udakasutta

103. Uddako¹ sudaṃ bhikkhave Rāmaputto evaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati “idaṃ jātu vedagū, idaṃ jātu sabbajī², idaṃ jātu apalikhataṃ gaṇḍamūlaṃ palikhaṇiṃ”ti. Taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave Uddako Rāmaputto avedagūyeva samāno “vedagūsmi”ti bhāsati, asabbajīyeva samāno “sabbajīsmi”ti bhāsati, apalikhataṃyeva gaṇḍamūlaṃ “palikhataṃ me gaṇḍamūlaṃ”ti bhāsati. Idha kho taṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sammā vadamāno vadeyya “idaṃ jātu vedagū, idaṃ jātu sabbajī, idaṃ jātu apalikhataṃ gaṇḍamūlaṃ palikhaṇiṃ”ti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave vedagū hoti, yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu vedagū hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbajī hoti, yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ veditvā anupādāvimutto hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbajī hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhuno apalikhataṃ gaṇḍamūlaṃ palikhataṃ hoti. “Gaṇḍo”ti kho bhikkhave imassetāṃ cātumahābhūtikassa kāyassa

1. Uddako (Sī, I)

2. Sabbajī (I)

adhivacanaṃ mātāpettikasambhavassa odanakummāsūpacayassa
 aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanaviddhaṃsanadhammassa.
 “Gaṇḍamūlaṃ”ti kho bhikkhave taṇhāyetaṃ adhvācānaṃ. Yato kho
 bhikkhave bhikkhuno taṇhā pahīnā hoti, ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā
 anabhāvamkatā āyatīṃ anuppādadhammā. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno
 apalikhataṃ gaṇḍamūlaṃ palikhataṃ hoti.

Udako sudaṃ bhikkhave Rāmaputto evaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati “idaṃ jātu
 vedagū, idaṃ jātu sabbajā, idaṃ jātu apalikhataṃ gaṇḍamūlaṃ palikhaṇi”ti.
 Taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave Udako Rāmaputto avedagūyeva samāno
 “vedagūsmi”ti bhāsati, asabbajāyeva samāno “sabbajāsmi”ti bhāsati,
 apalikhataṃyeva gaṇḍamūlaṃ “palikhataṃ me gaṇḍamūlaṃ”ti bhāsati. Idha
 kho taṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu sammā vadamāno vadeyya “idaṃ jātu vedagū,
 idaṃ jātu sabbajā, idaṃ jātu apalikhataṃ gaṇḍamūlaṃ palikhaṇi”ti. .
 Dasamaṃ.

Saḷavaggo pañcamaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve saṃgayhā Parihānaṃ, Pamādavahārī ca Saṃvaro.
 Samādhī Paṭisallānaṃ, dve Natumhākena Uddakoti.

Saḷāyatanaṃvaggi dutiyapaṇṇāsako samatto.

Tassa vagguddānaṃ

Avijjā Migajālāṇca, Gilānaṃ Channaṃ catutthakaṃ.
 Saḷavaggena paññāsaṃ, dutiyo paṇṇāsako ayanti.

Paṭhamasatakaṃ.

(11) 1. Yogakkhemivagga

1. Yogakkhemisutta

104. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Yogakkhemipariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave
 dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave
 yogakkhemipariyāyo dhammapariyāyo. Santi bhikkhave cakkhuvīññeyyā
 rūpā iṭṭhā kantā

manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā, tesaṃca pahānāya akkhāsi yogam, tasmā “Tathāgato yogakkhemī”ti vuccati -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā itthā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, te Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā, tesaṃca pahānāya akkhāsi yogam, tasmā “Tathāgato yogakkhemī”ti vuccati. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave yogakkhemipariyāyo dhammapariyāyoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Upādāyasutta

105. Kismim nu kho bhikkhave sati kim upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhanti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā. Cakkhusmim kho bhikkhave sati cakkhum upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Manasmim sati manaṃ upādāya uppajjati ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhaṃ. Taṃ kim maññatha bhikkhave, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhanti. No hetam bhante -pa-. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhanti. No hetam bhante -pa-. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya uppajjeyya ajjhataṃ sukhaṃ dukkhanti. No hetam bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa- Manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmim “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Dukkhasamudayasutta

106. Dukkhasa bhikkhave samudayaṃca atthaṅgamaṃca desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo, cakkhuṃca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati

cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Ayaṃ dukkhassa samudayo -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Ayaṃ dukkhassa samudayo -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa samudayo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave dukkhassa atthaṅgamo, cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodhā upādāṇanirodho, upādāṇanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ dukkhassa atthaṅgamo -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodhā upādāṇanirodho, upādāṇanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti, evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave dukkhassa atthaṅgamoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Lokasamudayasutta

107. Lokassa bhikkhave samudayañca atthaṅgamañca desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa samudayo, cakkhuñca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādāṇaṃ, upādāṇapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa samudayo -pa-. Jivhañca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇaṃ -pa-. Manañca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādāṇaṃ, upādāṇapaccayā

bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ soka
parideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave
lokassa samudayo.

Katamo ca bhikkhave lokassa atthaṅgamo, cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca
uppijati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā,
vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodhā
upādāṇanirodho, upādāṇanirodhā bhavanirodho, bhavanirodhā jātinirodho,
jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ soka parideva-dukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti,
evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho
bhikkhave lokassa atthaṅgamo -pa-. Jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppijati -pa-.
Manaṇca paṭicca dhamme ca uppijati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati
phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya
asesavirāgaṇirodhā upādāṇanirodho, upādāṇanirodhā -pa- evametassa
kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave lokassa
atthaṅgamoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Seyyohamasmi-sutta

108. Kismiṃ nu kho bhikkhave sati kiṃ upādāya kiṃ abhinivissa
“seyyohamasmi”ti vā hoti, “sadiśohamasmi”ti vā hoti, “hīnohamasmi”ti vā
hotīti. Bhagavaṇmūlakā no bhante dhammā. Cakkhusmiṃ kho bhikkhave
sati cakkhum upādāya cakkhum abhinivissa “seyyohamasmi”ti vā hoti,
“sadiśohamasmi”ti vā hoti, “hīnohamasmi”ti vā hoti -pa-. Jivhāya sati -pa-.
Manasmiṃ sati manaṃ upādāya manaṃ abhinivissa “seyyohamasmi”ti vā
hoti, “sadiśohamasmi”ti vā hoti, “hīnohamasmi”ti vā hoti. Taṃ kiṃ
maññatha bhikkhave, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante.
Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ
paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya
“seyyohamasmi”ti vā assa, “sadiśohamasmi”ti vā assa, “hīnohamasmi”ti vā
assāti. No he taṃ bhante -pa-. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-.
Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ

vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, api nu taṃ anupādāya “seyyohamasmi”ti vā assa, “sadiśohamasmi”ti vā assa, “hīnohamasmi”ti vā assāti. No hetarṃ bhante.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa- manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti nāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Saṃyojanīyasutta

109. Saṃyojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desessāmi saṃyojanañca, taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā, katamañca saṃyojanaṃ. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave saṃyojaniyo dhammo. Yo tattha chandarāgo taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Jivhā saṃyojaniyo dhammo -pa-. Mano saṃyojaniyo dhammo. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā, idaṃ saṃyojananti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Upādānīyasutta

110. Upādāniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desessāmi upādānañca, taṃ suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā, katamañca upādānaṃ. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave upādāniyo dhammo. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānaṃ -pa-. Jivhā upādāniyo dhammo -pa-. Mano upādāniyo dhammo. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānaṃ. Ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā, idaṃ upādānanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Ajjhattikāyatana-parijānanasutta

111. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayam appajham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Sotaṃ. Ghānaṃ. Jivhaṃ. Kāyaṃ. Manam anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayam appajham abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Cakkuṇca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayam pajham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya -pa-. Jivhaṃ. Kāyaṃ. Manam abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayam pajham bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti. . Atṭhamam.

9. Bāhirāyatanaparijānanasutta

112. Rūpe bhikkhave anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Sadde. Gandhe. Rase. Phoṭṭhabbe. Dhamme anabhijānaṃ aparijānaṃ avirājayaṃ appajahaṃ abhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Rūpe ca kho bhikkhave abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāya. Sadde. Gandhe. Rase. Phoṭṭhabbe. Dhamme abhijānaṃ parijānaṃ virājayaṃ pajahaṃ bhabbo dukkhakkhayāyāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Upassutisutta

113. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nātike¹ viharati Giṇṇakāvasathe. Atha kho Bhagavā rahogato paṭisallīno imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ abhāsi “cakkhuṃ ca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti. Jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati -pa-. Manaṇca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā, taṇhāpaccayā upādānaṃ, upādānapaccayā bhavo, bhavapaccayā jāti, jātipaccayā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhamanassupāyāsā sambhavanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa samudayo hoti.

Cakkhuṇca paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodhā upādānaṇirodho, upādānaṇirodhā bhavaṇirodho, bhavaṇirodhā jātinirodho, jātinirodhā jarāmaraṇaṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā nirujjhanti. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hoti -pa-. Jivhaṇca paṭicca rase ca uppajjati -pa-. Manaṇca paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇaṃ, tiṇṇaṃ saṅgati phasso, phassapaccayā vedanā, vedanāpaccayā taṇhā. Tassāyeva taṇhāya asesavirāgaṇirodhā

1. Nātike (Sī, Syā, Kam)

upādānanirodho, upādānanirodhā -pa-. Evametassa kevalassa dukkhakkhandhassa nirodho hotī”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavato upassuti¹ ṭhito hoti. Addasā kho Bhagavā taṃ bhikkhuṃ upassuti ṭhitaṃ, disvāna taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavoca “assosi no tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Uggaṇhāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, pariyāpuṇāhi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, dhārehi tvaṃ bhikkhu imaṃ dhammapariyāyaṃ, atthasaṃhitoyaṃ bhikkhu dhammapariyāyo ādibrahmacariyakoti. . Dasamaṃ.

Yogakkhemivaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Yogakkhemi Upādāya, Dukkhaṃ Loko ca Seyyo ca.
Saṃyojanaṃ Upādānaṃ, dve Parijānaṃ Upassutīti.

(12) 2. Lokakāmaguṇavagga

1. Paṭhamamārapāsasutta

114. Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu āvāsagato mārassa, mārassa vasaṃ gato², paṭimukka’ssa mārapāso. Baddho so mārabandhanena, yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato -pa-.

Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu āvāsagato mārassa, mārassa vasaṃ gato, paṭimukka’ssa mārapāso. Baddho so mārabandhanena -pa-.

1. Upassutim (Sī, Ka)

2. Vasagato (Sī-Ṭṭha, Syā-Ṭṭha)

Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu āvāsagato mārassa, mārassa vasaṃ gato, paṭimukka'ssa mārapāso. Baddho so mārabandhanena, yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato -pa-.

Santi ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nāvāsagato mārassa, na mārassa vasaṃ gato, ummukka'ssa mārapāso. Mutto so mārabandhanena, na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato -pa-.

Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nāvāsagato mārassa, na mārassa vasaṃ gato, ummukka'ssa mārapāso. Mutto so mārabandhanena, na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato -pa-.

Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāyā tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu nāvāsagato mārassa, na mārassa vasaṃ gato, ummukka'ssa mārapāso. Mutto so mārabandhanena, na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimatoti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiyamārapāsasutta

115. Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu baddho cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu āvāsagato mārassa, mārassa vasaṃ gato, paṭimukka'ssa mārapāso. Baddho so mārabandhanena, yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato -pa-.

Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu

abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu baddho manoviññeyyesu dhammesu āvāsagato mārassa, mārassa vasaṃ gato, paṭimukka'ssa mārapāso. Baddho so mārabandhanena, yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato -pa-.

Santi ca kho bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu mutto cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi, nāvāsagato mārassa, na mārassa vasaṃ gato, ummukka'ssa mārapāso. Mutto so mārabandhanena, na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato -pa-.

Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu mutto manoviññeyyehi dhammehi, nāvāsagato mārassa, na mārassa vasaṃ gato, ummukka'ssa mārapāso. Mutto so mārabandhanena, na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimatoti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Lokantagamanasutta

116. Nāhaṃ bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ¹ patteyyanti vadāmi, na ca panāhaṃ bhikkhave appatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmīti. Idaṃ vatvā Bhagavā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi. Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitṭho, ‘nāhaṃ bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi, na ca panāhaṃ bhikkhave appatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmī’ti, ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti.

1. Dīṭṭheyyaṃ (Syā, Kam, Ka)

Atha kho tesam bhikkhūnam etadahosi “ayam kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacārīnam, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum. Yamnūna mayam yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etamattham paṭipuccheyyāma”ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhim sammodimsu, sammodanīyam katham saraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavocum—

Idam kho no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāram pavittṭho, “nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antam nāteyyam daṭṭheyyam patteyyanti vadāmi, na ca panāham bhikkhave appatvā lokassa antam dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi”ti. Tesam no āvuso amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idam kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesam uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā utthāyāsanaṃ vihāram pavittṭho, ‘nāham bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antam nāteyyam daṭṭheyyam patteyyanti vadāmi, na ca panāham bhikkhave appatvā lokassa antam dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi’ti, ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesam no āvuso amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayam kho āvuso āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnam sabrahmacārīnam, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum. Yamnūna mayam yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etamattham paṭipuccheyyāma”ti. Vibhajatāyasmā Ānandoti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattṭhiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṃ caramāno mahato rukkhassa tiṭṭhato sāravato atikkammeva mūlaṃ atikkammeva khandham sākḥāpalāse saram pariyesitabbaṃ maññeyya, evaṃsāmpadamidaṃ āyasmantānaṃ Satthari sammukhībhūte taṃ Bhagavantaṃ

atisitvā amhe etamatthaṃ paṭipucchitabbaṃ maññatha¹. So hāvuso Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantāmyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā vo dhāreyyāthāti.

Addhāvuso Ānanda Bhagavā jānaṃ jānāti passaṃ passati cakkhubhūto ñāṇabhūto dhammabhūto brahmabhūto vattā pavattā atthassa ninnetā amatassa dātā dhammassāmī Tathāgato, so ceva panetassa kālo ahosi, yaṃ Bhagavantāmyeva etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma. Yathā no Bhagavā byākareyya, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāma. Api cāyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, vibhajatāyasmā Ānando agarum karitvāti.

Tenahāvuso suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti.
“Evamāvusoti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Ānando etadavoca—

Yaṃ kho vo āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavitṭho, “nāhaṃ bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ daṭṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi, na ca panāhaṃ bhikkhave appatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmī”ti. Imassa khvāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Yena kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī, ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye loko. Kena cāvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī, cakkhunā kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī. Sotena kho āvuso. Ghānena kho āvuso. Jivhāya kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī hoti

1. Maññetha (I, Ka)

lokamānī. Kāyena kho āvuso. Manena kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī. Yena kho āvuso lokasmiṃ lokasaññī hoti lokamānī, ayaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye loko. Yaṃ kho vo āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho, “nāhaṃ bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ datṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi, na ca panāhaṃ bhikkhave appatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi”ti. Imassa khvāhaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa evaṃ vitthārena atthaṃ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantāṃyeva upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha. Yathā vo Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṃ dhāreyyāthāti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamaṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantāṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantāṃ etadavocuṃ—

Yaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho, “nāhaṃ bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ datṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi, na ca panāhaṃ bhikkhave appatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi”ti. Tesāṃ no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṃ pavittṭho, ‘nāhaṃ bhikkhave gamanena lokassa antaṃ ñāteyyaṃ datṭheyyaṃ patteyyanti vadāmi, na ca panāhaṃ bhikkhave appatvā lokassa antaṃ dukkhassa antakiriyaṃ vadāmi’ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesāṃ no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasantāṃ Ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmā”ti. Atha kho

mayam bhante yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipucchimha, tesaṃ no bhante āyasmataṃ Ānandena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhattoti.

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Ānando. Maṃ cepi tumhe bhikkhave etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi taṃ evamevaṃ byākareyyaṃ. Yathā taṃ Ānandena byākataṃ, eso cevetassa attho, evaṇca naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kāmaguṇasutta

117. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “yeme pañca kāmaguṇā cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, tatra me cittaṃ bahulaṃ gacchamānaṃ gaccheyya paccuppannesu vā appaṃ vā anāgatesu”. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “yeme pañca kāmaguṇā cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, tatra me attarūpena appamādo sati cetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo”. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhākampī ye te pañca kāmaguṇā cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, tatra vo cittaṃ bahulaṃ gacchamānaṃ gaccheyya paccuppannesu vā appaṃ vā anāgatesu. Tasmātiha bhikkhave tumhākampī ye te pañca kāmaguṇā cetaso samphuṭṭhapubbā atītā niruddhā vipariṇatā, tatra vo attarūpehi appamādo sati cetaso ārakkho karaṇīyo. Tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe, yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa- yattha jivhā ca nirujjhati rasasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa- yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbeti. Idaṃ vatvā Bhagavā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pāvisi.

Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ pavittṭho, ‘tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe, yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasāññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa- yattha jivhā ca nirujjhati rasasaññā ca nirujjhati

se āyatane veditabbe -pa- yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe'ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā'ti.

Atha kho tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajitum. Yaṃnūna mayāṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāma'ti.

Atha kho te bhikkhū yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodimsu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisaṛetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavocum—

Idaṃ kho no āvuso Ānanda Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ paviṭṭho, “tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe. Yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha jivhā ca nirujjhati rasasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatanena veditabbe -pa-. Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe'ti. Tesaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṃkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṃ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāraṃ paviṭṭho, ‘tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe. Yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha jivhā ca nirujjhati rasasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe'ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṃkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṃ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṃ vibhajeyyā'ti. Tesaṃ no āvuso amhākaṃ etadahosi “Ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā

saṁkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṁ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṁ vibhajitum, yaṁnūna mayaṁ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṁ Ānandaṁ etamatthaṁ paṭipuccheyyāma”ti. Vibhajatāyasmā Ānandoti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesanaṁ caramāno mahato rukkhassa -pa- vibhajatāyasmā Ānando agaruṁ karitvāti.

Tenahāvuso suṇātha sādhuṁ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti.
“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paccassosuṁ. Āyasmā Ānando etadavoca—

“Yaṁ kho vo āvuso Bhagavā saṁkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṁ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṁ pavitṭho, ‘tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe. Yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe’ti. Imassa khvāhaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā saṁkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṁ avibhattassa vitthārena atthaṁ ājānāmi, saḷāyatanaṁirodhaṁ no etaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā sandhāya bhāsitaṁ ‘tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe. Yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe’ti. Ayaṁ kho āvuso Bhagavā saṁkhittena uddesaṁ uddisitvā vitthārena atthaṁ avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanā vihāraṁ pavitṭho, ‘tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe. Yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe’ti. Imassa khvāhaṁ āvuso Bhagavatā saṁkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena atthaṁ avibhattassa evaṁ vitthārena atthaṁ ājānāmi. Ākaṅkhamānā ca pana tumhe āyasmanto Bhagavantaṁyeva upasaṅkamatha, upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṁ puccheyyātha. Yathā vo Bhagavā byākaroti, tathā naṁ dhāreyyāthā”ti.

“Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Ānandassa paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantam etadavocum—

Yaṃ kho no bhante Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāram pavittṭho, “tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe. Yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha jivhā ca nirujjhati rasasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe”ti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ acirapakkantassa Bhagavato etadahosi “idaṃ kho no āvuso Bhagavā saṅkhittena uddesaṃ uddisitvā vitthārena attham avibhajitvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ vihāram pavittṭho, ‘tasmātiha bhikkhave se āyatane veditabbe. Yattha cakkhu ca nirujjhati rūpasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe -pa-. Yattha mano ca nirujjhati dhammasaññā ca nirujjhati se āyatane veditabbe’ti. Ko nu kho imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajeyyā”ti. Tesam no bhante amhākaṃ etadahosi “ayaṃ kho āyasmā Ānando Satthu ceva saṃvaṇṇito, sambhāvito ca viññūnaṃ sabrahmacārīnaṃ, pahoti cāyasmā Ānando imassa Bhagavatā saṅkhittena uddesassa uddiṭṭhassa vitthārena attham avibhattassa vitthārena attham vibhajitum, yaṃnūna mayaṃ yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkameyyāma, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyāmā”ti. Atha kho mayaṃ bhante yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkamimha, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ etamatthaṃ paṭipucchimha, tesam no bhante āyasmatā Ānandena imehi ākārehi imehi padehi imehi byañjanehi attho vibhattoti.

Paṇḍito bhikkhave Ānando, mahāpaṇṇo bhikkhave Ānando. Maṃ ceṇi tumhe bhikkhave etamatthaṃ paṭipuccheyyātha, ahampi haṃ evamevaṃ byākareyyaṃ. Yathā taṃ Ānandena byākataṃ, eso cevetassa attho, evaṇca naṃ dhāreyyāthāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Sakkapañhasutta

118. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Sakko Devānamindo Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti”ti. Santi kho Devānaminda cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno Devānaminda bhikkhu no parinibbāyati -pa-.

Santi kho Devānaminda jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi kho Devānaminda manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno Devānaminda bhikkhu no parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho Devānaminda hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti.

Santi ca kho Devānaminda cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti na tadupādānaṃ, anupādāno Devānaminda bhikkhu parinibbāyati -pa-.

Santi kho Devānaminda jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi kho Devānaminda manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti na tadupādānaṃ, anupādāno Devānaminda

bhikkhu parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho Devānaminda hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Pañcasikhasutta

119. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Gijjhakūṭe pabbate. Atha kho Pañcasikho gandhabbadevaputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhito kho Pañcasikho gandhabbadevaputto Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantī”ti. Santi kho Pañcasikha cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā -pa-. Santi kho Pañcasikha manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno Pañcasikha bhikkhu no parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho Pañcasikha hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti.

Santi ca kho Pañcasikha cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā -pa-. Santi kho Pañcasikha manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti na tadupādānaṃ, anupādāno Pañcasikha bhikkhu parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho Pañcasikha hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Sāriputtasaddhivihārikasutta

120. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca

“saddhivihāriko āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhu sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvatto”ti. Evameva āvuso hoti indriyesu aguttadvārassa bhojane amattañño jāgariyaṃ ananuyuttassa, so vatāvuso bhikkhu indriyesu aguttadvāro bhojane amattañño jāgariyaṃ ananuyutto yāvajīvaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ santānessatīti netāṃ tṭhānaṃ vijjati. So vatāvuso bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro bhojane mattañño jāgariyaṃ anuyutto yāvajīvaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ santānessatīti tṭhanameva vijjati.

Kathañcāvuso indriyesu guttadvāro hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañcanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameva cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇameva manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Evaṃ kho āvuso indriyesu guttadvāro hoti.

Kathañcāvuso bhojane mattañño hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kāyassa tṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya iti purāṇaṃ vedanaṃ paṭisaṅkhāmi navaṇca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cāti. Evaṃ kho āvuso bhojane mattañño hoti.

Kathañcāvuso jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇaṃ nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā paṭhamāṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇaṃ nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamaṇaṃ nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ kho āvuso

jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. Tasmātiḥāvuso evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ “indriyesu guttadvārā bhavissāma, bhojane mattañño jāgariyaṃ anuyuttā”ti. Evaṃ hi vo āvuso sikkhitabbanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Rāhulovādasutta

121. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Atha kho Bhagavato rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “paripakkā kho Rāhulassa vimutti-paripācāniyā dhammā, yaṃnūnāhaṃ Rāhulaṃ uttariṃ āsavānaṃ khaye vineyyaṃ”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya Sāvattiyaṃ piṇḍāya caritvā pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapātapaṭikkanto āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ āmantesi “gaṇhāhi Rāhula nisīdanaṃ, yena Andhavanaṃ tenupasaṅkamissāma divāvihārāyā”ti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato paṭissutvā nisīdanaṃ ādāya Bhagavantaṃ piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi.

Tena kho pana samayena anekāni devatāsahassāni Bhagavantaṃ anubandhāni honti “ajja Bhagavā āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ uttariṃ āsavānaṃ khaye vinevassati”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā Andhavanaṃ ajjhogāhetvā aññatarasmiṃ rukkhamūle paññatte āsane nisīdi. Āyasmāpi kho Rāhulo Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Rāhulaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca—

“Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Rāhula, cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vā”ti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No etaṃ bhante. ()¹ Rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Cakkhusamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama,

1. (Taṃ kiṃ maññasi) evamita-resupī. (Ma 3. 325)

esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante -pa-. Jivhā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Jivhāviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Jivhāsamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tampi niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante -pa-. Mano nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Dhammā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante -pa-. Manoviññāṇam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante -pa-. Manosamphasso nicco vā anicco vāti. Anicco bhante. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tampi niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam, dukkham vā taṃ sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yaṃ panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante.

Evam passam Rāhula sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tasmimpi nibbindati -pa- jivhāyapi nibbindati, rasesupi nibbindati, jivhāviññāṇepi nibbindati, jivhāsamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tasmimpi nibbindati -pa- manasmimpi nibbindati, dhammesupi nibbindati, manoviññāṇepi nibbindati, manosamphassepi nibbindati, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedanāgataṃ saññāgataṃ saṅkhāragataṃ viññāṇagataṃ, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

Idamavoca Bhagavā, attamano āyasmā Rāhulo Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinandi. Imasmiṃ ca pana veyyākaraṇasmiṃ bhaññamāne āyasmato Rāhulassa anupādāya āsavehi cittaṃ vimucci,

anekānañca devatāsahassānaṃ virajaṃ vītamalaṃ dhammacakkhuṃ udapādi
 “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbam taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti. .
 Atthamaṃ.

9. Saṃyojaniyadhammasutta

122. Saṃyojaniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desessāmi saṃyojanañca, taṃ
 suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā, katamaṃ ca
 saṃyojanaṃ. Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā
 piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, ime vuccanti bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā
 dhammā. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Santi
 bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā
 iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, ime vuccanti
 bhikkhave saṃyojaniyā dhammā. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha
 saṃyojananti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Upādāniyadhammasutta

123. Upādāniye ca bhikkhave dhamme desessāmi upādānañca, taṃ
 suṇātha. Katame ca bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā, katamaṃ ca upādānaṃ.
 Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
 kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā dhammā. Yo
 tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānaṃ -pa-. Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā
 rasā -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā
 piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, ime vuccanti bhikkhave upādāniyā
 dhammā. Yo tattha chandarāgo, taṃ tattha upādānanti. . Dasamaṃ.

Lokakāmaguṇāvaggo dutiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Mārapāsena dve vuttā, Lokakāmaguṇena ca.
 Sakko Pañcasikho ceva, Sāriputto ca Rāhulo.
 Saṃyojanaṃ Upādānaṃ, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

(13) 3. Gahapativagga

1. Vesālīsutta

124. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Uggo gahapati Vesālīko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Uggo gahapati Vesālīko Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti”ti.

Santi kho gahapati cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno gahapati bhikkhu no parinibbāyati -pa-. Santi kho gahapati jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi kho gahapati manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno gahapati bhikkhu no parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho gahapati hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti.

Santi ca kho gahapati cakkhaviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti na tadupādānaṃ, anupādāno gahapati bhikkhu parinibbāyati -pa-. Santi kho gahapati jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi kho gahapati manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti, na tadupādānaṃ,

anupādāno gahapati bhikkhu parinibbāyati. Ayaṃ kho gahapati hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti. .
Paṭhamāṃ

2. Vajjīsutta

125. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vajjīsu viharati Hatthigāme. Atha kho Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Uggo gahapati Hatthigāmako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantī”ti. (Yathā purimasuttantaṃ, evaṃ vittāretabbaṃ.) Ayaṃ kho gahapati hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti. .
Dutiyāṃ.

3. Nāḷandasutta

126. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nāḷandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Atha kho Upālī gahapati yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Upālī gahapati Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantī”ti. (Yathā purimasuttantaṃ, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Ayaṃ kho gahapati hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti. .
Tatiyāṃ.

4. Bhāradvājasutta

127. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Atha kho rājā Udeno yenāyasmā Piṇḍolabhāradvājo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Piṇḍolabhāradvājena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Udeno āyasmantaṃ Piṇḍolabhāradvājaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bho Bhāradvāja

hetu ko paccayo, yenime daharā bhikkhū susū¹ kāḷakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikīḷitāvino kāmesu yāvajīvaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caranti, addhānañca āpādentī”ti. Vuttaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena “etha tumhe bhikkhave mātumattīsu mātucittaṃ upaṭṭhapetha, bhaginimattīsu bhaginicittaṃ upaṭṭhapetha, dhītumattīsu dhītucittaṃ upaṭṭhapethā”ti. Ayaṃ kho mahārāja hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kāḷakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikīḷitāvino kāmesu yāvajīvaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caranti, addhānañca āpādentīti.

Lolaṃ² kho bho Bhāradvāja cittaṃ appekadā mātumattīsipi lobhadhammā uppajjanti, bhaginimattīsipi lobhadhammā uppajjanti, dhītumattīsipi lobhadhammā uppajjanti, atthi nu kho bho Bhāradvāja añño ca hetu añño ca paccayo, yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kāḷakesā -pa-addhānañca āpādentīti.

Vuttaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena, etha tumhe bhikkhave imeva kāyaṃ uddhaṃ pādatalā adho kesamatthakā tacapariyantaṃ pūraṃ nānappakārassa asucino paccavekkhatha. Atthi imasmim kāye kesā lomā nakhā dantā taco, maṃsaṃ nhāru³ aṭṭhi aṭṭhimiñjaṃ⁴ vakkaṃ, hadayaṃ yakanāṃ kilomakaṃ pihakaṃ papphāsaṃ, antaṃ antaguṇaṃ udariyaṃ karīsaṃ, pittaṃ semhaṃ pubbo lohitaṃ sedo medo, assu vasā kheḷo siṅghāṇikā lasikā muttanti. Ayampi kho mahārāja hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kāḷakesā -pa-addhānañca āpādentīti. Ye te bho Bhāradvāja bhikkhū bhāvitakāyā bhāvitasīlā bhāvitacittā bhāvitapaññā, tesāṃ taṃ sukaraṃ hoti. Ye ca kho te bho Bhāradvāja bhikkhū abhāvitakāyā abhāvitasīlā abhāvitacittā abhāvitapaññā, tesāṃ taṃ dukkaraṃ hoti. Appekadā bho Bhāradvāja asubhato

1. Susu (Sī, Ka)

3. Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Loḷaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Aṭṭhimiñjā (Sī)

manasi karissāmīti¹ subhatova² āgacchati. Atthi nu kho bho Bhāradvāja añño ca kho hetu añño ca paccayo, yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kāḷakesā -pa- addhānañca āpādentīti.

Vuttaṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena, etha tumhe bhikkhave indriyesu guttadvārā viharatha, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha, mānubyañjanaggāhino, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha, rakkhatha cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjatha. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa-. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha, mānubyañjanaggāhino, yatvādhikaraṇamenāṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha, rakkhatha manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjathāti. Ayampi kho mahārāja hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kāḷakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikīlītāvino kāmesu yāvajīvaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caranti, addhānañca āpādentīti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Bhāradvāja, abbhutaṃ bho Bhāradvāja, yāva subhāsitaṃ cidaṃ³ bho Bhāradvāja tena Bhagavatā jānatā passatā Arahatā Sammāsambuddhena. Esova kho bho Bhāradvāja hetu esa paccayo, yenime daharā bhikkhū susū kāḷakesā bhadrena yobbanena samannāgatā paṭhamena vayasā anikīlītāvino kāmesu yāvajīvaṃ paripuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ caranti, addhānañca āpādentīti. Ahampi kho bho⁴ Bhāradvāja yasmiṃ samaye arakkhiteneva kāyena arakkhitāya vācāya arakkhiteṇa cittaṇa anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā asaṃvutehi indriyehi antepuraṃ pavisāmi, ativiya maṃ tasmiṃ samaye lobhadhammā parisahanti. Yasmiṃ ca khvāhaṃ bho Bhāradvāja samaye rakkhiteneva kāyena rakkhitāya vācāya rakkhiteṇa cittaṇa upaṭṭhitāya satiyā saṃvutehi indriyehi antepuraṃ pavisāmi, na maṃ

1. Manasi karissāmīti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Yāva subhāsitamidaṃ (Sī)

2. Subhato vā (Sī), subhato ca (Syā, Kam)

4. Ahampi bho (Sī, I)

tathā tasmim samaye lobhadhammā parisahanti. Abhikkantaṃ bho Bhāradvāja, abhikkantaṃ bho Bhāradvāja, seyyathāpi bho Bhāradvāja nikkujjitaṃ¹ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Bhāradvājena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bho Bhāradvāja taṃ Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Bhāradvājo dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Soṇasutta

128. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Soṇo gahapatiputto yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Soṇo gahapatiputto Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu, ko paccayo yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti, ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti”ti. (Yathā purimasuttantaṃ, evaṃ vitthāretabbaṃ.) Ayaṃ kho Soṇa hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Ghositasutta

129. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Ānando Kosambiyaṃ viharati Ghositārāme. Atha kho Ghosito gahapati yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Ghosito gahapati āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca “dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattanti bhante Ānanda vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Saṃvijjati kho gahapati cakkhudhātu rūpā ca manāpā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā, saṃvijjati kho gahapati cakkhudhātu rūpā ca amanāpā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, saṃvijjati kho gahapati cakkhudhātu rūpā ca manāpā upekkhāvedaniyā cakkhuviññāṇaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati

adukkhamasukhā vedanā -pa-. Saṁvijjati kho gahapati jivhādhātu rasā ca manāpā jivhāviññāṇaṇca, sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā, saṁvijjati kho gahapati jivhādhātu rasā ca amanāpā jivhāviññāṇaṇca, dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, saṁvijjati kho gahapati jivhādhātu rasā ca upekkhāvedaniyā jivhāviññāṇaṇca, adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā -pa-. Saṁvijjati kho gahapati manodhātu dhammā ca manāpā manoviññāṇaṇca, sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā, saṁvijjati kho gahapati manodhātu dhammā ca amanāpā manoviññāṇaṇca, dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, saṁvijjati kho gahapati manodhātu dhammā ca upekkhāvedaniyā manoviññāṇaṇca, adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Ettāvatā kho gahapati dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Hāliddikānisutta

130. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākaccāno Avantīsu viharati Kuraraghare¹ Papāte² pabbate. Atha kho Hāliddikāni³ gahapati yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Hāliddikāni gahapati āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “vuttamidaṃ bhante Bhagavatā dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattaṃ”ti. Kathaṃ nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati phassanānattaṃ, phassanānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati vedanānānattanti. Idha gahapati bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā manāpaṃ itthetanti pajānāti, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ sukhavedaniyaṇca⁴ phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā. Cakkhunā kho paneva⁵ rūpaṃ disvā amanāpaṃ itthetanti pajānāti, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṇca phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā. Cakkhunā kho paneva rūpaṃ disvā

1. Kulaghare (Syā, Ka)

2. Pavatte (Sī, I), sampavatte (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) ettheva aṭṭhamapiṭṭhepi.

3. Hāliddakāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)

4. Sukhavedaniyaṃ, sukhavedaniyaṃ (Sī, I), sukhavedaniyaṇca, sukhavedaniyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) evaṃ “dukkhavedaniyaṇca adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṇca”ti padesupi. Aṭṭhakathāṭikā oloketabbā.

5. Panevaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ¹ itthetanti pajānāti, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ
adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṇca phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā
vedanā.

Puna caparaṃ gahapati bhikkhu sotena saddaṃ sutvā -pa- ghānena
gandhaṃ ghāyivā -pa- jivhāya rasaṃ sāyivā -pa- kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ
phusivā -pa- manasā dhammaṃ viññāya manāpaṃ itthetanti pajānāti,
manoviññāṇaṃ sukhavedaniyaṇca phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhā vedanā.
Manasā kho paneva dhammaṃ viññāya amanāpaṃ itthetanti pajānāti,
manoviññāṇaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṇca phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā
vedanā. Manasā kho paneva dhammaṃ viññāya upekkhāṭṭhānīyaṃ itthetanti
pajānāti, manoviññāṇaṃ adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṇca phassaṃ paṭicca
uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Evaṃ kho gahapati dhātunānattaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati phassaṇānattaṃ, phassaṇānattaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
vedanānānattanti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nakulapitusutta

131. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Bhaggesu viharati Susumāragire
Bhesakaḷāvane migadāye. Atha kho Nakulapitā gahapati yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Nakulapitā gahapati
Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca”ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena
midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti, ko pana bhante hetu
ko paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyanti”ti. Santi
kho gahapati cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā
kāṃūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya
tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ
viññāṇaṃ hoti, tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno gahapati bhikkhu no parinibbāyati
-pa-. Santi kho gahapati jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi kho gahapati
manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāṃūpasamhitā
rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ
abhinandato abhivadato ajjhosāya tiṭṭhato tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti,
tadupādānaṃ, sa-upādāno gahapati bhikkhu no

parinibbāyati. Ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme no parinibbāyanti.

Santi ca kho gahapati cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ anabhinandato anabhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti, na tadupādānaṃ, anupādāno gahapati bhikkhu parinibbāyati -pa-. Santi kho gahapati jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi kho gahapati manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati, tassa taṃ nābhinandato nābhivadato anajjhosāya tiṭṭhato na tannissitaṃ viññāṇaṃ hoti, na tadupādānaṃ, anupādāno gahapati bhikkhu parinibbāyati. Ayam kho gahapati hetu ayam paccayo, yena midhekacce sattā diṭṭheva dhamme parinibbāyantīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Lohiccasutta

132. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahākaccāno Avantīsu viharati Makkarakate¹ araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ. Atha kho Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa sambahulā antevāsikā kaṭṭhahārakā māṇavakā yenāyasmato Mahākaccānassa araṇṇakuṭikā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā parito parito kuṭikāya anucaṅkamanti anuvicaranti uccāsaddā mahāsaddā kānici kānici seleyyakāni karonti² “ime pana muṇḍakā samaṇakā ibbhā kaṇhā³ bandhupādāpaccā imesaṃ bharatakānaṃ sakkatā garukatā mānitā pūjitā apacitā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno viharā nikkhamitvā te māṇavake etadavoca “mā māṇavakā saddamakattha, dhammaṃ vo bhāsissāmī”ti. Evaṃ vutte te māṇavakā tuṇhī ahesuṃ. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākaccāno te māṇavake gāthāhi ajjhabhāsi—

“Sīluttamā pubbatarā ahesuṃ,
Te brāhmaṇā ye purāṇaṃ saranti.
Guttāni dvārāni surakkhitāni,
Ahesuṃ tesāṃ abhibhuyya kodhaṃ.

1. Makkarakate (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Selissakāni karontā (Sī)

3. Kiṇhā (Sī, I)

Dhamme ca jhāne ca ratā ahesuṃ,
Te brāhmaṇā ye purāṇaṃ saranti.

Ime ca vokkamma japāmaseti,
Gottena mattā visamaṃ caranti.
Kodhābhibhūtā puthu-attadaṇḍā¹,
Virajjamānā sataṇhātāṇhesu.

Aguttadvārassa bhavanti moghā,
Supineva laddhaṃ purisassa vittaṃ.
Anāsakā thaṇḍilasāyikā ca,
Pāto sinānaṇca tayo ca vedā.

Kharājinaṃ jaṭāpaṅko, mantā sīlabbataṃ tapo.
Kuhanā vaṅkadaṇḍā ca, udakācamaṇāni ca.
Vaṇṇā ete brāhmaṇānaṃ, katā kiñcikkhabhāvanā.

Cittaṇca susamāhitaṃ, vipasannamanāvilāṃ.
Akhilaṃ sabbabhūtesu, so maggo brahmapattiyā”ti.

Atha kho te māṇavakā kupitā anattamaṇā yena Lohicca brāhmaṇo tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamtivā Lohiccaṃ brāhmaṇaṃ etadavocuṃ “yagghe bhavaṃ jāneyya samaṇo Mahākaccāno brāhmaṇānaṃ mante² ekamsena apavadati paṭikkosati”ti. Evaṃ vutte Lohicca brāhmaṇo kupito ahosi anattamaṇo. Atha kho Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa etadahosi “na kho pana metaṃ patirūpaṃ, yohaṃ aññadatthu māṇavakānaṃyeva sutvā samaṇaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ akkoseyyaṃ³ paribhāseyyaṃ, yaṃnūnāhaṃ upasaṅkamtivā puccheyyaṃ”ti.

Atha kho Lohicca brāhmaṇo tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahākaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Mahākaccānena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Lohicca

1. Kodhābhibhūtāsuputhuttadaṇḍā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Mantāṃ (Ka)

3. Akkoseyyaṃ virujjheyyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

brāhmaṇo āyasmantaṃ Mahākaccānaṃ etadavoca “āgamaṃsu nu khvidha bho kaccāna amhākaṃ sambahulā antevāsikā kaṭṭhahāraḥ māṇavakā”ti. Āgamaṃsu khvidha te brāhmaṇa sambahulā antevāsikā kaṭṭhahāraḥ māṇavakāti. Ahu pana bho kaccānassa tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ kocideva kathāsallāpoti. Ahu kho me brāhmaṇa tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ kocideva kathāsallāpoti. Yathā kathaṃ pana bho kaccānassa tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpoti. Evaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpo—

Sīluttamā pubbataraṃ ahesuṃ,
Te brāhmaṇa ye purāṇaṃ saranti -pa-.
Akhilaṃ sabbabhūtesu,
So maggo brahmapattiyāti.

Evaṃ kho me brāhmaṇa tehi māṇavakehi saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpoti.

Aguttadvāroti¹ bhavaṃ Kaccāno āha, kittāvatā nu kho bho Kaccāna aguttadvāro hotīti. Idha brāhmaṇa ekacco cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe adhimuccati, appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajjati, anupaṭṭhitakāyassati² ca viharati parittacetaso, taṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati. Appiyarūpe ca dhamme byāpajjati. Anupaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati parittacetaso, taṃ cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti, evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa aguttadvāro hotīti. Acchariyaṃ bho Kaccāna, abbhutaṃ bho Kaccāna, yāvañcidaṃ bhotā Kaccānena aguttadvārova samāno aguttadvāroti akkhāto.

1. Aguttadvāro aguttadvāroti (Ka)

2. Anupaṭṭhitāya satiya (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) upari āsīvisavagge avassutasutte pana “anupaṭṭhitakāyassati”tveva sabbattha dissati.

Guttadvāroti bhavaṃ Kaccāno āha, kittāvatā nu kho bho Kaccāna guttadvāro hotīti. Idha brāhmaṇa bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe nādhimuccati, appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajjati, upaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso, taṃca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati, appiyarūpe dhamme na byāpajjati, upaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso, taṃca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti, evaṃ kho brāhmaṇa guttadvāro hotīti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Kaccāna, abbhutaṃ bho Kaccāna, yāvañcidaṃ bhotā Kaccānena guttadvārova samāno guttadvāroti akkhāto. Abhikkantaṃ bho Kaccāna, abhikkantaṃ bho Kaccāna, seyyathāpi bho Kaccāna nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti. Evamevaṃ bhotā Kaccānena anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bho Kaccāna taṃ Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Kaccāno dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ. Yathā ca bhavaṃ Kaccāno Makkarakate upāsakakulāni upasaṅkamati, evameva Lohiccakulaṃ upasaṅkamatu, tattha ye māṇavakā vā māṇavikā vā bhavantaṃ Kaccānaṃ abhivādessanti, paccuṭṭhissanti, āsanaṃ vā udakaṃ vā dassanti, tesāṃ taṃ bhavissati dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Verahaccānisutta

133. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Udāyī Kāmaṇḍāyaṃ viharati Todeyyassa brāhmaṇassa Ambavane. Atha kho Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā antevāsi māṇavako yenāyasmā Udāyī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Udāyinaṃ saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho taṃ

māṇavakaṃ āyasmā Udāyī dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Atha kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Udāyīnā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī, tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Verahaccānigottam brāhmaṇim etadavoca “yagghe bhoti jāneyyāsi¹, samaṇo Udāyī dhammam deseti ādikalyāṇam majjhakalyāṇam pariyosānakalyāṇam sāttham sabyañjanam, kevalaparipuṇṇam parisuddham brahmacariyam pakāseti”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ māṇavaka mama vacanena samaṇam Udāyīm nimantehi svātanāya bhattenāti. “Evaṃ bhoti”ti kho so māṇavako Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Udāyī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyīm etadavoca “adhivāsetu kira bhavaṃ Udāyī amhākaṃ ācariyabhariyāya Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā svātanāya bhattachan”ti, adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Udāyī tuṇḥibhāvena. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbaṇhasamayam nivāsetvā pattacivaramādāya yena Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā nivesanam tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī āyasmantaṃ Udāyīm paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī āyasmantaṃ Udāyīm bhuttāvim onītapattapaṇim pādukā ārohitvā uccā āsane nisīditvā sīsam oguṇṭhitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyīm etadavoca “bhaṇa samaṇadhamman”ti. “Bhavissati bhagini samayo”ti vatvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkami².

Dutiyampi kho so māṇavako yenāyasmā Udāyī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Udāyīnā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnam kho tam māṇavakaṃ āyasmā Udāyī dhammiyā kathāya sandassesi samādapesi samuttejesi sampahaṃsesi. Dutiyampi kho so māṇavako āyasmatā Udāyīnā dhammiyā kathāya sandassito samādapito samuttejito sampahaṃsito uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī tenupasaṅkami,

1. Bhoti jāneyya (Sī, I, Ka), bhoti jāneyya (Syā, Kam) 2. Pakkāmi (Syā, Kam, I)

upasaṅkamitvā Verahaccānigottāṃ brāhmaṇiṃ etadavoca “yagghe bhoti jāneyyāsi, samaṇo Udāyī dhammaṃ deseti ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhakalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāseti”ti. Evamevaṃ pana tvaṃ māṇavaka samaṇassa Udāyissa vaṇṇaṃ bhāsasi, samaṇo panudāyī “bhaṇa samaṇadhammaṃ”ti vutto samāno “bhavissati bhagini samayo”ti vatvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkantoti. Tathā hi pana tvaṃ bhoti pādukā ārohitvā ucce āsane nisīditvā sīsaṃ oḅḇhitvā etadavoca “bhaṇa samaṇadhammaṃ”ti. Dhammagaruno hi te bhavanto dhammagāravāti. Tena hi tvaṃ māṇavaka mama vacanena samaṇaṃ Udāyiṃ nimantehi svātanaṃ bhattanāti. “Evaṃ bhoti”ti kho so māṇavako Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā paṭissutvā yenāyasmā Udāyī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etadavoca “adhivāsetu kira bhavaṃ Udāyī amhākaṃ ācariyabhariyāya Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā svātanaṃ bhattan”ti. Adhivāsesi kho āyasmā Udāyī tuṇhībhaṇena.

Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Verahaccānigottāya brāhmaṇiyā nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi. Atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ paṇitena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ bhuttāviṃ onītapattapāṇiṃ pādukā orohitvā nīce āsane nisīditvā sīsaṃ vivarivā āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etadavoca “kismiṃ nu kho bhante sati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, kismiṃ asati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ na paññapenti”ti. Cakkhusmiṃ kho bhagini sati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, cakkhusmiṃ asati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ na paññapenti -pa-. Jivhāya sati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, jivhāya asati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ na paññapenti -pa-. Manasmiṃ sati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ paññapenti, manasmiṃ asati arahanto sukhadukkhaṃ na paññapenti.

Evaṃ vutte Verahaccānigottā brāhmaṇī āyasmantaṃ Udāyiṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā

ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’^{ti}, evamevaṃ ayyena Udāyinaṃ anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ ayya Udāyi taṃ Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi, dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsikaṃ maṃ ayyo Udāyī dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”^{ti}. . Dasamaṃ.

Gahapativaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Vesālī Vajji Nāḷandā, Bhāradvāja Soṇo ca Ghosito.
Hāliddiko Nakulapitā, Lohicca Verahaccānīti.

(14) 4. Devadahavagga

1. Devadahasutta

134. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Devadahaṃ nāma Sakyānaṃ nigamo, tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi nāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃyeva bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu appamādena karaṇīyanti vadāmi, na ca panāhaṃ bhikkhave sabbesaṃyeva bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu nappamādena karaṇīyanti vadāmi. Ye te bhikkhave bhikkhū arahanto khīṇāsavaṃ vusitavanto katakaraṇīyā ohitabhārā anuppattasadatthā parikkhīṇabhavasamyojanā sammadaññā vimuttā, tesāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu nāppamādena karaṇīyanti vadāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, kataṃ tesāṃ appamādena, abhabbā te pamajjitum. Ye ca kho te bhikkhave bhikkhū sekkhā¹ appattamānasā anuttaraṃ yogakkhemaṃ patthayamānā viharanti, tesāhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu appamādena karaṇīyanti vadāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, santi bhikkhave cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā manoramāpi amanoramāpi, tyāssa phussa phussa cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso apariyādānā āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā², passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Imaṃ khvāhaṃ bhikkhave

1. Sekhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Apammuṭṭhā (Sī), appamuṭṭhā (Syā, Kaṃ)

appamāḍaphalaṃ sampassamāno tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ chasu phassāyatanesu appamādena karaṇīyanti vadāmi -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā manoramāpi amanoramāpi, tyāssa phussa phussa cittaṃ na pariyādāya tiṭṭhanti, cetaso aparīyādānā āraddhaṃ hoti vīriyaṃ asallīnaṃ, upaṭṭhitā sati asammuṭṭhā, passaddho kāyo asāraddho, samāhitaṃ cittaṃ ekaggaṃ. Imaṃ khvāhaṃ bhikkhave appamāḍaphalaṃ sampassamāno tesaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ chasu¹ phassāyatanesu appamādena karaṇīyanti vadāmīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Khaṇasutta

135. Lābhā vo bhikkhave, suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave, khaṇo vo paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya. Diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave chaphassāyatanikā nāma nirayā, tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, aniṭṭharūpaṃyeva passati, no iṭṭharūpaṃ, akantarūpaṃyeva passati, no kantarūpaṃ, amanāparūpaṃyeva passati, no manāparūpaṃ. Yaṃ kiñci sotena saddaṃ suṇāti -pa-. Yaṃ kiñci ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyati. Yaṃ kiñci jivhāya rasaṃ sāyati. Yaṃ kiñci kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusati. Yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti, aniṭṭharūpaṃyeva vijānāti, no iṭṭharūpaṃ, akantarūpaṃyeva vijānāti, no kantarūpaṃ, amanāparūpaṃyeva vijānāti, no manāparūpaṃ, lābhā vo bhikkhave, suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave, khaṇo vo paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāya. Diṭṭhā mayā bhikkhave chaphassāyatanikā nāma saggā, tattha yaṃ kiñci cakkhunā rūpaṃ passati, iṭṭharūpaṃyeva passati, no aniṭṭharūpaṃ, kantarūpaṃyeva passati, no akantarūpaṃ manāparūpaṃyeva passati, no amanāparūpaṃ -pa-. Yaṃ kiñci jivhāya rasaṃ sāyati -pa-. Yaṃ kiñci manasā dhammaṃ vijānāti, iṭṭharūpaṃyeva vijānāti, no aniṭṭharūpaṃ, kantarūpaṃyeva vijānāti, no akantarūpaṃ. Manāparūpaṃyeva vijānāti, no amanāparūpaṃ. Lābhā vo bhikkhave, suladdhaṃ vo bhikkhave, khaṇo vo paṭiladdho brahmacariyavāsāyāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Paṭhamarūpārāmasutta

136. Rūpārāmā bhikkhave devamanussā rūparatā rūpasammuditā, rūpavipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṇi rodhā dukkhā bhikkhave devamanussā viharanti. Saddārāmā

bhikkhave devamanussā saddaratā saddasammuditā,
 saddavipariṇānavirāgaṇirodhā dukkhā bhikkhave devamanussā viharanti.
 Gandhārāmā. Rasārāmā. Phoṭṭhabbārāmā. Dhammārāmā bhikkhave
 devamanussā dhammaratā dhammasammuditā,
 dhammavipariṇānavirāgaṇirodhā dukkhā bhikkhave devamanussā viharanti.
 Tathāgato ca kho bhikkhave Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho rūpānaṃ
 samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca
 yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na rūpārāmo na rūparato na rūpasammudito,
 rūpavipariṇānavirāgaṇirodhā sukho bhikkhave Tathāgato viharati.
 Saddānaṃ. Gandhānaṃ. Rasānaṃ. Phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Dhammānaṃ
 samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca
 yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na dhammārāmo na dhammarato na
 dhammasammudito, dhammavipariṇānavirāgaṇirodhā sukho bhikkhave
 Tathāgato viharati. Idamavoca Bhagavā, idaṃ vatvāna Sugato athāparam
 etadavoca Satthā—

Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā, phassā dhammā ca kevalā.
 Itthā kantā manāpā ca, yāvatatthīti vuccati.

Sadevakassa lokassa, ete vo sukhasammata.
 Yattha cete nirujjhanti, taṃ tesaṃ dukkhasammataṃ.

Sukhaṃ¹ diṭṭhamariyebhi, sakkāyassa nirodhanaṃ.
 Paccanīkamidaṃ hoti, sabbalokena passataṃ.

Yaṃ pare sukhato āhu, tadariyā āhu dukkhato.
 Yaṃ pare dukkhato āhu, tadariyā sukhato vidū.

Passa dhammaṃ durājānaṃ, sammūlhettha aviddasu.
 Nivutānaṃ tamo hoti, andhakāro apassataṃ.

Sataṇca vivaṭaṃ hoti, āloko passatāmiva.
 Santike na vijānanti, maggā² dhammassa akovidā.

Bhavarāgaparetebhi, bhavarāgānusārībhi³.
 Māradheyyānupannehi, nāyaṃ dhammo susambudho.

1. Sukhanti (Sī)

2. Magā (Sī)

3. Bhavasotānusārībhi (Syā, Kaṃ, I), bhavasotānusārīhi (Sī)

Ko nu aññatra mariyebhi, padaṃ sambuddhumarahati.
Yaṃ padaṃ sammadaññāya, parinibbanti anāsavāti.

Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyarūpārāmasutta

137. Rūpārāmā bhikkhave devamanussā rūparatā rūpasammuditā, rūpavipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṇi rodhā dukkhā bhikkhave devamanussā viharanti. Saddārāmā. Gandhārāmā. Rasārāmā. Phoṭṭhabbārāmā. Dhammārāmā bhikkhave devamanussā dhammaratā dhammasammuditā, dhammavipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṇi rodhā dukkhā bhikkhave devamanussā viharanti. Tathāgato ca bhikkhave Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho rūpānaṃ samudayaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ assādaṃ ādīnavaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na rūpārāmo na rūparato na rūpasammudito, rūpavipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṇi rodhā sukho bhikkhave Tathāgato viharati. Saddānaṃ. Gandhānaṃ. Rasānaṃ. Phoṭṭhabbānaṃ. Dhammānaṃ samudayaṃ atthaṅgamaṃ assādaṃ ādīnavaṃ nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā na dhammārāmo na dhammarato na dhammasammudito, dhammavipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṇi rodhā sukho bhikkhave Tathāgato viharatīti. . Catuttham.

5. Paṭhamanatumhākasutta

138. Yaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiṃca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati -pa-. Jivhā na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati -pa-. Mano na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ imasmiṃ Jetavane tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ, taṃ jano hareyya vā ḍaheyya vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā kareyya, api nu tumhākaṃ evamassa “amhe jano harati vā ḍahati vā yathāpaccayaṃ vā karoti”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu. Na hi no etuṃ bhante attā vā attaniyaṃ vāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave cakkhu na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati -pa-. Jivhā na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, sā vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissati -pa-. Mano na

tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, so vo pahīno hitāya sukhāya bhavissatīti. .
Pañcamaṃ.

6. Dutīyanatumhākasutta

139. Yaṃ bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, taṃ pajahatha, taṃ vo pahīnaṃ hitāya sukhāya bhavissati. Kiñca bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ. Rūpā bhikkhave na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissanti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yaṃ imasmim̐ Jetavane tiṇakaṭṭha -pa- Evameva kho bhikkhave rūpā na tumhākaṃ, te pajahatha, te vo pahīnā hitāya sukhāya bhavissantīti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Ajjhatta-aniccahetusutta

140. Cakkhum̐ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, yopi hetu yopi paccayo cakkhussa uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave cakkhu kuto niccaṃ bhavissati -pa-. Jivhā aniccā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo jivhāya uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave jivhā kuto niccā bhavissati -pa-. Mano anicco, yopi bhikkhave hetu yopi paccayo manassa uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūto bhikkhave mano kuto nicco bhavissati. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa- jivhāyapi nibbindati -pa- manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”īti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”īti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Ajjhattadukkhahetusutta

141. Cakkhum̐ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, yopi hetu yopi paccayo cakkhussa uppādāya, sopi dukkho, dukkhasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave cakkhu kuto sukhaṃ bhavissati -pa-. Jivhā dukkhā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo jivhāya uppādāya, sopi dukkho, dukkhasambhūtā bhikkhave jivhā kuto sukhā bhavissati -pa-. Mano dukkho, yopi hetu yopi paccayo manassa uppādāya, sopi dukkho, dukkhasambhūto bhikkhave mano kuto sukho bhavissati. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Ajjhataññāhetusutta

142. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave anattā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo cakkhussa uppādāya, sopi anattā, anattasambhūtaṃ bhikkhave cakkhu kuto attā bhavissati -pa-. Jivhā anattā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo jivhāya uppādāya, sopi anattā, anattasambhūtā bhikkhave jivhā kuto attā bhavissati -pa-. Mano anattā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo manassa uppādāya, sopi anattā, anattasambhūto bhikkhave mano kuto attā bhavissati. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Bāhirāniccahetusutta

143. Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo rūpānaṃ uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave rūpā kutoniccā bhavissanti. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā aniccā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo dhammānaṃ uppādāya, sopi anicco, aniccasambhūtā bhikkhave dhammā kuto niccā bhavissanti. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Bāhiradukkhahetusutta

144. Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo rūpānaṃ uppādāya, sopi dukkho, dukkhasambhūtā bhikkhave rūpā kuto sukhā bhavissanti. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā dukkhā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo dhammānaṃ uppādāya, sopi dukkho, dukkhasambhūtā bhikkhave dhammā kuto sukhā bhavissanti. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Bāhirāññāhetusutta

145. Rūpā bhikkhave anattā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo rūpānaṃ uppādāya, sopi anattā, anattasambhūtā bhikkhave rūpā kuto attā bhavissanti. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā anattā, yopi hetu yopi paccayo dhammānaṃ uppādāya, sopi anattā, anattasambhūtā bhikkhave

dhammā kuto attā bhavissanti. Evaṃ passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako rūpesupi nibbindati. Saddesupi. Gandhesupi. Rasesupi. Phoṭṭhabbesupi. Dhammesupi nibbindati, nibbindam virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”īti ñāṇam hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitam brahmacariyam, katham karanīyam, nāparam itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti. . Dvādasamam.

Devadahavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānam

Devadaho Khaṇo Rūpā, dve Natumhākameva ca.
Hetunāpi tayo vuttā, duve Ajjhatabhīrati.

(15) 5. Navapurāṇavagga

1. Kammanirodhasutta

146. Navapurāṇāni bhikkhave kammāni desessāmi kammanirodham kammanirodhagāminin ca paṭipadam, tam suṇātha sādhu kam manasi karotha, bhāsissāmīti. Katamañca bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ abhisankhataṃ abhisāñcetayitam vedaniyam daṭṭhabbari -pa-. Jivhā purāṇakammā abhisankhatā abhisāñcetayitā vedaniyā daṭṭhabbā -pa-. Mano purāṇakammo abhisankhato abhisāñcetayito vedaniyo daṭṭhabbo. Idam vuccati bhikkhave purāṇakammaṃ. Katamañca bhikkhave navakammaṃ. Yam kho bhikkhave etarahi kammaṃ karoti kāyena vācāya manasā, idam vuccati bhikkhave navakammaṃ. Katamo ca bhikkhave kammanirodho. Yo kho bhikkhave kāyakammavacīkammamanokammassa nirodhā vimuttiṃ phusati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammanirodho. Katamā ca bhikkhave kammanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Ayameva ariyo atthaṅgiko maggo, seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave kammanirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Iti kho bhikkhave desitam mayā purāṇakammaṃ,

desitaṃ navakammaṃ, desito kammanirodho, desitā kammanirodhagāminī paṭipadā, yaṃ kho bhikkhave Satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakanāṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaḷāni, etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyatha bhikkhave, mā pamādattha, mā pacchāvippaṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Aniccanibbānasappāyasutta

147. Nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ aniccanti passati, rūpā aniccāti passati, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccanti passati, cakkhusamphasso aniccoti passati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccanti passati -pa-. Jivhā aniccāti passati, rasā aniccāti passati, jivhāviññāṇaṃ aniccanti passati, jivhāsamphasso aniccoti passati, yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccanti passati -pa-. Mano aniccoti passati, dhammā aniccāti passati, manoviññāṇaṃ aniccanti passati, manosamphasso aniccoti passati, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccanti passati. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Dukkhanibbānasappāyasutta

148. Nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā. Idha bhikkhave cakkhuṃ dukkhanti passati, rūpā dukkhāti passati, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ dukkhanti passati, cakkhusamphasso dukkhoti passati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhanti passati -pa-. Jivhā dukkhāti passati -pa- mano dukkhoti passati, dhammā dukkhāti passati, manoviññāṇaṃ dukkhanti passati, manosamphasso dukkhoti passati, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā,

tampi dukkhanti passati. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadāti.
. Tatiyaṃ.

4. Anattanibbānasappāyasutta

149. Nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhuṃ anattāti passati, rūpā anattāti passati, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattāti passati, cakkhusamphasso anattāti passati, yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattāti passati -pa- mano anattāti passati, dhammā anattāti passati, manoviññāṇaṃ anattāti passati, manosamphasso anattāti passati, yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattāti passati. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Nibbānasappāyapaṭipadāsutta

150. Nibbānasappāyaṃ vo bhikkhave paṭipadaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha -pa-. Katamā ca sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadā. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave cakkhu niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Rūpā niccā vā aniccā vāti. Aniccā bhante. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ, Cakkhusamphasso -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ panāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmadhammaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassituṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetāṃ bhante. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāti. Ayaṃ kho sā bhikkhave nibbānasappāyā paṭipadāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Antevāsikasutta

151. Anantevāsikamidam bhikkhave brahmacariyam vussati anācariyakam, santevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu sācariyako dukkham na phāsu¹ viharati, anantevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu anācariyako sukham phāsu viharati. Kathaṇca bhikkhu santevāsiko sācariyako dukkham na phāsu viharati. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā, tyāssa anto vasanti. Antassa vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā santevāsikoti vuccati. Te naṃ samudācaranti. Samudācaranti naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā sācariyakoti vuccati -pa-.

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā, tyāssa anto vasanti. Antassa vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā santevāsikoti vuccati. Te naṃ samudācaranti. Samudācaranti naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā sācariyakoti vuccati -pa-.

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā, tyāssa anto vasanti. Antassa vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā santevāsikoti vuccati. Te naṃ samudācaranti. Samudācaranti naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā sācariyakoti vuccati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu santevāsiko sācariyako dukkham na phāsu viharati.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu anantevāsiko anācariyako sukham phāsu viharati. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhuno cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā, tyāssa na anto vasanti. Nāssa anto vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā anantevāsikoti vuccati. Te naṃ na samudācaranti. Na samudācaranti naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā anācariyakoti vuccati -pa-.

Puna caparam bhikkhave bhikkhuno jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā na uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā, tyāssa na anto vasanti.

Nāssa anto vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā anantevāsikoti vuccati. Te naṃ na samudācaranti. Na samudācaranti naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā anācariyakoti vuccati -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhuno manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā dhammā sarasaṅkappā saññojaniyā, tyāssa na anto vasanti. Nāssa anto vasanti pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā anantevāsikoti vuccati. Te naṃ na samudācaranti. Na samudācaranti naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammāti tasmā anācariyakoti vuccati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu anantevāsiko anācariyako sukhaṃ phāsu viharati. Anantevāsikamidaṃ bhikkhave brahmacariyaṃ vussati anācariyakam, santevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu sācariyako dukkhaṃ na phāsu viharati, anantevāsiko bhikkhave bhikkhu anācariyako sukhaṃ phāsu viharatīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Kimatthiyabrahmacariyasutta

152. Sace vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “kimatthiyaṃ āvuso samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha “dukkhassa kho āvuso pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti. Sace pana vo bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ puccheyyūṃ “katamaṃ panāvuso dukkhaṃ, yassa pariññāya samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatī”ti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyātha—

Cakkhu kho āvuso dukkhaṃ, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Rūpā dukkhā, tesaṃ pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Cakkkhusamphasso dukkho, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Yampidaṃ cakkkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhaṃ, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati -pa-. Jivhā dukkhā. Mano dukkho, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhaṃ, tassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussati. Idaṃ kho

āvuso dukkhaṃ yassa pariññāya Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. Evaṃ puṭṭhā tumhe bhikkhave tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ byākareyyāthāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Atthinukhopariyāyasutta

153. Atthi nu kho bhikkhave pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā aññaṃ byākareyya “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti¹. Bhagavaṇṇmūlakā no bhante dhammā Bhagavaṇṇnettikā Bhagavaṇṇpaṭisaraṇā, sādhu vata bhante Bhagavantaṇṇyeva paṭibhātu etassa bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi bhikkhave suṇātha sādhukaṃ manasi karoṭha, bhāsissāmīti. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho te bhikkhū Bhagavato paccassosum. Bhagavā etadavoca—atthi bhikkhave pariyāyo yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā aññaṃ byākareyya “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti¹.

Katamo ca bhikkhave pariyāyo. Yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya -pa- aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā aññaṃ byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti¹. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ atthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ natthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, yaṃ taṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ atthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ natthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti. Api nūme bhikkhave dhammā saddhāya vā veditabbā, ruciyā vā veditabbā, anussavena vā veditabbā, ākāraparivitakkena vā veditabbā, diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā vā veditabbāti. No

1. Pajānātīti (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

hetam bhante. Nanume bhikkhave dhammā paññāya disvā veditabbāti. Evaṃ bhante. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā aññaṃ byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi”¹ -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ -pa-. Rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ natthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, yaṃ taṃ bhikkhave jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgasamohaṃ atthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ natthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti. Api nume bhikkhave dhammā saddhāya vā veditabbā, ruciyā vā veditabbā, anussavena vā veditabbā, ākāraparivitakkena vā veditabbā, diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā vā veditabbāti. No hetam bhante. Nanume bhikkhave dhammā paññāya disvā veditabbāti. Evaṃ bhante. Ayampi kho bhikkhave pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā aññaṃ byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmi”¹ -pa-.

Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ atthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ natthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, yaṃ taṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu manasā dhammaṃ viññāya santaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ atthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti, asantaṃ vā ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohaṃ natthi me ajjhataṃ rāgadosamohoti pajānāti. Api nume bhikkhave dhammā saddhāya vā veditabbā, ruciyā vā veditabbā, anussavena vā veditabbā, ākāraparivitakkena vā veditabbā, diṭṭhinijjhānakkhantiyā vā veditabbāti. No hetam bhante. Nanume bhikkhave dhammā paññāya disvā veditabbāti. Evaṃ bhante. Ayampi kho bhikkhave pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma

1. Pajānātīti (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

bhikkhu aññatreva saddhāya aññatra ruciyā aññatra anussavā aññatra ākāraparivitakkā aññatra diṭṭhijjhānakkhantiyā aññaṃ byākaroti “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānāmī”ti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Indriyasampannasutta

154. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhave Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “indriyasampanno indriyasampanno”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante indriyasampanno hotīti.

Cakkhundriye ce bhikkhu udayabbayānupassī viharanto cakkhundriye nibbindati -pa-. Jivhindriye ce bhikkhu udayabbayānupassī viharanto jivhindriye nibbindati -pa-. Manindriye ce bhikkhu udayabbayānupassī viharanto manindriye nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati -pa- vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho bhikkhu indriyasampanno hotīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Dhammakathikapucchasutta

155. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “dhammakathiko dhammakathiko”ti bhante vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhammakathiko hotīti.

Cakkhussa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃvacanāya. Cakkhussa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, dhammānudhammappaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃvacanāya. Cakkhussa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya anupādāvimutto hoti, diṭṭhadhammanibbānappatto bhikkhūti alaṃvacanāya -pa-. Jivhāya ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃvacanāya -pa-. Manassa ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya dhammaṃ deseti, dhammakathiko bhikkhūti alaṃvacanāya. Manasā ce bhikkhu nibbidāya virāgāya nirodhāya paṭipanno hoti, dhammānudhammappaṭipanno bhikkhūti alaṃvacanāya.

Navapurāṇavaggo pañcamo.

Salāyatanavagge tatiyapaṇṇāsako samatto.

Yogakkhemi ca Loko ca, Gahapati Devadahena ca.
Navapurāṇena paṇṇāso, tatiyo tena vuccatīti.

156. Aniccaṃyeva bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhū aniccanti passati, sassa¹ hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati -pa-. Aniccaṃyeva bhikkhave bhikkhu jivhaṃ aniccanti passati, sassa hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā -pa- cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Aniccaṃyeva bhikkhave bhikkhu manasā aniccanti passati, sassa hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti. . Pathamaṃ.

157. Anicceyeva bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpe aniccāti passati, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā

nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Anicceyeva bhikkhave bhikkhu sadde. Gandhe. Rase. Phoṭṭhabbe. Dhamme aniccāti passati, sāssa hoti sammādiṭṭhi, sammā passaṃ nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayānandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti. . Dutiyāṃ.

3. Ajjhata-aniccanandikkhayasutta

158. Cakkhuṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha, cakkhāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha, cakkhuṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto cakkhāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Sotaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha. Ghānaṃ. Jivhaṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha, jivhāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha, jivhaṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto jivhāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto jivhāyapi nibbindati nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Kāyaṃ. Manāṃ bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha, manāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha, manāṃ bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto manāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto manasmimpi nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti. . Tatiyāṃ.

4. Bāhira-aniccanandikkhayasutta

159. Rūpe bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha, rūpāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha, rūpe bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto rūpāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto rūpesupi nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nindikkhayo, nindirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccati. Sadde. Gandhe. Rase. Phoṭṭhabbe. Dhamme bhikkhave yoniso manasi karotha, dhammāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassatha, dhamme bhikkhave bhikkhu yoniso manasikaronto dhammāniccataṇca yathābhūtaṃ samanupassanto dhammesupi nibbindati, nandikkhayā rāgakkhayo, rāgakkhayā nandikkhayo, nandirāgakkhayā cittaṃ suvimuttanti vuccatīti. . Catutthāṃ.

5. Jīvakaṃbavanasaṃādhisutta

160. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Jīvakaṃbavane. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi “bhikkhavo”ti -pa-. Saṃādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha, saṃāhitassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Cakkhum aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati, rūpā aniccāti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati, cakkhusamphasso aniccoti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati -pa-. Jivhā aniccāti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati -pa-. Mano aniccoti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati, dhammā aniccāti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Saṃādhim bhikkhave bhāvētha, saṃāhitassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyatīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Jīvakaṃbavanapaṭisallānasutta

161. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Jīvakaṃbavane. Tatra kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi -pa-. Paṭisallāne bhikkhave yogamāpajjatha, paṭisallīnassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Kiñca yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Cakkhum aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati, rūpā aniccāti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati, cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati, cakkhusamphasso aniccoti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati -pa-. Mano aniccoti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Dhammā. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhāṃ vā dukkhāṃ vā adukkhamasukhāṃ vā, tampi aniccanti yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyati. Paṭisallāne bhikkhave yogamāpajjatha, paṭisallīnassa bhikkhave bhikkhuno yathābhūtaṃ okkhāyatīti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Koṭṭhika-aniccasutta

162. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Koṭṭhiko Bhagavantam

etadavoca “sādhū me bhante Bhagavā saṁkhittena dhammaṁ desetu, yamaṁ Bhagavato dhammaṁ sutvā eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto vihareyyan”ti.

Yaṁ kho Koṭṭhika aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Kiñca Koṭṭhika aniccaṁ. Cakkhu kho Koṭṭhika aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Rūpā aniccā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Cakkhuviññāṇaṁ aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Cakkhusamphasso anicco, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yampidaṁ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṁ sukhaṁ vā dukkhaṁ vā adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, tampi aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā aniccā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Rasā aniccā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Jivhāviññāṇaṁ aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Jivhāsamphasso anicco, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yampidaṁ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṁ sukhaṁ vā dukkhaṁ vā adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, tampi aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Mano anicco, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Dhammā aniccā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Manoviññāṇaṁ aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Manosamphasso anicco, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yampidaṁ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṁ sukhaṁ vā dukkhaṁ vā adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, tampi aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yaṁ kho Koṭṭhika aniccaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabboti. . Sattamaṁ.

8. Koṭṭhikadukkhassutta

163. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko -pa- Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “sādhū me bhante -pa- vihareyyan”ti. Yaṁ kho Koṭṭhika dukkhaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Kiñca Koṭṭhika dukkhaṁ. Cakkhu kho Koṭṭhika dukkhaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Rūpā dukkhā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Cakkhuviññāṇaṁ dukkhaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Cakkhusamphasso dukkho, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yampidaṁ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṁ sukhaṁ vā dukkhaṁ vā adukkhamasukhaṁ vā, tampi dukkhaṁ, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā dukkhā, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Mano dukkho, tatra te chando pahātabbo.

Dhammā dukkhā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Manoviññāṇaṃ dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Manosamphasso dukkho, tatra te chando pahatātabbo. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yaṃ kho Koṭṭhika dukkhaṃ, tatra te chando pahātabboti. . Atṭhamam.

9. Koṭṭhika-anattasutta

164. Ekamantaṃ -pa- vihareyyanti. Yo kho Koṭṭhika anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Ko ca Koṭṭhika anattā. Cakkhu kho Koṭṭhika anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Rūpā anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Cakkhusamphasso anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yampidaṃ Cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo -pa-. Mano anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Dhammā anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphasso. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattā, tatra te chando pahātabbo. Yo kho Koṭṭhika anattā, tatra te chando pahātabboti. . Navamam.

10. Micchādiṭṭhipahānasutta

165. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno so bhikkhu Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyatī”ti.

Cakkhuṃ kho bhikkhu aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyati. Rūpe aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyati -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccato jānato passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato micchādiṭṭhi pahīyatīti. . Dasamam.

11. Sakkāyadiṭṭhipahānasutta

166. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyatī”ti. Cakkhum kho bhikkhu dukkhato jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati. Rūpe dukkhato jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ dukkhato jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ dukkhato jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi dukkhato jānato passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhu jānato evaṃ passato sakkāyadiṭṭhi pahīyatīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Attānudiṭṭhipahānasutta

167. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu -pa- etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho bhante jānato kathaṃ passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyatī”ti. Cakkhum kho bhikkhu anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyati. Rūpe anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyati. Cakkhuviññāṇaṃ anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyati. Cakkhusamphassaṃ anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyati. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyati -pa-. Jivhaṃ anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyati -pa-. Manaṃ anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyati. Dhamme. Manoviññāṇaṃ. Manosamphassaṃ. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi anattato jānato passato attānudiṭṭhi pahīyatīti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

Nandikkhayavaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nandikkhayena cattāro, Jīvakambavane duve.

Koṭṭhikena tayo vuttā, Micchā Sakkāya attanoti.

(17) 2. Saṭṭhipeyyālavagga

1. Ajjhata-aniccachandasutta

168. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā aniccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo -pa-. Mano anicco, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabboti.

2. Ajjhata-aniccarāgasutta

169. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā aniccā, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo -pa-. Mano anicco, tatra vo rāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo rāgo pahātabboti.

3. Ajjhata-aniccachandarāgasutta

170. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave aniccaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā aniccā, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-. Mano anicco, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave aniccaṃ, tatra vo chandarāgo pahātabboti.

4-6. Dukkachandādisutta

171-173. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave dukkhaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā dukkhā -pa-. Mano dukkho, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabboti.

7-9. Anattachandādisutta

174-176. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca bhikkhave anattā. Cakkhu bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-. Jivhā anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo -pa-. Mano anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabboti.

10-12. Bāhirānīccachandādisutta

177-179. Yaṃ bhikkhave anīccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave anīccā. Rūpā bhikkhave anīccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Saddā anīccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Gandhā anīccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Rasā anīccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Phoṭṭhabbā anīccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Dhammā anīccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave anīccā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabboti.

13-15. Bāhiradukkhachandādisutta

180-182. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Kiñca bhikkhave dukkhaṃ. Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā dukkhā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yaṃ bhikkhave dukkhaṃ, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabboti.

16-18. Bāhirānattachandādisutta

183-185. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Ko ca bhikkhave anattā. Rūpā bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabbo. Yo bhikkhave anattā, tatra vo chando pahātabbo. Rāgo pahātabbo. Chandarāgo pahātabboti.

19. Ajjhattātītāniccasutta

186. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītaṃ -pa-. Jivhā aniccā atītā -pa-. Mano anicco atīto. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati -pa- jivhāyapi nibbindati -pa- manasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”īti nāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānātīti.

20. Ajjhattānāgatāniccasutta

187. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ anāgataṃ -pa-. Jivhā aniccā anāgatā -pa-. Mano anicco anāgato. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

21. Ajjhattapaccuppannāniccasutta

188. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ paccuppannaṃ -pa-. Jivhā aniccā paccuppannā -pa-. Mano anicco paccuppanno. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

22-24. Ajjhattātītādidukkhassutta

189-191. Cakkhu bhikkhave dukkhaṃ atītaṃ. Anāgataṃ. Paccuppannaṃ -pa-. Jivhā dukkhā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā -pa-. Mano dukkho atīto. Anāgato. Paccuppanno. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

25-27. Ajjhataṭṭhādi-anattasutta

192-194. Cakkhu bhikkhave anattā atītaṃ. Anāgataṃ. Paccuppannaṃ -pa-. Jivhā anattā -pa-. Mano anattā atīto. Anāgato. Paccuppanno. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

28-30. Bāhirāṭṭhādi-aniccasutta

195-197. Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā aniccā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

31-33. Bāhirāṭṭhādidukkhassutta

198-200. Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā dukkhā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

34-36. Bāhirāṭṭhādi-anattasutta

201-203. Rūpā bhikkhave anattā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā anattā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

37. Ajjhataṭṭhāyadaniccasutta

204. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ atītaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ -pa-. Jivhā aniccā atītā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ -pa-. Mano anicca atīto, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

38. Ajjhataṇāgatayadaniccasutta

205. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ anāgataṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam -pa-. Jivhā aniccā anāgatā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam -pa-. Mano anicco anāgato, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam -pa-. Evaṃ passaṃ bhikkhave -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

39. Ajjhatappaccuppannayadaniccasutta

206. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ paccuppannaṃ, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam -pa- Jivhā aniccā paccuppannā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam -pa- Mano anicco paccuppanno, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

40-42. Ajjhataṭṭhādīyaṃdukkhasutta

207-209. Cakkhu bhikkhave dukkhaṃ atītaṃ. Anāgataṃ. Paccuppannaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam -pa-. Jivhā dukkhā -pa-. Mano dukkho atīto. Anāgato. Paccuppanno, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbam. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

43-45. Ajjhataṭṭhādīyadanattasutta

210-212. Cakkhu bhikkhave anattā atītaṃ. Anāgataṃ. Paccuppannaṃ, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti

evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ -pa-. Jivhā anattā -pa-. Mano anattā atīto. Anāgato. Paccuppanno, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

46-48. Bāhirātītādiyadaniccassutta

213-215. Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā aniccā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā, yadaniccaṃ taṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

49-51. Bāhirātītādiyamdukkhasutta

216-218. Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā dukkhā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā, yaṃ dukkhaṃ tadanattā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

52-54. Bāhirātītādiyadanattasutta

219-221. Rūpā bhikkhave anattā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā anattā atītā. Anāgatā. Paccuppannā, yadanattā taṃ “netam mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evametaṃ yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

55. Ajjhattāyatana-aniccasutta

222. Cakkhu bhikkhave aniccaṃ -pa-. Jivhā aniccā -pa-. Mano anicco. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

56. Ajjhattāyatanadukkhasutta

223. Cakkhu bhikkhave dukkhaṃ -pa-. Jivhā dukkhā -pa-. Mano dukkho. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

57. Ajjhattāyatana-anattasutta

224. Cakkhu bhikkhave anattā -pa-. Jivhā anattā -pa-. Mano anattā. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

58. Bāhirāyatana-aniccasutta

225. Rūpā bhikkhave aniccā. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā aniccā. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

59. Bāhirāyatanadukkhasutta

226. Rūpā bhikkhave dukkhā. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā dukkhā. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

60. Bāhirāyatana-anattasutta

227. Rūpā bhikkhave anattā. Saddā. Gandhā. Rasā. Phoṭṭhabbā. Dhammā anattā. Evaṃ passaṃ -pa- nāparaṃ itthattāyāti pajānātīti.

Saṭṭhipeyyālo samatto.

Tassuddānaṃ

Chandenaṭṭhārasa honti, Atītena ca dve nava.
Yadaniccāṭṭhārasa vuttā, tayo Ajjhatabāhirā.
Peyyālo saṭṭhiko vutto, Buddhenādiccabandhunāti.

Suttantāni saṭṭhi.

(18) 3. Samuddavagga

1. Paṭhamasamuddasutta

228. “Samuddo samuddo”ti bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano bhāsati, neso bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo, mahā eso bhikkhave udakarāsi mahā-udakaṇṇavo. Cakkhu bhikkhave purisassa samuddo, tassa rūpamayo vego. Yo taṃ rūpamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atari cakkhusamuddaṃ sa-ūmiṃ sāvaṭṭaṃ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ, tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo -pa-. Jivhā bhikkhave purisassa samuddo, tassa rasamayo vego. Yo taṃ rasamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atari jivhāsamuddaṃ sa-ūmiṃ sāvaṭṭaṃ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ, tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo -pa-. Mano bhikkhave purisassa samuddo, tassa dhammamayo vego. Yo taṃ dhammamayaṃ vegaṃ sahati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave atari manosamuddaṃ sa-ūmiṃ sāvaṭṭaṃ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ, tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇoti. Idamavoca -pa-Satthā—

“Yo imaṃ samuddaṃ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ.
Sa-ūmiṃ sāvaṭṭaṃ sabhayaṃ duttaraṃ accatari.
Sa vedagū vusitabrahmacariyo.
Lokantagū pāragatoti vuccati”ti.

Paṭhamam.

2. Dutiyasamuddasutta

229. “Samuddo samuddo”ti bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano bhāsati, neso bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo, mahā eso bhikkhave udakarāsi mahā-udakaṇṇavo. Santi bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo. Etthāyaṃ sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā yebhuyyena samunnā tantākulakajātā kulagaṇṭhikajātā¹ muñjapabbajabhūtā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattati -pa-.

1. Guḷāguṇṭhikajātā (Sī), kulagaṇḍikajātā (Syā, Kam), guṇaguṇikajātā (i), kulāguṇḍikajātā (Ka)

Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave ariyassa vinaye samuddo. Etthāyaṃ sadevako loko samārako sabrahmako sassamaṇabrāhmaṇī pajā sadevamanussā yebhuyyena samunnā tantākulakajātā kulagaṇṭhikajātā muñjapabbajabhūtā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ saṃsāraṃ nātivattatīti.

Yassa rāgo ca doso ca, avijjā ca virājitā.

So imaṃ samuddaṃ sagāhaṃ sarakkhasaṃ,

Sa-ūmibhayaṃ duttaraṃ accatari.

Saṅgātigo maccujaho nirupadhi, pahāsi dukkhaṃ apunabbhavāya.

Atthaṅgato so na puneti¹, amohayī maccurājanti brūmīti.

Dutiyaṃ.

3. Bāḷisikopamasutta

230. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave bāḷisiko āmisagatabāḷisaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipeyya, tamenāṃ aññataro āmisacakkhu maccho gileyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave maccho gilitabaḷiso bāḷisikassa anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo bāḷisikassa.

Evameva kho bhikkhave chayime baḷisā lokasmiṃ anayāya sattānaṃ vadhāya² pāṇinaṃ. Katame cha, santi bhikkhave cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu gilitabaḷiso māraṣṣa, anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato -pa-. Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-.

Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu abhinandati abhivadati ajjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu gilitabaḷiso māraṣṣa, anayaṃ āpanno byasanaṃ āpanno yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimato.

1. Na pamāṇameti (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Byābādhāya (Sī, I)

Santi ca bhikkhave cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na gilitabaḷiso mārassa, abhedi baḷisaṃ, paribhedi baḷisaṃ, na anayaṃ āpanno na byasanaṃ āpanno na yathākāmarañño pāpimato -pa-.

Santi bhikkhave jivhāviññeyyā rasā -pa-. Santi bhikkhave manoviññeyyā dhammā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, tañce bhikkhu nābhinandati nābhivadati nājjhosāya tiṭṭhati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu na gilitabaḷiso mārassa, abhedi baḷisaṃ, paribhedi baḷisaṃ, na anayaṃ āpanno na byasanaṃ āpanno na yathākāmakaraṇīyo pāpimatoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Khīrarukkhopamasutta

231. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo, so atthi, yo doso, so atthi, yo moho, so atthi. Yo rāgo, so appahīno, yo doso, so appahīno, yo moho, so appahīno. Tassa parittā cepi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, pariyādiyantevassa cittaṃ, ko pana vādo adhimattānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yo bhikkhave rāgo, so atthi, yo doso, so atthi, yo moho, so atthi. Yo rāgo, so appahīno, yo doso, so appahīno, yo moho, so appahīno -pa-.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu yo rāgo so atthi -pa-.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā manoviññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo, so atthi, yo doso, so atthi, yo moho, so atthi. Yo rāgo, so appahīno, yo doso, so appahīno, yo moho, so appahīno. Tassa parittā cepi manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, pariyādiyantevassa cittaṃ, ko pana vādo adhimattānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yo bhikkhave rāgo, so atthi, yo doso, so atthi, yo moho,

so atthi. Yo rāgo, so appahīno, yo doso, so appahīno, yo moho, so appahīno.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave khīrarukkho assattho vā nigrodho vā pilakkho vā udumbaro vā daharo taruṇo komārako, tamenam puriso tiṇhāya kuṭhāriyā yato yato ābhindeyya¹ āgaccheyya khīranti. Evaṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi bhante khīraṃ, taṃ atthīti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo, so atthi, yo doso, so atthi, yo moho, so atthi. Yo rāgo, so appahīno, yo doso, so appahīno, yo moho, so appahīno. Tassa parittā cepi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, pariyādiyantevassa cittaṃ, ko pana vādo adhimattānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yo bhikkhave rāgo, so atthi, yo doso, so atthi, yo moho so atthi. Yo rāgo, so appahīno, yo doso, so appahīno, yo moho, so appahīno -pa-.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu yo rāgo, so atthi -pa-.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā manoviññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo, so atthi, yo doso, so atthi, yo moho, so atthi. Yo rāgo, so appahīno, yo doso, so appahīno, yo moho so appahīno. Tassa parittā cepi manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, pariyādiyantevassa cittaṃ, ko pana vādo adhimattānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yo bhikkhave rāgo, so atthi, yo doso, so atthi, yo moho, so atthi. Yo rāgo, so appahīno, yo doso, so appahīno, yo moho, so appahīno.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo, so natthi, yo doso, so natthi, yo moho, so natthi. Yo rāgo, so pahīno, yo doso,

1. Bhindeyya (Syā, Kaṃ, Sī-Ṭṭha), abhindeyya (katthaci)

so pahīno, yo moho, so pahīno. Tassa adhimattā cepi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, ko pana vādo parittānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yo bhikkhave rāgo, so natthi, yo doso, so natthi, yo moho, so natthi. Yo rāgo, so pahīno, yo doso, so pahīno, yo moho, so pahīno -pa-.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu -pa- manoviññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo, so natthi, yo doso, so natthi, yo moho, so natthi. Yo rāgo, so pahīno, yo doso, so pahīno, yo moho, so pahīno. Tassa adhimattā cepi manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, ko pana vādo parittānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yo bhikkhave rāgo, so natthi, yo doso, so natthi, yo moho, so natthi. Yo rāgo, so pahīno, yo doso, so pahīno, yo moho, so pahīno. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave khīrarukkho assattho vā nigrodho vā pilakkho vā udumbaro vā sukkho kolāpo terovassiko, tamenāṃ puriso tiṇhāya kuṭhāriyā yato yato ābhindeyya, āgaccheyya khīranti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi bhante khīraṃ, taṃ natthīti.

Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu yo rāgo, so natthi, yo doso, so natthi, yo moho, so natthi. Yo rāgo, so pahīno, yo doso, so pahīno, yo moho, so pahīno. Tassa adhimattā cepi cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā cakkhussa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti, nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, ko pana vādo parittānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yo bhikkhave rāgo, so natthi, yo doso, so natthi, yo moho, so natthi. Yo rāgo, so pahīno, yo doso, so pahīno, yo moho, so pahīno -pa-.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu -pa-.

Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā
manoviññeyyesu dhammesu yo rāgo, so natthi, yo doso, so natthi, yo moho,
so natthi. Yo rāgo, so pahīno, yo doso, so pahīno, yo moho, so pahīno.
Tassa adhimattā cepi manoviññeyyā dhammā manassa āpāthaṃ āgacchanti,
nevassa cittaṃ pariyādiyanti, ko pana vādo parittānaṃ. Taṃ kissa hetu, yo
bhikkhave rāgo, so natthi, yo doso, so natthi, yo moho, so natthi. Yo rāgo,
so pahīno, yo doso, so pahīno, yo moho, so pahīnoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Koṭṭhikasutta

232. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko
Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko
sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallāno vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami,
upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ
kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho
āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, rūpā
cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ -pa- jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, rasā jivhāya
saṃyojanaṃ -pa- mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, dhammā manassa
saṃyojananti.

Na kho āvuso Koṭṭhika cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na rūpā
cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na
rasā jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati
chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Na mano dhammānaṃ
saṃyojanaṃ, na dhammā manassa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso kāḷo ca balibaddo¹ odāto ca balibaddo ekena dāmena
vā yottena vā saṃyuttā assu, yo nu kho

1. Balivaddo (Sī, I), balibaddo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

evaṃ vadeyya “kāḷo balībaddo odātassa balībaddassa saṃyojanāṃ, odāto balībaddo kāḷassa balībaddassa saṃyojanāṃ”ti. Sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetāṃ āvuso. Na kho āvuso kāḷo balībaddo odātassa balībaddassa saṃyojanāṃ, na odāto balībaddo kāḷassa balībaddassa saṃyojanāṃ, yena ca kho te ekena dāmena vā yottena vā saṃyuttā, taṃ tattha saṃyojanāṃ.

Evameva kho āvuso na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ, na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanāṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanāṃ -pa-. Na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ -pa-. Na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ, na dhammā manassa saṃyojanāṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanāṃ.

Cakkhu vā āvuso rūpānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ abhavissa rūpā vā cakkhussa saṃyojanāṃ, nayidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha¹ sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho āvuso na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ, na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanāṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanāṃ, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya -pa-.

Jivhā āvuso rasānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ abhavissa rasā vā jivhāya saṃyojanāṃ, nayidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho āvuso na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ, na rasā jivhāya saṃyojanāṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanāṃ, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya -pa-.

Mano vā āvuso dhammānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ abhavissa dhammā vā manassa saṃyojanāṃ, nayidaṃ brahmacariyavāso paññāyetha sammā dukkhakkhayāya. Yasmā ca kho āvuso na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanāṃ, na dhammā manassa saṃyojanāṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanāṃ, tasmā brahmacariyavāso paññāyati sammā dukkhakkhayāya.

Imināpetam āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na dhammā manassa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ.

Samvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato cakkhu, passati Bhagavā cakkhunā rūpaṃ, chandarāgo Bhagavato natthi, suvimuttacitto Bhagavā. Samvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato sotaṃ, suṇāti Bhagavā sotena saddaṃ, chandarāgo Bhagavato natthi, suvimuttacitto Bhagavā. Samvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato ghānaṃ, ghāyati Bhagavā ghānena gandhaṃ, chandarāgo Bhagavato natthi, suvimuttacitto Bhagavā. Samvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato jivhā, sāyati Bhagavā jivhāya rasaṃ, chandarāgo Bhagavato natthi, suvimuttacitto Bhagavā. Samvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato kāyo, phusati Bhagavā kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ, chandarāgo Bhagavato natthi, suvimuttacitto Bhagavā. Samvijjati kho āvuso Bhagavato mano, vijānāti Bhagavā manasā dhammaṃ, chandarāgo Bhagavato natthi, suvimuttacitto Bhagavā.

Iminā kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena veditabbaṃ, yathā na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Na sotaṃ. Na ghānaṃ. Na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na rasā jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Na kāyo. Na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na dhammā manassa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojananti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Kāmabhūssa

233. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Kāmabhū Kosambiyaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Kāmabhū sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiraṃ sammodi,

sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Kāmabhū āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho āvuso Ānanda cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, rasā jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, dhammā manassa saṃyojananti.

Na kho āvuso Kāmabhū¹ cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Na jivhā rasānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na rasā jivhāya saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na dhammā manassa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso kāḷo ca balībaddo odāto ca balībaddo ekena dāmena vā yottena vā saṃyuttā assu, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “kāḷo balībaddo odātassa balībaddassa saṃyojanaṃ, odāto balībaddo kāḷassa balībaddassa saṃyojanan”ti. Sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetuṃ āvuso. Na kho āvuso kāḷo balībaddo odātassa balībaddassa saṃyojanaṃ, napi odāto balībaddo kāḷassa balībaddassa saṃyojanaṃ, yena ca kho te ekena dāmena vā yottena vā saṃyuttā, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Evameva kho āvuso na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ -pa-. Na jivhā -pa-. Na mano -pa-. Yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojananti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Udāyīsutta

234. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Ānando āyasmā ca Udāyī Kosambiyaṃ viharanti Ghositārāme. Atha kho āyasmā Udāyī sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Ānando tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Ānandena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Udāyī āyasmantaṃ Ānandaṃ etadavoca—

1. Kāmabhū (Si) Moggallāne 65 ge vāti suttaṃ passitabbaṃ.

Yatheva nu kho āvuso Ānanda ayaṃ kāye Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena akkhāto vivaṭo pakāsito “itipāyaṃ kāyo anattā”ti. Sakkā evameva viññāṇampidaṃ ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānīkātuṃ “itipidaṃ viññāṇaṃ anattā”ti.

Yatheva kho āvuso Udāyī ayaṃ kāyo Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena akkhāto vivaṭo pakāsito “itipāyaṃ kāyo anattā”ti. Sakkā evameva viññāṇampidaṃ ācikkhituṃ desetuṃ paññāpetuṃ paṭṭhapetuṃ vivarituṃ vibhajituṃ uttānīkātuṃ “itipidaṃ viññāṇaṃ anattā”ti.

Cakkhuñca āvuso paṭicca rūpe ca uppajjati cakkhuviññāṇanti. Evamāvusoti. Yo cāvuso hetu yo ca paccayo cakkhuviññāṇassa uppādāya, so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjheyya, api nu kho cakkhuviññāṇaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam āvuso. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātaṃ vivaṭaṃ pakāsitaṃ “itipidaṃ viññāṇaṃ anattā”ti -pa-.

Jivhañcāvuso paṭicca rase ca uppajjati jivhāviññāṇanti. Evamāvusoti. Yo cāvuso hetu yo ca paccayo jivhāviññāṇassa uppādāya, so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjheyya, api nu kho jivhāviññāṇaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam āvuso. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātaṃ vivaṭaṃ pakāsitaṃ “itipidaṃ viññāṇaṃ anattā”ti -pa-.

Manañcāvuso paṭicca dhamme ca uppajjati manoviññāṇanti. Evamāvusoti. Yo cāvuso hetu yo ca paccayo manoviññāṇassa uppādāya, so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjheyya, api nu kho manoviññāṇaṃ paññāyethāti. No hetam āvuso. Imināpi kho etaṃ āvuso pariyāyena Bhagavatā akkhātaṃ vivaṭaṃ pakāsitaṃ “itipidaṃ viññāṇaṃ anattā”ti.

Seyyathāpi āvuso puriso sārattthiko sārāgavesī sārāpariyesaṇaṃ caramāno tiṇhaṃ kuṭṭhāriṃ ādāya vanaṃ paviseyya, so

tattha passeyya mahantaṃ kadalikkhandhaṃ ujum̐ navam̐ akukkukajātāṃ¹, tamenam̐ mūle chindeyya, mūle chetvā agge chindeyya, agge chetvā pattavaṭṭim̐ vinibbhujeyya², so tattha pheggumpi nādhigaccheyya, kuto sāram̐. Evameva kho āvuso bhikkhu chasu phassāyatanesu nevattānam̐ na attaniyam̐ samanupassati, so evam̐ asamanupassanto³ na kiñci loke upādiyati, anupādiyam̐ na paritassati, aparitassam̐ paccattaññeva parinibbāyati, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyam̐, kataṃ karaṇīyam̐, nāparam̐ itthattāya”ti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Ādittapariyāyasutta

235. Ādittapariyāyam̐ vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyam̐ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave ādittapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo. Varam̐ bhikkhave tattā ya ayosālākāya ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya⁴ cakkhundriyam̐ sampalimaṭṭham̐, na tveva cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu anubyañjanaso nimittaggāho. Nimittassādagathitaṃ⁵ vā bhikkhave viññāṇam̐ tiṭṭhamānam̐ tiṭṭheyya anubyañjanassādagathitaṃ vā, tasmiṃ ce samaye kālam̐ kareyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ dvinnam̐ gatīnam̐ aññataram̐ gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayam̐ vā tiracchānayanom̐ vā, imaṃ khvāham̐ bhikkhave ādīnavam̐ disvā evam̐ vadāmi.

Varaṃ bhikkhave tiṇhena ayosaṅkunā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena sotindriyam̐ sampalimaṭṭham̐, na tveva sotaviññeyyesu saddesu anubyañjanaso nimittaggāho. Nimittassādagathitaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇam̐ tiṭṭhamānam̐ tiṭṭheyya anubyañjanassādagathitaṃ vā, tasmiṃ ce samaye kālam̐ kareyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ dvinnam̐ gatīnam̐ aññataram̐ gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayam̐ vā tiracchānayanom̐ vā, imaṃ khvāham̐ bhikkhave ādīnavam̐ disvā evam̐ vadāmi.

1. Akukkuṭakajātāṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), akukkajajātāṃ (Ka)

2. Vinibbhujeyya (I), vinibbhajeyya (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Evam̐ samanupassanto (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

4. Sañjotibhūtāya (Syā, Kaṃ)

5. Nimittassādagathitaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Ma 3. 268 piṭṭhepi.

Varaṃ bhikkhave tiṇhena nakhacchedanena ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena ghānindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ, na tveva ghānaviññeyyesu gandhesu anubyañjanaso nimittaggāho. Nimittassādagathitaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anubyañjanassādagathitaṃ vā, tasmim̐ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā, imaṃ khvāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi.

Varaṃ bhikkhave tiṇhena khurena ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena jivhindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ, na tveva jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu anubyañjanaso nimittaggāho. Nimittassādagathitaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anubyañjanassādagathitaṃ vā, tasmim̐ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vā, imaṃ khvāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi.

Varaṃ bhikkhave tiṇhāya sattiya ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya kāyindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ, na tveva kāyaviññeyyesu phoṭṭhabbesu anubyañjanaso nimittaggāho. Nimittassādagathitaṃ vā bhikkhave viññāṇaṃ tiṭṭhamānaṃ tiṭṭheyya anubyañjanassādagathitaṃ vā, tasmim̐ ce samaye kālaṃ kareyya, ṭhānametaṃ vijjati, yaṃ dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatiṃ gaccheyya nirayaṃ vā tiraccānayaṇiṃ vā, imaṃ khvāhaṃ bhikkhave ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi.

Varaṃ bhikkhave sottaṃ. Sottaṃ kho paṇāhaṃ bhikkhave vañjhaṃ jīvitānaṃ vadāmi, aphalaṃ jīvitānaṃ vadāmi, momūhaṃ jīvitānaṃ vadāmi, na tveva tathārūpe vitakke vitakkeyya, yathārūpānaṃ vitakkānaṃ vasaṃ gato saṃghaṃ bhindeyya, imaṃ khvāhaṃ bhikkhave vañjhaṃ jīvitānaṃ ādīnavaṃ disvā evaṃ vadāmi.

Tattha bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako iti paṭisaṅcikkhati—tiṭṭhatu tāva tattāya ayosalākāya ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya cakkhundriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ, handāhaṃ idameva manasi karomi “iti cakkhu aniccaṃ, rūpā aniccā, cakkhuvīññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, cakkhusamphasso anicco. Yampidaṃ cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccaṃ”¹.

1. Anicca”ti (?)

Tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṇhena ayosaṅkunā ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena sotindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ, handāhaṃ idameva manasi karomi “iti sotaṃ aniccaṃ, saddā aniccā, sotaviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, sotasamphasso anicco. Yampidaṃ sotasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccaṃ”.

Tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṇhena nakhacchedanena ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena ghānindriyaṃ sampilimaṭṭhaṃ, handāhaṃ idameva manasi karomi “iti ghānaṃ aniccaṃ, gandhā aniccā, ghānaviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, ghānasamphasso anicco. Yampidaṃ ghānasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ -pa-. Tampi aniccaṃ”.

Tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṇhena khurena ādittena sampajjalitena sajotibhūtena jivhindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ, handāhaṃ idameva manasi karomi “iti jivhā aniccā, rasā aniccā, jivhāviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, jivhāsamphasso anicco. Yampidaṃ jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati -pa-. Tampi aniccaṃ”.

Tiṭṭhatu tāva tiṇhāya sattiya ādittāya sampajjalitāya sajotibhūtāya kāyindriyaṃ sampalimaṭṭhaṃ, handāhaṃ idameva manasi karomi “iti kāyo anicco, phoṭṭhābbā aniccā, kāyaviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, kāyasamphasso anicco. Yampidaṃ kāyasamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ -pa-. Tampi aniccaṃ”.

Tiṭṭhatu tāva sottaṃ. Handāhaṃ idameva manasi karomi “iti mano anicco, dhammā aniccā, manoviññāṇaṃ aniccaṃ, manosamphasso anicco. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tampi aniccaṃ”.

Evam passam bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako cakkhusmimpi nibbindati, rūpesupi nibbindati, cakkhuviññāṇepi nibbindati, cakkhusamphassepi nibbindati -pa-. Yampidaṃ manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati vedayitaṃ sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, tasmimpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave ādittapariyāyo dhammapariyāyoti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Paṭhamahatthapādopamasutta

236. Hatthesu bhikkhave sati ādānanikkhepanaṃ paññāyati, pādesu sati abhikkamapaṭikkamo paññāyati, pabbesu sati samīñjanapasāraṇaṃ paññāyati, kucchismiṃ sati jighacchā pipāsā paññāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ sati cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Jivhāya sati jivhāsamphassapaccayā uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Manasmiṃ sati manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-.

Hatthesu bhikkhave asati ādānanikkhepanaṃ na paññāyati, pādesu asati abhikkhamapaṭikkamo na paññāyati, pabbesu asati samīñjanapasāraṇaṃ na paññāyati, kucchismiṃ asati jighacchā pipāsā na paññāyati. Evameva kho bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ asati cakkhusamphassapaccayā nuppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Jivhāya asati jivhāsamphassapaccayā nuppajjati -pa-. Manasmiṃ asati manosamphassapaccayā nuppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhanti. . Navamaṇi.

10. Dutiyahatthapādopamasutta

237. Hatthesu bhikkhave sati ādānanikkhepanaṃ hoti, pādesu sati abhikkamapaṭikkamo hoti, pabbesu sati samīñjanapasāraṇaṃ hoti, kucchismiṃ sati jighacchā pipāsā hoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ sati cakkhusamphassapaccayā uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Jivhāya sati -pa-. Manasmiṃ sati manosamphassapaccayā uppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-.

Hatthesu bhikkhave asati ādānanikkhepanaṃ na hoti, pādesu asati abhikkamapaṭikkamo na hoti, pabbesu asati samīñjanapasāraṇaṃ na hoti, kucchismiṃ asati jighacchā pipāsā na hoti. Evameva kho bhikkhave cakkhusmiṃ asati cakkhu samphassapaccayā nuppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhaṃ -pa-. Jivhāya asati jivhāsamphassapaccayā nuppajjati -pa-. Manasmiṃ asati manosamphassapaccayā nuppajjati ajjhattaṃ sukhāṃ dukkhanti. . Dasamaṇi.

Samuddavaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dve Samuddā Bālisiko, Khīrarukkhena Koṭṭhiko.
 Kāmabhū Udāyī ceva, Ādittena ca aṭṭhamāṃ.
 Hatthapādūpamā dveti, vaggo tena pavuccatīti.

(19) 4. Āsīvisavagga**1. Āsīvisopamasutta**

238. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave cattāro āsīvisā uggatejā ghoravisā, atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhappaṭikūlo. Tamenāṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ime te ambho purisa cattāro āsīvisā uggatejā ghoravisā, kālena kālaṃ vuṭṭhāpetabbā, kālena kālaṃ nhāpetabbā, kālena kālaṃ bhojetabbā, kālena kālaṃ saṃvesetabbā¹. Yadā ca kho te ambho purisa imesaṃ catunnaṃ āsīvisānaṃ uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ aññataro vā aññataro vā kuppissati, tato tvaṃ ambho purisa maraṇaṃ vā nigacchasi, maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ, yaṃ te ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhīto catunnaṃ āsīvisānaṃ uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ yena vā tena vā palāyetha. Tamenāṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ime kho ambho purisa pañca vadhakā paccatthikā piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhā ‘yattheva naṃ passissāma, tattheva jīvitaṃ voropessāmā’ti, yaṃ te ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhīto catunnaṃ āsīvisānaṃ uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ bhīto pañcannaṃ vadhakānaṃ paccatthikānaṃ yena vā tena vā palāyetha. Tamenāṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “ayaṃ te ambho purisa chaṭṭho antaracaro vadhako ukkhittāsiko piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandho ‘yattheva naṃ passissāmi, tattheva siro pātessāmi’ti, yaṃ te ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti.

1. Pavasetabbā (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhūto catunnaṃ āsīvisānaṃ uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ bhūto pañcannaṃ vadhakānaṃ paccatthikānaṃ bhūto chaṭṭhassa antaracarassa vadhakassa ukkhittāsikassa yena vā tena vā palāyetha. So passeyya suññaṃ gāmaṃ, yaññadeva gharaṃ paviseyya, rittakaññeva paviseyya, tucchakaññeva paviseyya, suññakaññeva paviseyya. Yaññadeva bhājanaṃ parimaseyya, rittakaññeva parimaseyya, tucchakaññeva parimaseyya, suññakaññeva parimaseyya. Tamenāṃ evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “idāni ambho purisa imaṃ suññaṃ gāmaṃ corā gāmaghātakā pavisanti¹, yaṃ te ambho purisa karaṇīyaṃ, taṃ karohī”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso bhūto catunnaṃ āsīvisānaṃ uggatejānaṃ ghoravisānaṃ, bhūto pañcannaṃ vadhakānaṃ paccatthikānaṃ bhūto chaṭṭhassa antaracarassa vadhakassa ukkhittāsikassa bhūto corānaṃ gāmaghātakānaṃ yena vā tena vā palāyetha, so passeyya mahantaṃ udakaṇṇavaṃ orimaṃ tīraṃ sāsāṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ, pārimaṃ tīraṃ khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ. Na cassa nāvā santāraṇī uttarasetu vā apārā paraṃ gamanāya. Atha kho bhikkhave tassa purisassa evamassa “ayaṃ kho mahā-udakaṇṇavo orimaṃ tīraṃ sāsāṅkaṃ sappatibhayaṃ, pārimaṃ tīraṃ khemaṃ appatibhayaṃ. Natthi ca² nāvā santāraṇī uttarasetu vā apārā paraṃ gamanāya. Yaṃnūnāhaṃ tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ saṃkaḍḍhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ gaccheyya”ti.

Atha kho so bhikkhave puriso tiṇakaṭṭhasākhāpalāsaṃ saṃkaḍḍhitvā kullaṃ bandhitvā taṃ kullaṃ nissāya hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyamamāno sotthinā pāraṃ gaccheyya, tiṇṇo pāraṅgato³ thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo.

Upamā kho myāyaṃ bhikkhave katā atthassa viññāpanāya, ayaṃ cettha⁴ attho. “Cattāro āsīvissa uggatejā ghoravisā”ti kho bhikkhave catunnetāṃ mahābhūtānaṃ adhivacanaṃ, pathaviḍhātuyā āpodhātuyā tejodhātuyā vāyodhātuyā.

1. Vadhissanti (Sī, I)

2. Na cassa (Sī, Ka), natthassa (Syā, Kam)

3. Pāragato (Sī, Syā, Kam)

4. Ayaṃ cevetha (Sī)

“Pañca vadhakā paccatthikā”ti kho bhikkhave pañcannetaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandassa vedanupādānakkhandhassa saññupādānakkhandhassa saṅkhārupādānakkhandhassa viññāṇupādānakkhandhassa.

“Chaṭṭho antaracaro vadhako ukkhittāsiko”ti kho bhikkhave nandīrāgassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ.

“Suñño gāmo”ti kho bhikkhave channetaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Cakkhuto cepi naṃ bhikkhave paṇḍito byatto medhāvī upaparikkhati, rittakaññeva khāyati, tucchakaññeva khāyiti, suññaññeva khāyati -pa-. Jivhāto cepi naṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Manato cepi naṃ bhikkhave paṇḍito byatto medhāvī upaparikkhati, rittakaññeva khāyati, tucchakaññeva khāyati, suññaññeva khāyati.

“Corā gāmaghātakā”ti kho bhikkhave channetaṃ bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Cakkhu bhikkhave haññati manāpāmanāpesu rūpesu. Sotaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Ghānaṃ bhikkhave -pa-. Jivhā bhikkhave haññati manāpāmanāpesu rasesu. Kāyo bhikkhave -pa-. Mano bhikkhave haññati manāpāmanāpesu dhammesu.

“Mahā udakaṇṇavo”ti kho bhikkhave catunnetāṃ oghānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Kāmoghassa bhavoghassa diṭṭhoghassa avijjoghassa.

“Orimaṃ tīraṃ sāsaṅkaṃ sappaṭibhayan”ti kho bhikkhave sakkāyassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ.

“Pārimaṃ tīraṃ khemaṃ appaṭibhayan”ti kho bhikkhave nibbānassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ.

“Kullan”ti kho bhikkhave ariyassetāṃ aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanaṃ. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī.

“Tassa hatthehi ca pādehi ca vāyāmo”ti kho bhikkhave vīriyārambhassetāṃ adhivacanaṃ.

“Tiṇṇo pārāṅgato thale tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo”ti kho bhikkhave arahato etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Rathopamasutta

239. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu diṭṭheva dhamme sukkhasomanassabahulo viharati, yoni cassa āraddhā hoti āsavānaṃ khayāya. Katamehi tīhi, indriyesu guttadvāro hoti bhojane mattaññū jāgariyaṃ anuyutto.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ namaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya na nimittaggāhī hoti nānubyañjanaggāhī, yatvādhikaraṇaṃ namaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ, tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjati, rakkhati manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjati. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave subhūmiyaṃ cātumahāpathe ājaññaratho yutto assa ṭhito odhastapatodo¹, tamenāṃ dakkho yoggācariyo assadammasārathi abhiruhitvā vāmena hatthena rasmiyo gahetvā dakkhiṇena hatthena patodaṃ gahetvā yenicchakaṃ yadicchakaṃ sāreyyapi paccāsāreyyapi. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu imesaṃ channaṃ indriyānaṃ ārakkhāya sikkhati, saṃyamāya sikkhati, damāya sikkhati, upasamāya sikkhati. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu indriyesu guttadvāro hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti “nevadavāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya, yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya, iti purāṇaṇca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi, navaṇca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cā”ti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso vaṇaṃ

1. Odhatapatodo (Syā, Kam), odhasatapatodo (I)

ālimpeyya yāvadeva rohanatthāya¹, seyyathā vā pana akkhaṃ abbhañjeyya yāvadeva bhārassa nittharaṇatthāya, evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu paṭisaṅkhā yoniso āhāraṃ āhāreti “neva davāya na madāya na maṇḍanāya na vibhūsanāya yāvadeva imassa kāyassa ṭhitiyā yāpanāya vihiṃsūparatiyā brahmacariyānuggahāya iti purāṇaṅca vedanaṃ paṭihaṅkhāmi, navaṅca vedanaṃ na uppādessāmi, yātrā ca me bhavissati anavajjatā ca phāsuvihāro cā”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu bhojane mattaññū hoti.

Kathaṅca bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu divasaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā paṭhamaṃ yāmaṃ caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti, rattiyā majjhimāṃ yāmaṃ dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappeti pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno uṭṭhānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā, rattiyā pacchimaṃ yāmaṃ paccuṭṭhāya caṅkamaṇa nisajjāya āvaraṇīyehi dhammehi cittaṃ parisodheti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu jāgariyaṃ anuyutto hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato bhikkhu diṭṭheva dhamme sukhasomanassabahulo viharati, yoni cassa āradhā hoti āsavānaṃ khayāyāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Kummopamasutta

240. Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave kummo kacchapo sāyanhasamayaṃ anunadītīre gocarapasuto ahosi. Siṅgālopi² kho bhikkhave sāyanhasamayaṃ anunadītīre gocarapasuto ahosi. Addasā kho bhikkhave kummo kacchapo siṅgālaṃ dūretova gocarapasutaṃ, disvāna soṇḍipaṇcamāni aṅgāni sake kapāle samodahitvā appossukko tuṇhībhūto saṅkasāyati. Siṅgālopi kho bhikkhave addasa kummaṃ kacchapaṃ dūratova gocarapasutaṃ, disvāna yena kummo kacchapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā kummaṃ kacchapaṃ paccupaṭṭhito ahosi “yadāyaṃ kummo kacchapo soṇḍipaṇcamānaṃ aṅgānaṃ aññataraṃ vā aññataraṃ vā aṅgaṃ abhininnāmessati, tattheva naṃ gahetvā uddālitvā khādissāmi”ti. Yadā kho bhikkhave kummo

1. Ropanatthāya (Sī, I), sevanatthāya (Syā, Kaṃ), gopanatthāya (Ka)

2. Sigālopi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

kacchapo soṇḍipañcamānaṃ aṅgānaṃ aññataraṃ vā aññataraṃ vā aṅgaṃ na abhininnāmi. Atha siṅgālo kummamhā nibbijja pakkāmi otāraṃ alabhamāno.

Evameva kho bhikkhave tumhepi māro pāpimā satataṃ samitaṃ paccupaṭṭhito “appeva nāmāhaṃ imesaṃ cakkhuto vā otāraṃ labheyyaṃ -pa- jivhāto vā otāraṃ labheyyaṃ -pa- manato vā otāraṃ labheyyaṃ”ti. Tasmātiha bhikkhave indriyesu guttadvārā viharatha, cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha, mā anubyañjanaggāhino, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ cakkhundriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ. Tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha, rakkhatha cakkhundriyaṃ, cakkhundriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjatha. Sotana saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya mā nimittaggāhino ahuvattha, mā anubyañjanaggāhino, yatvādhikaraṇameṇaṃ manindriyaṃ asaṃvutaṃ viharantaṃ abhiññhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā anvāssaveyyuṃ. Tassa saṃvarāya paṭipajjatha, rakkhatha manindriyaṃ, manindriye saṃvaraṃ āpajjatha. Yato tumhe bhikkhave indriyesu guttadvārā viharissatha, atha tumhehipi māro pāpimā nibbijja pakkamissati otāraṃ alabhamāno kummamhāva siṅgāloti.

Kummova aṅgāni sake kapāle,
Samodahaṃ bhikkhu manovitaṃ.
Anissito aññamaheṭṭhayāno,
Parinibbutonūpavadeyya kiñcīti.

Tatiyaṃ.

4. Paṭhamadārukkhandhopamasutta

241. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosambiyaṃ viharati Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave amuṃ mahantaṃ dārukkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Sace so bhikkhave dārukkhandho na orimaṃ tīraṃ upagacchati, na pārimaṃ tīraṃ upagacchati, na majjhe saṃsīdissati, na thale ussīdissati, na manussaggāho gahessati,

na amanussaggāho gahessati, na āvaṭṭaggāho gahessati, na antopūti bhavissati. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave dārukkhandho samuddaninno bhavissati samuddapoṇo samuddapabbhāro. Taṃ kissa hetu, samuddaninno bhikkhave Gaṅgāya nadiyā soto samuddapoṇo samuddapabbhāro.

Evameva kho bhikkhave sace tumhepi na orimaṃ tīraṃ upagacchatha, na pārimaṃ tīraṃ upagacchatha, na majjhe saṃsīdissatha, na thale ussīdissatha, na manussaggāho gahessati, na amanussaggāho gahessati, na āvaṭṭaggāho gahessati, na antopūtī bhavissatha. Evaṃ tumhe bhikkhave nibbānaninnā bhavissatha, nibbānapoṇā nibbānapabbhārā. Taṃ kissa hetu, nibbānaninnā bhikkhave sammādiṭṭhi nibbānapoṇā nibbānapabbhārāti. Evaṃ vutte aññataro bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bhante orimaṃ tīraṃ kiṃ pārimaṃ tīraṃ ko majjhe saṃsādo¹ ko thale ussādo ko manussaggāho ko amanussaggāho ko āvaṭṭaggāho ko antopūtibhāvo”ti.

“Orimaṃ tīraṃ”ti kho bhikkhu channetaṃ ajjhattikānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Pārimaṃ tīraṃ”ti kho bhikkhu channetaṃ bāhirānaṃ āyatanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Majjhe saṃsādo”ti kho bhikkhu nandīrāgassetam adhivacanaṃ. “Thale ussādo”ti kho bhikkhu asmimānassetam adhivacanaṃ.

Katamo ca bhikkhu manussaggāho. Idha bhikkhu gihīhi saṃsaṭṭho² viharati, sahanandī sahasokī sukhitesu sukhito dukkhitesu dukkhito uppannesu kiccakaraṇīyesu attanā tesu yogaṃ āpajjati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu manussaggāho.

Katamo ca bhikkhu amanussaggāho. Idha bhikkhu ekacco aññataram devanikāyaṃ paṇidhāya brahmacariyaṃ carati, imināhaṃ sīlena vā vatena vā tapena vā brahmacariyena vā devo vā bhavissāmi devaññataro vāti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu amanussaggāho. “Āvaṭṭaggāho”ti kho bhikkhu pañcannetaṃ kāmagaṇānaṃ adhivacanaṃ.

Katamo ca bhikkhu antopūtibhāvo. Idha bhikkhu ekacco dussīlo hoti, pāpadhammo asucisaṅkassarasamācāro paṭicchannakammanto

1. Saṃsādo (Ka), saṃsīdito (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Gihisaṃsaṭṭho (Ka)

assamaṇo samaṇapaṭiñṇo abrahmacārī brahmacāripaṭiñṇo antopūti avassuto kasambujāto. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhu antopūtibhāvoti.

Tena kho pana samayena Nando gopālako Bhagavato avidūre ṭhito hoti. Atha kho Nando gopālako Bhagavantam etadavoca “ahaṃ kho bhante na orimaṃ tīraṃ upagacchāmi, na pārimaṃ tīraṃ upagacchāmi, na majjhe saṃsīdissāmi, na thale ussīdissāmi, na maṃ manussaggāho gahessati, na amanussaggāho gahessati, na āvaṭṭaggāho gahessati, na antopūti bhavissāmi. Labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ Nanda sāmikānaṃ gāvo niyyātehi¹. Gamissanti bhante gāvo vacchagiddhinyoti. Niyyāteheva tvaṃ Nanda sāmikānaṃ gāvoti. Atha kho Nando gopālako sāmikānaṃ gāvo niyyātetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam etadavoca “niyyātita² bhante sāmikānaṃ gāvo, labheyyāhaṃ bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti. Alattha kho Nando gopālako Bhagavato santike pabbajjaṃ, alattha upasampadam, acirūpasampanno ca panāyasmā Nando eko vūpakaṭṭho -pa-. Aññataro ca panāyasmā Nando arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Catuttham.

5. Dutiyadārūkkhandhopamasutta

242. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kimilāyaṃ³ viharati Gaṅgāya nidiyā tīre. Addasā kho Bhagavā mahantaṃ dārūkkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ, disvāna bhikkhū āmantesi “passatha no tumhe bhikkhave amuṃ mahantaṃ dārūkkhandhaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā sotena vuyhamānaṃ”ti. Evaṃ bhante -pa-. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Kimilo Bhagavantam etadavoca— kiṃ nu kho bhante orimaṃ tīraṃ -pa-. Katamo ca Kimila antopūtibhāvo. Idha Kimila bhikkhu aññataram saṃkiliṭṭhaṃ āpattiṃ āpanno hoti, yathārūpāya āpattiyā na vuṭṭhānaṃ paññāyati. Ayaṃ vuccati Kimila antopūtibhāvoti. . Pañcamam.

1. Niyyādehīti (Sī), niyyādehīti (Syā, Kaṃ, I) 2. Niyyātā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka, Sī-Ṭha)

3. Kimbilāyaṃ (Sī, I), kimmilāyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)

6. Avassutapariyāyasutta

243. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Sakkesu viharati Kāpilavatthusmiṃ Nigrodhārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ ¹ acirakāritaṃ hoti anajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ ² samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussābhūtena. Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṃsu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “idha bhante Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ navaṃ santhāgāraṃ acirakāritaṃ ³ anajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ samaṇena vā brāhmaṇena vā kenaci vā manussābhūtena, taṃ bhante Bhagavā paṭhamāṃ paribhuñjatu, Bhagavatā paṭhamāṃ paribhuttaṃ, pacchā Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā paribhuñjissanti, tadassa Kāpilavatthavānaṃ Sakyānaṃ dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyā”ti. Adhivāsesi Bhagavā tuṇhībhāvena.

Atha kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavato adhivāsaṇaṃ veditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena navaṃ santhāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā sabbasantharimā ⁴ santhāgāraṃ santharitvā āsanāni paññāpetvā udakamaṇikaṃ paṭiṭṭhāpetvā telappadīpaṃ āropetvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimṃsu, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “sabbasantharisanthataṃ ⁵ bhante santhāgāraṃ, āsanāni paññattāni, udakamaṇiko paṭiṭṭhāpito, telappadīpo āropito, yassa dāni bhante Bhagavā kālāṃ maññati”ti. Atha kho Bhagavā nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya saddhiṃ bhikkhusaṃghena yena navaṃ santhāgāraṃ tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāraṃ pavisitvā majjhimāṃ thambhaṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi. Bhikkhusaṃgho kho pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāraṃ pavisitvā pacchimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya puratthābhimukho nisīdi Bhagavantaṃyeva purakkhatvā. Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā pāde pakkhāletvā santhāgāraṃ pavisitvā puratthimaṃ bhittiṃ nissāya pacchimābhimukhā nisīdimṃsu Bhagavantaṃyeva purakkhatvā. Atha kho Bhagavā Kāpilavatthave Sakye bahudeva rattiṃ dhammiyā kathāya sandassetvā samādapetvā samuttejetvā sampahaṃsetvā uyyojesi “abhikkantā kho Gotamā ratti, yassa dāni kālāṃ

1. Sandhāgāraṃ (Ka)

2. Anajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

3. Acirakāritaṃ hoti (Ka)

4. Sabbasantharimā santhataṃ (Ka)

5. Sabbasantharimā santhataṃ (Sī, I, Ka)

maññathā”ti. “Evam bhante”ti kho Kāpilavatthavā Sakyā Bhagavato paṭissutvā utthāyāsanaṃ Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇam katvā pakkamimsu.

Atha kho Bhagavā acirapakkantesu Kāpilavatthavesu Sakyesu āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ āmantesi “vigatathinamiddho kho Moggallāna bhikkhusaṃgho, paṭibhātu taṃ Moggallāna bhikkhūnaṃ dhammī kathā, piṭṭhi me āgilāyati, tamahaṃ āyamiṣāmi”ti. “Evam bhante”ti kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Bhagavato paccassosi. Atha kho Bhagavā catugguṇaṃ saṅghāṭim paññapetvā dakkhiṇena passena sīhaseyyaṃ kappesi pāde pādaṃ accādhāya sato sampajāno utthānasaññaṃ manasi karitvā. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca “avassutapariyāyaṇa vo āvuso desessāmi anavassutapariyāyaṇa, taṃ suṇātha sādhuṇaṃ manasi karotha, bhāsiṣāmi”ti. “Evamāvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosuṃ. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Kathaṃ āvuso avassuto hoti. Idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe adhimuccati, appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajjati, anupaṭṭhitakāyassati viharati parittacetaso, taṇca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati, appiyarūpe dhamme byāpajjati, anupaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati parittacetaso, taṇca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Ayaṃ vuccati āvuso bhikkhu avassuto cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu -pa- avassuto jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu -pa- avassuto manoviññeyyesu dhammesu. Evamvihāriṃ cāvuso bhikkhuṃ cakkhuto cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, labhateva¹ māro

1. Labhetha (Ka)

otāraṃ, labhati¹ māro ārammaṇaṃ -pa-. Jivhāto cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, labhateva māro otāraṃ, labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ -pa-. Manato cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, labhateva māro otāraṃ, labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso naḷāgāraṃ vā tiṇāgāraṃ vā sukkhaṃ kolāpaṃ terovassikaṃ, puritthimāya cepi naṃ disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya, labhetheva² aggi otāraṃ, labhetha aggi ārammaṇaṃ. Pacchimāya cepi naṃ disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya -pa-. Uttarāya cepi naṃ disāya. Dakkhiṇāya cepi naṃ disāya. Heṭṭhimato cepi naṃ. Uparimato cepi naṃ. Yato kutoci cepi naṃ puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya, labhetheva aggi otāraṃ, labhetha aggi ārammaṇaṃ. Evameva kho āvuso evaṃvihāriṃ bhikkhuṃ cakkhuto cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, labhateva māro otāraṃ, labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ -pa- jivhāto cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati -pa- manato cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, labhateva māro otāraṃ, labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Evaṃvihāriṃ cāvuso bhikkhuṃ rūpā adhibhaṃsu, na bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosi. Saddā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu, na bhikkhu sadde adhibhosi. Gandhā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu, na bhikkhu gandhe adhibhosi. Rasā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu, na bhikkhu rase adhibhosi. Phoṭṭhabbā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu, na bhikkhu phoṭṭhabbe adhibhosi. Dhammā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu, na bhikkhu dhamme adhibhosi. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu rūpādhibhūto saddādhibhūto gandhādhibhūto rasādhibhūto phoṭṭhabbādhibhūto dhammādhibhūto adhibhūto anadhibhū³, adhibhaṃsu naṃ pāpakā akusalā dhammā saṃkilesikā ponobhavikā sadarā dukkhavipākā āyatim jātijarāmarāṇiyā. Evaṃ kho āvuso avassuto hoti.

Kathañcāvuso anavassuto hoti, idhāvuso bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe nādhimuccati, appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajjati, upaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati appamaṇacetaso. Tañca cetovimuttim paññāvimuttim yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti -pa- jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-

1. Labhetha (Ka)

2. Labhetha (Ka)

3. Anadhibhūto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati, appiyarūpe dhamme na byāpajjati, upaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu anavassuto cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu -pa- anavassuto manoviññeyyesu dhammesu. Evaṃvihāriṃ cāvuso bhikkhuṃ cakkhuto cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, neva labhati māro otāraṃ, na labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ -pa- jivhāto cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati -pa- manato cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, neva labhati māro otāraṃ, na labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ.

Seyyathāpi āvuso kūṭāgāraṃ vā sālā vā bahalamattikā addāvalepanā, puratthimāya cepi naṃ disāya puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya, neva labhetha aggi otāraṃ, na labhetha aggi ārammaṇaṃ -pa- pacchimāya cepi naṃ. Uttarāya cepi naṃ. Dakkhiṇāya cepi naṃ. Heṭṭhimato cepi naṃ. Uparimato cepi naṃ. Yato kutoci cepi naṃ puriso ādittāya tiṇukkāya upasaṅkameyya, neva labhetha aggi otāraṃ, na labhetha aggi ārammaṇaṃ. Evameva kho āvuso evaṃvihāriṃ bhikkhuṃ cakkhuto cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, neva labhati māro otāraṃ, na labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ -pa- manato cepi naṃ māro upasaṅkamati, neva labhati māro otāraṃ, na labhati māro ārammaṇaṃ. Evaṃvihārī cāvuso bhikkhu rūpe adhibhosi, na rūpā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu, sadde bhikkhu adhibhosi, na saddā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu. Gandhe bhikkhu adhibhosi, na gandhā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu. Rase bhikkhu adhibhosi, na rasā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu. Phoṭṭhabbe bhikkhu adhibhosi, na phoṭṭhabbā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu. Dhamme bhikkhu adhibhosi, na dhammā bhikkhuṃ adhibhaṃsu. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso bhikkhu rūpādhibhū saddādhibhū gandhādhibhū rasādhibhū phoṭṭhabbādhibhū dhammādhibhū adhibhū anadhibhūto¹, adhibhosi te pāpake akusale dhamme saṃkilesike ponobhavike sadare dukkhavipāke āyatim jātijarāmaṇiye. Evaṃ kho āvuso anavassuto hotīti.

1. Anadhibhūto kehici kilesahi (Ka)

Atha kho Bhagavā uṭṭhahitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ āmantesi “sādhu sādhu Moggallāna, sādhu kho tvaṃ Moggallāna bhikkhūnaṃ avassutapariyāyaṇca anavassutapariyāyaṇca abhāsī”ti.

Idamavoca āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno, samanunño Satthā ahosi. Attamanā te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa bhāsitaṃ abhinandunti. . Chatṭhaṃ.

7. Dukkhadhammasutta

244. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbesaṃyeva dukkhadhammānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tathā kho panassa kāmā diṭṭhā honti, yathāssa kāme passato yo kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇḍaṇho, so nānuseti. Tathā kho panassa cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti, yathā carantaṃ viharantaṃ abhijjhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā nānuseti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave sabbesaṃyeva dukkhadhammānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, “iti rūpaṃ, iti rūpassa samudayo, iti rūpassa atthaṅgamo. Iti vedanā -pa- iti saññā. Iti saṅkhārā. Iti viññāṇaṃ, iti viññāṇassa samudayo, iti viññāṇassa atthaṅgamo”ti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sabbesaṃyeva dukkhadhammānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhuno kāmā diṭṭhā honti. Yathāssa kāme passato yo kāmesu kāmaccando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmapiṇḍaṇho, so nānuseti. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave aṅgārakāsu sādhipaporiṣā puṇṇā aṅgārānaṃ vītaccikānaṃ vītadhūmānaṃ. Atha puriso āgaccheyya jīvitukāmo amaritukāmo sukhakāmo dukkhapaṭikūlo. Tamevaṃ dve balavanto purisā nānābāhāsu gahetvā taṃ aṅgārakāsuṃ upakaḍḍheyyuṃ, so iticīṭiceva kāyaṃ sannāmeyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, ñātaṃ¹ hi bhikkhave tassa purisassa² “imaṃ cāhaṃ aṅgārakāsuṃ papatissāmi, tattonidānaṃ maraṇaṃ vā nigacchissāmi maraṇamattaṃ vā dukkhaṃ”ti. Evameva

1. Ñāṇaṃ (Ka)

2. Purisassa hoti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I), purisassa hetu hoti (Ka) Ma. 2 (28) piṭṭhepi.

kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno aṅgārakāsūpamā kāmā diṭṭhā honti, yathāssa kāme passato yo kāmesu kāmacchando kāmasneho kāmamucchā kāmāpariḷāho, so nānuseti.

Kathañca bhikkhave bhikkhuno cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti, yathā carantaṃ viharantaṃ abhiṃjādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā nānussavanti¹. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso bahukaṇṭakaṃ dāyaṃ paviseyya, tassa puratopi kaṇṭako pacchatopi kaṇṭako uttaratopi kaṇṭako dakkhiṇatopi kaṇṭako haṭṭhatopi kaṇṭako uparītopi kaṇṭako, so satova abhikkameyya, satova paṭikkameyya “māmaṃ kaṇṭako”ti. Evameva kho bhikkhave yaṃ loke piyarūpaṃ sātārūpaṃ, yaṃ vuccati ariyassa vinaye kaṇṭakoti. Iti viditvā² saṃvaro ca asaṃvaro ca veditabbo.

Kathañca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe adhimuccati, appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajjati, anupaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati parittacetaso. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati, appiyarūpe dhamme byāpajjati, anupaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati parittacetaso. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti.

Kathañca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe nādhimuccati, appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajjati, upaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati, appiyarūpe dhamme na byāpajjati, upaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā

1. Nānuseti (Ka)

2. Kaṇṭako. Taṃ kaṇṭakoti iti viditvā (Sī)

pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ carato evaṃ viharato kadāci karahaci satisammosā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā. Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippameva pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso divasaṃsantatte¹ ayokaṭāhe dve vā tīṇi vā udakaphusitāni nipāteyya. Dandho bhikkhave udakaphusitānaṃ nipāto, atha kho naṃ khippameva parikkhayaṃ pariyādānaṃ gaccheyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave tassa ce bhikkhuno evaṃ carato evaṃ viharato kadāci karahaci satisammosā uppajjanti pāpakā akusalā sarasaṅkappā saṃyojaniyā. Dandho bhikkhave satuppādo, atha kho naṃ khippameva pajahati vinodeti byantīkaroti anabhāvaṃ gameti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno cāro ca vihāro ca anubuddho hoti, yathā carantaṃ viharantaṃ abhiijhādomanassā pāpakā akusalā dhammā nānussavanti. Tañce bhikkhave bhikkhuṃ evaṃ carantaṃ evaṃ viharantaṃ rājāno vā rājamahāmatṭā vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhuṃ pavāreyyuṃ “chi² bho purisa kiṃ te ime kāsāvā anudahanti, kiṃ muṇḍo kapālamānucarasi, ehi hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu, puññāni ca karohi”ti. So vata bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ caranto evaṃ viharanto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissatīti netarṃ ṭhānaṃ vijjati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave Gaṅgā nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā. Atha mahājanakāyo āgaccheyya kuddālapīṭakaṃ ādāya “mayāṃ imaṃ Gaṅgaṃ nadīm pacchāninnaṃ karissāma pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāraṃ”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññatha bhikkhave api nu kho so mahājanakāyo Gaṅgaṃ nadīm pacchāninnaṃ kareyya pacchāpoṇaṃ pacchāpabbhāranti. No he taṃ bhante. Taṃ kissa hetu, Gaṅgā bhante nadī pācīnaninnā pācīnapoṇā pācīnapabbhārā, sā na sukarā pacchāninnā kātum pacchāpoṇā pacchāpabbhārā. Yāvadeva ca pana so mahājanakāyo kilamathassa vigātassa bhāgī assāti. Evameva kho bhikkhave tañce bhikkhuṃ evaṃ carantaṃ evaṃ viharantaṃ rājāno vā

1. Divasasantatte (Sī)

2. Evaṃ (Sī)

rājamahāmattā vā mittā vā amaccā vā ñātī vā sālohitā vā bhogehi abhihaṭṭhum pavāreyyūṃ “ehi bho purisa kiṃ te ime kāsāvā anudahanti, kiṃ muṇḍo kapālamānucarasi, ehi hīnāyāvattitvā bhoge ca bhuñjassu, puññāni ca karohī”ti. So vata bhikkhave bhikkhu evaṃ caranto evaṃ viharanto sikkhaṃ paccakkhāya hīnāyāvattissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjati. Taṃ kissa hetu, yaṃ hi taṃ bhikkhave cittaṃ dīgharattaṃ vivekaninnaṃ vivekaṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃ, tathā¹ hīnāyāvattissatīti netam ṭhānaṃ vijjatīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Kimsukopamasutta

245. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yenaññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī”ti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotīti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhaveyyākaraṇena² yenaññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī”ti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotīti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhaveyyākaraṇena yenaññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca “kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī”ti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu catunnaṃ mahābhūtānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotīti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhaveyyākaraṇena yenaññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ bhikkhum etadavoca

1. Taṇca (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Pañhaveyyākaraṇena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

“kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī”ti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu “yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ”ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotīti.

Atha kho so bhikkhu asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhaveyyākaraṇena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante yenaññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocaṃ ‘kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī’ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so bhikkhu maṃ etadavoca ‘yato kho āvuso bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī’ti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhante asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhaveyyākaraṇena yenaññataro bhikkhu tenupasaṅkamim, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ bhikkhuṃ etadavocaṃ ‘kittāvatā nu kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī’ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante so bhikkhu maṃ etadavoca ‘yato kho āvuso bhikkhu pañcannaṃ upādānakkhandhānaṃ -pa- catunnaṃ mahābhūtaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti -pa- ‘Yaṃ kiñci samudayadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ nirodhadhammaṃ’ti yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī’ti. Atha khvāhaṃ bhante asantuṭṭho tassa bhikkhussa pañhaveyyākaraṇena yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamim ()¹, kittāvatā nu kho bhante bhikkhuno dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hotī”ti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhu purisassa kiṃsuko adiṭṭhapubbo assa, so yenaññataro puriso kiṃsukassa dassāvī tenupasaṅkameyya, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ purisaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “kīdiso bho purisa kiṃsuko”ti, so evaṃ vadeyya “kāḷako kho ambho purisa kiṃsuko, seyyathāpi jhāmakhāṇū”ti. Tena kho pana bhikkhu samayena tādisovassa kiṃsuko, yathāpi² tassa purisassa dassanaṃ. Atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantuṭṭhā tassa purisassa pañhaveyyākaraṇena yenaññataro puriso kiṃsukassa dassāvī tenupasaṅkameyya, upasaṅkamtivā taṃ purisaṃ evaṃ vadeyya

1. (Upasaṅkamtivā Bhagavantaṃ etadavocaṃ) (Ka)

2. Yathā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) dutiyavārādisu pana “yathāpi”tveva dissati,

“kīdiso bho purisa kiṃsuko”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “lohitako kho ambho purisa kiṃsuko, seyyathāpi maṃsapesīti. Tena kho pana bhikkhu samayena tādisovassa kiṃsuko, yathāpi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ. Atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantuṭṭho tassa purisassa pañhaveyyākaraṇena yenaññataro puriso kiṃsukassa dassāvī tenupasaṅkameyya, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ purisaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “kīdiso bho purisa kiṃsuko”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “ocīrakajāto¹ kho ambho purisa kiṃsuko ādinnasipāṭiko, seyyathāpi sirīso”ti. Tena kho pana bhikkhu samayena tādisovassa kiṃsuko, yathāpi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ. Atha kho so bhikkhu puriso asantuṭṭho tassa purisassa pañhaveyyākaraṇena yenaññataro puriso kiṃsukassa dassāvī tenupasaṅkameyya, upasaṅkamitvā taṃ purisaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “kīdiso bho purisa kiṃsukoti. So evaṃ vadeyya “bahalapattapalāso sandacchāyo² kho ambho purisa kiṃsuko, seyyathāpi nigrodho”ti. Tena kho pana bhikkhu samayena tādisovassa kiṃsuko, yathāpi tassa purisassa dassanaṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhu yathā yathā adhimuttānaṃ tesāṃ sappurisānaṃ dassanaṃ suvisuddhaṃ hoti, tathā tathā kho tehi sappurisehi byākataṃ.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhu rañño paccantimaṃ nagaraṃ daḷhuddhāpaṃ³ daḷhapākāratoraṇaṃ chadvāraṃ, tatrassa dovāriko paṇḍito byatto medhāvi aññātānaṃ nivāretā, ñātānaṃ pavesetā. Puratthimāya disāya āgantvā sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ taṃ dovārikaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “kahaṃ bho purisa imassa nagarassa nagarassāmī”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “eso bhante majjhe siṅghātake nisinno”ti. Atha kho taṃ sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ nagarassāmikassa yathābhūtaṃ vacanaṃ niyyātetvā yathāgatamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya. Pacchimāya disāya āgantvā sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ -pa-. Uttarāya disāya. Dakkhiṇāya disāya āgantvā sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ taṃ dovārikaṃ evaṃ vadeyya “kahaṃ bho purisa imassa nagarassāmī”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “eso bhante majjhe siṅghātake nisinno”ti. Atha kho taṃ sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ nagarassāmikassa yathābhūtaṃ vacanaṃ niyyātetvā yathāgatamaggaṃ paṭipajjeyya.

1. Ojīrakajāto (Sī), odīrakajāto (I)

2. Saṇḍacchāyo (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Daḷhuddāpaṃ (Sī, I)

Upamā kho myāyaṃ bhikkhu katā atthassa viññāpanāya. Ayañcettha attho, “nagaran”ti kho bhikkhu imassetam cātumahābhūtikassa kāyassa adhivacanam mātāpettikasambhavassa odanakummāsūpacayassa aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedana viddhamsanadhammassa. “Cha dvārā”ti kho bhikkhu channetaṃ ajjhattikānam āyatanānam adhivacanam. “Dovāriko”ti kho bhikkhu satiyā etaṃ adhivacanam. “Sīgham dūtayugan”ti kho bhikkhu samathavipassanānetam adhivacanam. “Nagarassāmi”ti kho bhikkhu viññāṇassetam adhivacanam. “Majjhe siṅghāṭako”ti kho bhikkhu catunnetam mahābhūtānam adhivacanam pathavīdhātuyā āpodhātuyā tejodhātuyā vāyodhātuyā. “Yathābhūtam vacanan”ti kho bhikkhu nibbānassetam adhivacanam. “Yathāgatamaggo”ti kho bhikkhu ariyassetam aṭṭhaṅgikassa maggassa adhivacanam. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhiyā -pa-sammāsamādhissāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Vīṇopamasutta

246. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā cakkhuviññeyyesu rūpesu uppajjeyya chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭigham vāpi¹ cetaso, tato cittaṃ nivāreyya “sabhayo ceso maggo sappatibhayo ca sakaṇṭako ca sagahano ca ummaggo ca kummaggo ca duhitiko ca, asappurisasavito ceto maggo, na ceso maggo sappurisehi sevito, na tvaṃ etaṃ arahasī”ti tato cittaṃ nivāraye cakkhuviññeyyehi rūpehi -pa-. Yassa kassaci bhikkhave bhikkhussa vā bhikkhuniyā vā jivhāviññeyyesu rasesu -pa- manoviññeyyesu dhammesu uppajjeyya chando vā rāgo vā doso vā moho vā paṭigham vāpi cetaso, tato cittaṃ nivāreyya “sabhayo ceso maggo sappatibhayo ca sakaṇṭako ca sagahano ca ummaggo ca kummaggo ca duhitiko ca, asappurisasavito ceso maggo, na ceso maggo sappurisehi sevito, na tvaṃ etaṃ arahasī”ti tato cittaṃ nivāraye manoviññeyyehi dhammehi.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kiṭṭham sampannam, kiṭṭhārakkho² ca pamatto, goṇo ca kiṭṭhādo, aduṃ kiṭṭham otaritvā yāvadattham madam āpajjeyya, pamādam

1. Paṭigham vā (Si)

2. Kiṭṭhārakkhako (Si)

āpajjeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano chasu phassāyatanesu asaṃvutakārī pañcasu kāmagaṇeṣu yāvadatthaṃ madam āpajjati, pamādam āpajjati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave kiṭṭhaṃ sampannam, kiṭṭhārakkho ca appamatto, goṇo ca kiṭṭhādo adum kiṭṭhaṃ otareyya, tamenam kiṭṭhārakkho nāsāyaṃ suggahitaṃ gaṇheyya, nāsāyaṃ suggahitaṃ gahetvā upariḥaṭṭāyaṃ suniggahitaṃ niggahāyaṃ, upariḥaṭṭāyaṃ suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā daṇḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāleyya, daṇḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāletvā osajjeyya. Dutiyampi kho bhikkhave -pa-. Tatiyampi kho bhikkhave goṇo kiṭṭhādo adum kiṭṭhaṃ otareyya, tamenam kiṭṭhārakkho nāsāyaṃ suggahitaṃ gaṇheyya, nāsāyaṃ suggahitaṃ gahetvā upariḥaṭṭāyaṃ suniggahitaṃ niggahāyaṃ, upariḥaṭṭāyaṃ suniggahitaṃ niggahetvā daṇḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāleyya, daṇḍena sutāḷitaṃ tāletvā osajjeyya. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave goṇo kiṭṭhādo gāmagato vā araṇṇagato vā ṭhānabahulo vā assa nisajjabahulo vā, na tam kiṭṭhaṃ puna otareyya tameva purimaṃ daṇḍasamphassaṃ samanussaranto. Evameva kho bhikkhave yato kho bhikkhuno chasu phassāyatanesu cittaṃ udujitaṃ hoti sudujitaṃ, ajjhattameva santiṭṭhati sannisīdati, ekodi hoti samādhīyati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave rañño vā rājamahāmatassa vā vīṇāya saddo assutapubbo assa, so vīṇāsaddam suṇeyya, so evaṃ vadeyya “ambho kassa¹ nu kho eso saddo evaṃrajanīyo evaṃkamanīyo evaṃmadanīyo evaṃmucchanīyo evaṃbandhanīyo”ti. Tamenam evaṃ vadeyyum “esā kho bhante vīṇā nāma, yassā eso saddo evaṃrajanīyo evaṃkamanīyo evaṃmadanīyo evaṃmucchanīyo evaṃbandhanīyo”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “gacchatha me bho tam vīṇam āharathā”ti, tassa tam vīṇam āhareyyum. Tamenam evaṃ vadeyyum “ayaṃ kho sā bhante vīṇā, yassā eso saddo evaṃrajanīyo evaṃkamanīyo evaṃmadanīyo evaṃmucchanīyo evaṃbandhanīyo”ti. So evaṃ vadeyya “alam me bho tāya vīṇāya, tameva me saddam āharathā”ti. Tamenam evaṃ vadeyyum “ayaṃ kho bhante vīṇā nāma anekasambhārā mahāsambhārā, anekehi sambhārehi samāraddhā

vadati. Seyyathidaṃ, doṇiṇca paṭicca cammaṇca daṇḍaṇca paṭicca upadhāraṇe ca paṭicca tantiyo ca paṭicca koṇaṇca paṭicca purisassa ca tajaṃ vāyāmaṃ paṭicca, evāyaṃ bhante vīṇā nāma anekasambhārā mahāsambhārā anekehi sambhārehi samāraddhā vadatī”ti. So taṃ vīṇaṃ dasadhā vā satadhā vā phāleyya, dasadhā vā satadhā vā taṃ phāletvā sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ kareyya, sakalikaṃ sakalikaṃ karitvā agginā ḍaheyya, agginā ḍahitvā masiṃ kareyya, masiṃ karitvā mahāvāte vā ophuneyya¹, nadiyā vā sīghasotāya pavāheyya, so evaṃ vadeyya “asatī kirāyaṃ bho vīṇā nāma, yathevaṃ yaṃ² kiñci vīṇā nāma, ettha ca panāyaṃjano³ ativelaṃ pamatto palaḷito”ti. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu rūpaṃ samanvesatī⁴ yāvata rūpassa gati, vedanaṃ samanvesati yāvata vedanāya gati, saññaṃ samanvesati yāvata saññāya gati, saṅkhāre samanvesati yāvata saṅkhārānaṃ gati, viññāṇaṃ samanvesati yāvata viññāṇassa gati, tassa rūpaṃ samanvesato yāvata rūpassa gati, vedanaṃ samanvesato -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ samanvesato yāvata viññāṇassa gati. Yampissa taṃ hoti “ahan”ti vā “maman”ti vā “asmī”ti vā, tampi tassa na hotīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Chappānakopamasutta

247. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso arugatto pakkagatto saravanaṃ paviseyya, tassa kusakaṇṭakā ceva pāde vijjheyyuṃ, sarapattāni ca gattāni⁵ vilekheyyuṃ. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave puriso bhiyyosomattāya tatonidānaṃ dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvediyetha. Evameva kho bhikkhave idhekacco bhikkhu gāmagato vā araṇṇagato vā labhati vattāraṃ “ayaṇca so⁶ āyasmā evaṃkāri evaṃsamācāro asucigāmakaṇṭako”ti. Taṃ “kaṇṭako”ti⁷ iti viditvā saṃvaro ca asaṃvaro ca veditabbo.

1. Opuneyya (Sī, I), ophuṇeyya (?)

2. Yathevāyaṃ (Sī), yathevayaṃ (I)

3. Ettha panāyaṃ jano (Syā, Kaṃ), ettha ca mahājano (I, Ka)

4. Samannesati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), samanesati (I)

5. Sarapattāni pakkagattāni (Syā, Kaṃ), arupakkāni gattāni (I, Ka)

6. Ayaṇca kho (I, Ka), ayaṃ so (?)

7. Taṃ “asucigāmakaṇṭako”ti (Ka)

Kathaṇca bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe adhimuccati, appiyarūpe rūpe byāpajjati, anupaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati parittacetaso. Taṇca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti. Sotena saddaṃ sutvā. Ghānena gandhaṃ ghāyitvā. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā. Kāyena phoṭṭhabbaṃ phusitvā. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme adhimuccati, appiyarūpe dhamme byāpajjati, anupaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati parittacetaso. Taṇca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso chappāṇake gahetvā nānāvisaye nānāgocare daḷhāya rajjuyā bandheyya, ahiṃ gahetvā daḷhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. Susumāraṃ¹ gahetvā daḷhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. Pakkhiṃ gahetvā daḷhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. Kukkuraṃ gahetvā daḷhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. Siṅgālaṃ gahetvā daḷhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. Makkaṭaṃ gahetvā daḷhāya rajjuyā bandheyya, daḷhāya rajjuyā bandhitvā majjhe gaṇṭhīṃ karitvā ossajjeyya. Atha kho te bhikkhave chappāṇakā nānāvisayā nānāgocarā sakaṃ sakaṃ gocaravisayaṃ āviñcheyyum², ahi āviñcheyya “vammikaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti, susumāro āviñcheyya “udakaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti, pakkhi āviñcheyya “ākāsaṃ ḍessāmī”ti, kukkuro āviñcheyya “gāmaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti, siṅgālo āviñcheyya “sivathikaṃ³ pavekkhāmī”ti, makkaṭo āviñcheyya “vanaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti. Yadā kho te bhikkhave chappāṇakā jhattā assu kilantā, atha kho yo nesaṃ pāṇakānaṃ balavataro assa, tassa te anuvatteyyum anuvīdhāyeyyum vasaṃ gaccheyyum. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno kāyagatāsati abhāvitā abahulikatā, taṃ cakkhu āviñchatī manāpiyesu rūpesu, amanāpiyā rūpā paṭikūlā honti -pa-mano āviñchatī manāpiyesu dhammesu, amanāpiyā dhammā paṭikūlā honti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave asaṃvaro hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cakkhunā rūpaṃ disvā piyarūpe rūpe nādhimuccati, appiyarūpe rūpe na byāpajjati, upaṭṭhitakāyassati

1. Suṃsumāraṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Āviñjeyyum (Sī)

3. Sivathikaṃ (Ka)

ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti -pa-. Jivhāya rasaṃ sāyitvā -pa-. Manasā dhammaṃ viññāya piyarūpe dhamme nādhimuccati, appiyarūpe dhamme na byāpajjati, upaṭṭhitakāyassati ca viharati appamāṇacetaso. Tañca cetovimuttiṃ paññāvimuttiṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, yatthassa te uppannā pāpakā akusalā dhammā aparisesā nirujjhanti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave puriso chappāṇake gahetvā nānāvisaye nānāgocare daḥhāya rajjuyā bandheyya, ahiṃ gahetvā daḥhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. Susumāraṃ gahetvā daḥhāya rajjuyā bandheyya. Pakkhiṃ gahetvā -pa-. Kukkuraṃ gahetvā. Siṅgālaṃ gahetvā. Makkaṭaṃ gahetvā daḥhāya rajjuyā bandheyya, daḥhāya rajjuyā bandhitvā daḥhe khīle vā thambhe vā upanibandheyya. Atha kho te bhikkhave chappāṇakā nānāvisayā nānāgocarā sakaṃ sakaṃ gocaravisayaṃ āviñcheyyūṃ, ahi āviñcheyya “vammikaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti, susumāro āviñcheyya “udakaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti, pakkhī āviñcheyya “ākāsaṃ ḍessāmī”ti, kukkuro āviñcheyya “gāmaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti, siṅgālo āviñcheyya “sīvathikaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti, makkaṭo āviñcheyya “vanaṃ pavekkhāmī”ti. Yadā kho te bhikkhave chappāṇakā jhattā assu kilantā, atha tameva khīlaṃ vā thambhaṃ vā upaṭṭṭheyyūṃ upanīḍeyyūṃ upanipajjeyyūṃ. Evameva kho bhikkhave yassa kassaci bhikkhuno kāyagatāsati bhāvitā bahulikatā, taṃ cakkhu nāviñchati manāpiyesu rūpesu, amanāpiyā rūpā nappaṭikūlā honti -pa- jivhā nāviñchati manāpiyesu rasesu -pa- mano nāviñchati manāpiyesu dhammesu, amanāpiyā dhammā nappaṭikūlā honti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave saṃvaro hoti.

“Daḥhe khīle vā thambhe vā”ti kho bhikkhave kāyagatāya satiyā etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. Tasmātiha vo bhikkhave evaṃ sikkhitabbam “kāyagatā no sati bhāvitā bhavissati bahulikatā yānikatā vatthukatā anuṭṭhitā paricitaṃ susamāraddhā”ti. Evaṃ hi kho bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Dasamaṃ.

248. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave yavakalāpī cātumahāpathe nikkhittā assa, atha cha purisā āgaccheyyūṃ byābhaṅgihatthā, te yavakalāpiṃ chahi byābhaṅgīhi haneyyūṃ, evaṃ hi sā bhikkhave yavakalāpī suhatā assa chahi byābhaṅgīhi haññamānā. Atha sattamo puriso āgaccheyya byābhaṅgihattho, so taṃ yavakalāpiṃ sattamāya byābhaṅgiyā haneyya, evaṃ hi sā bhikkhave yavakalāpī suhatatarā assa sattamāya byābhaṅgiyā haññamānā. Evameva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano cakkhusmiṃ haññati manāpāmanāpehi rūpehi -pa- jivhāya haññati manāpāmanāpehi rasehi -pa- manasmim haññati manāpāmanāpehi dhammehi. Sace so bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano āyatim punabbhavāya ceteti. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave moghapuriso suhatataro hoti, seyyathāpi sā yavakalāpī sattamāya byābhaṅgiyā haññamānā.

Bhūtapubbaṃ bhikkhave devāsurasaṅgāmo samupabyūḷho¹ ahoṣi. Atha kho bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo asure āmantesi “sace mārisā devāsurasaṅgāme samupabyūḷhe asurā jineyyum, devā parājineyyum, yena naṃ Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ kaṇṭhapaṇcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha asurapuran”ti. Sakkopi kho bhikkhave Devānamindo deve tāvatimse āmantesi “sace māriso devāsurasaṅgāme samupabyūḷhe devā jineyyum, asurā parājineyyum, yena naṃ Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ kaṇṭhapaṇcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā mama santike āneyyātha Sudhammaṃ devasabhan”ti. Tasmīṃ kho pana bhikkhave saṅgāme devā jiniṃsu, asurā parājiniṃsu. Atha kho bhikkhave devā tāvatimsā Vepacittiṃ asurindaṃ kaṇṭhapaṇcamehi bandhanehi bandhitvā Sakkassa Devānamindassa santike ānesuṃ Sudhammaṃ devasataṃ. Tatra sudaṃ bhikkhave Vepacitti asurindo kaṇṭhapaṇcamehi bandhanehi baddho² hoti. Yadā kho bhikkhave Vepacittissa asurindassa evaṃ hoti “dhammikā kho devā, adhammikā asurā, idheva dānāhaṃ devapuraṃ gacchāmi”ti. Atha kaṇṭhapaṇcamehi bandhanehi muttaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, dibbehi ca pañcahi kāmaguṇehi samappito samaṅgībhūto paricāreti. Yadā ca kho bhikkhave Vepacittissa asurindassa evaṃ hoti “dhammikā kho

2. Bandho (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)

asurā, adhammikā devā, tattheva dānāhaṃ asurapuram gamissāmī”ti. Atha kaṇṭhapañcamehi bandhanehi baddhaṃ attānaṃ samanupassati, dibbehi ca pañcahi kāmaguṇehi parihāyati. Evaṃ sukhumaṃ kho bhikkhave Vepacittibandhanaṃ, tato sukhumataraṃ mārabandhanaṃ. Maññaṃāno kho bhikkhave baddho māraṃ, amaññaṃāno mutto pāpimato.

“Asmī”ti bhikkhave maññaṃametaṃ, “ayamahamasmī”ti maññaṃametaṃ, “bhavissan”ti maññaṃametaṃ, “na bhavissan”ti maññaṃametaṃ, “rūpī bhavissan”ti maññaṃametaṃ, “arūpī bhavissan”ti maññaṃametaṃ, “saññī bhavissan”ti maññaṃametaṃ, “asaññī bhavissan”ti maññaṃametaṃ, “nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan”ti maññaṃametaṃ. Maññaṃametaṃ bhikkhave rogo, maññaṃametaṃ gaṇḍo, maññaṃametaṃ sallāṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave “amaññaṃānena¹ cetasā viharissāmā”ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Asmī”ti bhikkhave iñjitaṃametaṃ, “ayamahamasmī”ti iñjitaṃametaṃ. “Bhavissan”ti iñjitaṃametaṃ, “na bhavissan”ti iñjitaṃametaṃ, “rūpī bhavissan”ti iñjitaṃametaṃ, “arūpī bhavissan”ti iñjitaṃametaṃ, “saññī bhavissan”ti iñjitaṃametaṃ, “asaññī bhavissan”ti iñjitaṃametaṃ, “nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan”ti iñjitaṃametaṃ. Iñjitaṃametaṃ bhikkhave rogo, iñjitaṃametaṃ gaṇḍo, iñjitaṃametaṃ sallāṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave “aniñjaṃānena² cetasā viharissāmā”ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Asmī”ti bhikkhave phanditaṃametaṃ, “ayamahamasmī”ti phanditaṃametaṃ, “bhavissan”ti -pa- “na bhavissan”ti. “Rūpī bhavissan”ti. “Arūpī bhavissan”ti. “Saññī bhavissan”ti. “Asaññī bhavissan”ti. “Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan”ti phanditaṃametaṃ. Phanditaṃametaṃ bhikkhave rogo, phanditaṃametaṃ gaṇḍo, phanditaṃametaṃ sallāṃ. Tasmātiha bhikkhave “aphandamānena³ cetasā viharassāmā”ti evaṃ hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbaṃ.

“Asmī”ti bhikkhave papañcitaṃametaṃ, “ayamahamasmī”ti papañcitaṃametaṃ. “Bhavissan”ti -pa- “na bhavissan”ti. “Rūpī bhavissan”ti. “Arūpī bhavissan”ti. “Saññī bhavissan”ti. “Asaññī bhavissan”ti. “Nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan”ti

1. Amaññaṃānena (I, Ka)

2. Aniñjaṃānena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

3. Aphanḍiyamānena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

papañcitametam. Papañcitam bhikkhave rogo, papañcitam gaṇḍo,
papañcitam sallam. Tasmātiha bhikkhave “nippapañcena cetasā
viharissāmā”ti evam hi vo bhikkhave sikkhitabbam.

“Asmī”ti bhikkhave mānagatametam, “ayamahamasmī”ti
mānagatametam, “bhavissan”ti mānagatametam, “na bhavissan”ti
mānagatametam, “rūpī bhavissan”ti mānagatametam, “arūpī bhavissan”ti
mānagatametam, “saññī bhavissan”ti mānagatametam, “asaññī bhavissan”ti
mānagatametam, “nevasaññīnāsaññī bhavissan”ti mānagatametam.
Mānagatam bhikkhave rogo, mānagatam gaṇḍo, mānagatam sallam.
Tasmātiha bhikkhave “nihatamānena cetasā viharissāmā”ti evam hi vo
bhikkhave sikkhitabbanti. . Ekādasamam.

Āsīvisavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānam

Āsīviso Ratho Kummo, dve Dārukkhandhā Avassuto.
Dukkhadhammā Kimsukā Vīṇā, Chappāṇā Yavakalāpīti.

Saḷāyatanavagge catutthapaṇṇāsako samatto.

Tassa vagguddānam

Nindikkhayo Saṭṭhinayo, Samuddo Uragena ca.
Catupaṇṇāsakā ete, nipātesu pakāsītāti.

Saḷāyatanaṣaṃyuttam samattam.

2. Vedanāsaṃyutta

1. Sagāthāvagga

1. Samādhisutta

249. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanāti.

Samāhito sampajāno, sato Buddhassa sāvako.
Vedanā ca pajānāti, vedanānañca sambhavaṃ.
Yattha cetā nirujjhanti, maggañca khayagāmināṃ.
Vedanānaṃ khayā bhikkhu, nicchāto parinibbutoti.
Paṭhamam.

2. Sukhasutta

250. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanāti.

Sukhaṃ vā yadi vā dukkhaṃ, adukkhamasukhaṃ saha.
Ajjhattaṃca bahiddhā ca, yaṃ kiñci atthi veditaṃ.
Etaṃ dukkhanti ñatvāna, mosadhammaṃ palokinaṃ.
Phussa phussa vayaṃ passaṃ, evaṃ tattha virajjatīti.
Dutiyaṃ.

3. Pahānasutta

251. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Sukhāya bhikkhave vedanāya rāgānusayo pahātabbo, dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahātabbo, adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahātabbo. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo pahīno hoti, dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo pahīno hoti,

adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo pahīno hoti. Ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave bhikkhu niranusayo sammaddaso, acchecchi¹ taṇhaṃ, vivattayi²
saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antamakāsi dukkhassāti.

Sukhaṃ vedayamānassa³, vedanaṃ appajānato.

So rāgānusayo hoti, anissaraṇadassino.

Dukhaṃ vedayamānassa, vedanaṃ appajānato.

Paṭighānusayo hoti, anissaraṇadassino.

Adukkhamasukhaṃ santaṃ, bhūripaññaṃ desitaṃ.

Taṇcāpi abhinandati, neva dukkhā pamuccati.

Yato ca bhikkhu ātāpī, sampajāññaṃ na riñcati.

Tato so vedanā sabbā, pari jānāti paṇḍito.

So vedanā pariññāya, diṭṭhe dhamme anāsavo.

Kāyassa bhedaṃ dhammaṭṭho, saṅkhyāṃ nopeti vedagūti.

Tatiyaṃ.

4. Pātālasutta

252. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano yaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati “atthi
mahāsamudde pātālo”ti, taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano
asantaṃ avijjamānaṃ evaṃ vācaṃ bhāsati “atthi mahāsamudde pātālo”ti.
Sārīrikānaṃ kho etaṃ bhikkhave dukkhānaṃ vedanānaṃ adhivacanaṃ,
yadidaṃ “pātālo”ti. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano sārīrikāya dukkhāya
vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattāḷim kandaṭṭhi
sammohaṃ āpajjati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano pātāle na
paccuṭṭhāsi, gādhaṇca nājjhagā. Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako
sārīrikāya dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno neva socati na kilamati na
paridevati na urattāḷim kandaṭṭhi na sammohaṃ āpajjati, ayaṃ vuccati
bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako pātāle paccuṭṭhāsi, gādhaṇca ajjhagāti.

1. Acchejji (bahūsu)

2. Vāvattayi (Sī)

3. Vedayamānassa (Sī, I)

Yo etā nādhivāseti, uppannā vedanā dukkhā.
 Sārīrikā paṇaharā, yāhi phuṭṭho pavedhati.
 Akkandati parodati, dubbalo appathāmakō.
 Na so pātāle paccuṭṭhāsi, atho gādhampi nājjhagā.
 Yo cetā adhivāseti, uppannā vedanā dukkhā.
 Sārīrikā paṇaharā, yāhi phuṭṭho na vedhati.
 Sa ve pātāle paccuṭṭhāsi, atho gādhampi ajjhagāti.
 Catuttham.

5. Daṭṭhabbasutta

253. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Sukhā bhikkhave vedanā dukkhato daṭṭhabbā, dukkhā vedanā sallato daṭṭhabbā, adukkhamasukhā vedanā aniccato daṭṭhabbā. Yato kho bhikkhave bhikkhuno sukhā vedanā dukkhato diṭṭhā hoti, dukkhā vedanā sallato diṭṭhā hoti, adukkhamasukhā vedanā aniccato diṭṭhā hoti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhu sammaddaso, acchecchi taṇhaṃ, vivattayi saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisaṃmayā antamākāsi dukkhassāti.

Yo sukhaṃ dukkhato adda, dukkhamaddakkhi sallato.
 Adukkhamasukhaṃ santaṃ, addakkhi naṃ aniccato.
 Sa ve sammaddaso bhikkhu, parijānāti vedanā.
 So vedanā pariññāya, diṭṭhe dhamme anāsavo.
 Kāyassa bhedaṃ dhammaṭṭho, saṅkhyāṃ nopeti vedagūti.
 Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sallasutta

254. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano sukhampi vedanaṃ vedayati¹, dukkhampi vedanaṃ vedayati, adukkhamasukhampi vedanaṃ vedayati. Sutavā bhikkhave ariyasāvako sukhampi vedanaṃ vedayati, dukkhampi vedanaṃ vedayati,

1. Vedayati (Sī, I)

adukkhamasukhampi vedanaṃ vedayati. Tatra bhikkhave ko viseso, ko adhippāyāso¹, kiṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakassa assutavatā puthujjanenāti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Assutavā bhikkhave puthujjano dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattālīṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati, so dve vedanā vedayati kāyikaṇca cetasikaṇca. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave purisaṃ sallena vijjheyya², tamenāṃ dutiyena sallena anuvedhaṃ vijjheyya³. Evaṃ hi so bhikkhave puriso dvisallena vedanaṃ vedayati. Evameva kho bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno socati kilamati paridevati urattālīṃ kandati sammohaṃ āpajjati, so dve vedanā vedayati kāyikaṇca cetasikaṇca. Tassāyeva kho pana dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno paṭighavā hoti, tamenāṃ dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighavantāṃ yo dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo, so anuseti. So dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno kāmasukhaṃ abhinandati. Taṃ kissa hetu, na hi so bhikkhave pajānāti assutavā puthujjano aññatra kāmasukhā dukkhāya vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ, tassa kāmasukhaṇca abhinandato yo sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo, so anuseti. So tāsāṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ nappajānāti, tassa tāsāṃ vedanānaṃ samudayaṇca atthaṅgamaṇca assādaṇca ādīnavaṇca nissaraṇaṇca yathābhūtaṃ appajānato yo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo, so anuseti. So sukhaṇce vedanaṃ vedayati, saññutto naṃ vedayati. Dukkhaṇce vedanaṃ vedayati, saññutto naṃ vedayati. Adukkhamasukhaṇce vedanaṃ vedayati, saññutto naṃ vedayati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave assutavā puthujjano saññutto jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, saññutto dukkhasmāti vadāmi.

Sutavā ca kho bhikkhave ariyasāvako dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattālīṃ kandati

1. Adhippāyo (Sī, Ka), adhippāyaso (Syā, Kaṃ), adhippāyoso (I)

2. Sallena anuvijjheyyuṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

3. Sallena anuvijjheyyuṃ (Sī), sallena anuvedhaṃ vijjheyyuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), sallena vijjheyyuṃ (I)

na sammohaṃ āpajjati, so ekaṃ vedanaṃ vedayati kāyikaṃ, na cetasikaṃ.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave purisaṃ sallena vijjheyya, tamenāṃ dutiyena sallena anuvedhaṃ na vijjheyya, evaṃ hi so bhikkhave puriso ekasallena vedanaṃ vedayati. Evameva kho bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno na socati na kilamati na paridevati na urattālīṃ kandati na sammohaṃ āpajjati, so ekaṃ vedanaṃ vedayati kāyikaṃ, na cetasikaṃ. Tassāyeva kho pana dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno paṭighavā na hoti, tamenāṃ dukkhāya vedanāya appaṭighavantāṃ yo dukkhāya vedanāya paṭighānusayo, so nānuseti. So dukkhāya vedanāya phuṭṭho samāno kāmasukhaṃ nābhinandati. Taṃ kissa hetu, pajānāti hi so bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako aññatra kāmasukhā dukkhāya vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ, tassa kāmasukhaṃ nābhinandato yo sukhāya vedanāya rāgānusayo, so nānuseti. So tasmaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti, tassa tasmaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇañca yathābhūtaṃ pajānato yo adukkhamasukhāya vedanāya avijjānusayo, so nānuseti. So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedayati, visaññutto naṃ vedayati. Dukkhañce vedanaṃ vedayati, visaññutto naṃ vedayati. Adukkhamasukhañca vedanaṃ vedayati, visaññutto naṃ vedayati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sutavā ariyasāvako visaññutto jātiyā jarāya maraṇena sokehi paridevehi dukkhehi domanassehi upāyāsehi, visaññutto dukkhasmāti vadāmi. Ayaṃ kho bhikkhave viseso, ayaṃ adhippayāso, idaṃ nānākaraṇaṃ sutavato ariyasāvakassa assutavatā puthujjanenāti.

Na vedanaṃ vedayati sapañño,
Sukhampi dukkhampi bahussutopi.
Ayañca dhīrassa puthujjanena,
Mahā¹ viseso kusalassa hoti.

1. Ayaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Saṅkhātadhammassa bahussutassa,
Vipassato¹ lokamimaṃ parañca.

Itthassa dhammā na mathenti cittaṃ,
Aniṭṭhato no paṭighātameti.

Tassānurodhā athavā virodhā,
Vidhūpitā atthagatā na santi.
Padañca ñatvā virajaṃ asokaṃ,
Sammā pajānāti bhavassa pāragūti.

Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamagelaññasutta

255. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane
Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito
yena gilānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja
kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—

Sato bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālaṃ āgameyya, ayaṃ vo
amhākaṃ anusāsani.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye
kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke
abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati -pa-. Citte
cittānupassī viharati. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno
satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu
sato hoti.

Kathaṃca bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu
abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti, ālokite vilokite sampajānakārī
hoti, samīñjite pasārite sampajānakārī hoti, saṅghāṭipattacīvaradhāraṇe
sampajānakārī hoti, asite pīte khāyite sāyite sampajānakārī hoti,
uccārapassāvakaṃme sampajānakārī hoti, gate ṭhite nisinne sutte jāgarite
bhāsite

1. Sampassato (Sī, I)

tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajānakārī hoti. Sato bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālaṃ āgameyya, ayaṃ vo ambhakaṃ anusāsānī.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannā kho myāyaṃ sukhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca, no appaṭicca. Kiṃ paṭicca, imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca. Ayaṃ kho pana kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭिकासamuppanno, aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhataṃ paṭिकासamuppannaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatī”ti. So kāye ca sukhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati, vayānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati. Tassa kāye ca sukhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassino viharato vayānupassino viharato virāgānupassino viharato nirodhānupassino viharato paṭinissaggānupassino viharato yo kāye ca sukhāya ca vedanāya rāgānusayo so pahīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati dukkhā vedanā, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannā kho myāyaṃ dukkhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca, no appaṭicca. Kiṃ paṭicca, imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca. Ayaṃ kho pana kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭिकासamuppanno, aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhataṃ paṭिकासamuppannaṃ kāyaṃ paṭicca uppannā dukkhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatī”ti. So kāye ca dukkhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati, vayānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati. Tassa kāye ca dukkhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassino viharato -pa- paṭinissaggānupassino viharato yo kāye ca dukkhāya ca vedanāya paṭighānusayo so pahīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannā kho myāyaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca, no appaṭicca. Kiṃ paṭicca, imameva kāyaṃ paṭicca. Ayaṃ kho pana kāyo anicco saṅkhato paṭिकासamuppanno, aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhataṃ paṭिकासamuppannaṃ

kāyaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissatī”ti. So kāye ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati, vayānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati, tassa kāye ca adukkhamasukhā ca vedanāya aniccānupassino viharato -pa- paṭiniggānupassino viharato yo kāye ca adukkhamasukhāya ca vedanāya avijjānusayo so pahīyati.

So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedayati, sā aniccāti pajānāti, anajjhositāti pajānāti, anabhinanditāti pajānāti. Dukkhañce vedanaṃ vedayati -pa-. Adukkhamasukhañce vedanaṃ vedayati, sā aniccāti pajānāti, anajjhositāti pajānāti, anabhinanditāti pajānāti. So sukhañce vedanaṃ vedayati, visaññutto naṃ vedayati. Dukkhañce vedanaṃ vedayati, visaññutto naṃ vedayati. Adukkhamasukhañce vedanaṃ vedayati, visaññutto naṃ vedayati. So kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantīti¹ pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telaṅca paṭicca vaṭṭim ca paṭicca telappadīpo jhāyeyya, tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya. Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti, kāyassa bheda uddhaṃ jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantīti pajānātīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyagelaṅṇasutta

256. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Atha kho Bhagavā sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yena gilānasālā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdi, nisajja kho Bhagavā bhikkhū āmantesi—

1. Sītībhavissantīti (Sī, I, Ka)

Sato bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālaṃ āgameyya, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsani.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati -pa-. Cित्ते cittānupassī viharati. Dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sato hoti.

Kathaṇca bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu abhikkante paṭikkante sampajānakārī hoti -pa- bhāsīte tuṇhībhave sampajānakārī hoti. Evaṃ kho bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno hoti. Sato bhikkhave bhikkhu sampajāno kālaṃ āgameyya, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsani.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa sampajānassa appamattassa ātāpino pahitattassa viharato uppajjati sukhā vedanā, so evaṃ pajānāti “uppannā kho myāyaṃ sukhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca, no appaṭicca. Kiṃ paṭicca, imeva phassaṃ paṭicca. Ayaṃ kho pana phasso anicco saṅkhato paṭiccasamuppanno, aniccaṃ kho pana saṅkhataṃ paṭiccasamuppannaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā kuto niccā bhavissati”ti. So phasse ca sukhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassī viharati, vayānupassī viharati, virāgānupassī viharati, nirodhānupassī viharati, paṭinissaggānupassī viharati. Tassa phasse ca sukhāya ca vedanāya aniccānupassino viharato vayānupassino viharato virāgānupassino viharato nirodhānupassino viharato paṭinissaggānupassino viharato yo phasse ca sukhāya ca vedanāya rāgānusayo so pahīyati.

Tassa ce bhikkhave bhikkhuno evaṃ satassa -pa- viharato uppajjati dukkhā vedanā -pa- uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā, so evaṃ pajānāti uppannā kho myāyaṃ adukkhamasukhā vedanā, sā ca kho paṭicca, no appaṭicca. Kiṃ paṭicca, imeva phassaṃ paṭicca. (Yathā purimasutte, tathā vitthāretabbo.)

Kāyassa bhedaṃ uddham jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni
anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantīti pajānāti.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave telaṅca paṭicca vaṭṭim ca paṭicca telappadīpo
jhāyeyya, tasseva telassa ca vaṭṭiyā ca pariyādānā anāhāro nibbāyeyya.
Evameva kho bhikkhave bhikkhu kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayamāno
kāyapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti. Jīvitapariyantikaṃ
vedanaṃ vedayamāno jīvitapariyantikaṃ vedanaṃ vedayāmīti pajānāti,
kāyassa bhedaṃ uddham jīvitapariyādānā idheva sabbavedayitāni
anabhinanditāni sītībhavissantīti pajānātīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Aniccāsutta

257. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā
khayadhammā vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammā. Katamā tisso.
Sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho bhikkhave
tisso vedanā aniccā saṅkhatā paṭiccasamuppannā khayadhammā
vayadhammā virāgadhammā nirodhadhammāti. . Navamam.

10. Phassamūlakasutta

258. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā phassajā phassamūlakā phassanidānā
phassapaccayā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā
adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Sukhavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca
uppajjati sukhā vedanā. Tasseva sukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ
tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ sukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā sukhā vedanā,
sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati. Dukkavedaniyaṃ bhikkhave phassaṃ
paṭicca uppajjati dukkhā vedanā. Tasseva dukkhavedaniyassa phassassa
nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ dukkhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā
dukkhā vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati. Adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ
bhikkhave phassaṃ paṭicca uppajjati adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Tasseva
adukkhamasukhavedaniyassa phassassa nirodhā yaṃ tajjaṃ vedayitaṃ
adukkhamasukhavedaniyaṃ phassaṃ paṭicca uppannā adukkhamasukhā
vedanā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati.

Seyyathāpi bhikkhave dvinnam kaṭṭhānam saṅghaṭṭanasamodhānā¹ usmā jāyati, tejo abhinibbattati. Tesameva kaṭṭhānam nānābhāvā vinikkhepā yā tājā usmā, sā nirujjhati, sā vūpasammati. Evameva kho bhikkhave imā tisso vedanā phassajā phassamūlakā phassanidānā phassapaccayā. Tajjam phassam paṭicca tājā vedanā uppajjanti. Tadjassa phassassa nirodhā tājā vedanā nirujjhantīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Vedanāsaṃyuttassa sagāthāvaggo paṭhamo.

Tassuddānam

Samādhi Sukham Pahānena, Pātālam Daṭṭhabbena ca.
Sallena ceva Gelaṇṇā, Anicca Phassamūlakāti.

2. Rahogatavagga

1. Rahogatasutta

259. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca—idha mayham bhante rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā. Vuttaṃ kho panetaṃ Bhagavatā ‘yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ dukkhasmin’ti, kiṃ nu kho etaṃ Bhagavatā sandhāya bhāsitaṃ, ‘yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ dukkhasmin’ti”, sādhu sādhu bhikkhu, tisso imā bhikkhu vedanā vuttā mayā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā tisso vedanā vuttā mayā. Vuttaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhu mayā “yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ dukkhasmin”ti. Taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhārānaṃyeva aniccataṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ “yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ

1. Saṅkhattā tassa samodhānā (Syā, Kam) saṅghattā tassa samodhānā (ka) Sam 1. 322 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.

dukkhasmin”ti. taṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhu mayā saṅkhārānaṃyeva khayadhammataṃ -pa- vayadhammataṃ -pa- virāgadhammataṃ -pa- nirodhadhammataṃ -pa- vipariṇāmadhammataṃ sandhāya bhāsitaṃ “yaṃ kiñci vedayitaṃ, taṃ dukkhasmin”ti. Atha kho pana bhikkhu mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ nirodho akkhāto, paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā niruddhā hoti, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā niruddhā honti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti niruddhā hoti, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā niruddhā honti, ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa rūpasāññā niruddhā hoti, viññāṇaṃcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa ākāśānañcāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti, ākiñcaññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa viññāṇaṃcāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti, nevasāññānāsaññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa ākiñcaññāyatanasaññā niruddhā hoti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā honti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo niruddho hoti, doso niruddho hoti, moho niruddho hoti. Atha kho bhikkhu mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ vūpasamo akkhāto, paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā vūpasantā hoti, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā vūpasantā honti -pa- saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca vūpasantā honti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo vūpasanto hoti, doso vūpasanto hoti, moho vūpasanto hoti. Chayimā bhikkhu passaddhiyo, paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā paṭippassaddhā hoti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti paṭippassaddhā honti, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca paṭippassaddhā honti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti doso paṭippassaddho hoti, moho paṭippassaddho hotīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Paṭhama-ākāśasutta

260. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ākāse vividhā vātā vāyanti, puratthimāpi vātā vāyanti, pacchimāpi vātā vāyanti, uttarāpi vātā vāyanti, dakkhiṇāpi vātā vāyanti, saraḷāpi vātā vāyanti, arajāpi vātā vāyanti, sītāpi vātā vāyanti, uṇhāpi vātā vāyanti, parittāpi

vātā vāyanti, adhimattāpi vātā vāyanti, evameva kho bhikkhave imasmim
kāyasmim vividhā vedanā uppajjanti, sukhāpi vedanā uppajjati, dukkhāpi
vedanā uppajjati, adukkhamasukhāpi vedanā uppajjatīti.

Yathāpi vātā ākāse, vāyanti vividhā puthū.

Puratthimā pacchimā cāpi, uttarā atha dakkhiṇā.

Sarajā arajā capi, sītā uṇhā ca ekadā.

Adhimattā parittā ca, puthū vāyanti mālutā.

Tathevimasmim kāyasmim, samuppajjanti vedanā.

Sukhadukkhasamuppatti, adukkhamasukhā ca yā.

Yato ca bhikkhu ātāpī, sampajaññaṃ na riñcati¹.

Tato so vedanā sabbā, pariṇāti paṇḍito.

So vedanā pariññāya, diṭṭhe dhamme anāsavo.

Kāyassa bheda dhammaṭṭho, saṅkhyam nopeti vedagūti.

Dutiyam.

3. Dutiya-ākāśasutta

261. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave ākāse vividhā vātā vāyanti, puratthimāpi
vātā vāyanti -pa- adhimattāpi vātā vāyanti, evameva kho bhikkhave
imasmim kāyasmim vividhā vedanā uppajjanti, sukhāpi vedanā uppajjati,
dukkhāpi vedanā uppajjati, adukkhamasukhāpi vedanā uppajjatīti. .
Tatiyam.

4. Agārasutta

262. Seyyathāpi bhikkhave āgantukāgāraṃ, tattha puratthimāyapi disāya
āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, pacchimāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti,
uttarāyapi disāya āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, dakkhiṇāyapi disāya āgantvā
vāsaṃ kappenti, khattiyāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, brāhmaṇāpi āgantvā
vāsaṃ kappenti, vessāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ kappenti, suddāpi āgantvā vāsaṃ
kappenti, evameva kho bhikkhave imasmim kāyasmim vividhā

1. Sampajāno nirūpadhi (Ka)

vedanā uppajjanti, sukhāpi vedanā uppajjati, dukkhāpi vedanā uppajjati, adukkhamasukhāpi vedanā uppajjati. Sāmisāpi sukhā vedanā uppajjati, sāmisāpi dukkhā vedanā uppajjati, sāmisāpi adukkhamasukhā vedanā uppajjati. Nirāmisāpi sukhā vedanā uppajjati, nirāmisāpi dukkhā vedanā uppajjati, nirāmisāpi adukkhamasukhā vedanā uppajjati. . Catuttham.

5. Paṭhama-ānandasutta

263. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “katamā nu kho bhante vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tisso imā Ānanda vedanā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā vuccanti Ānanda vedanā. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, yaṃ vedanāya assādo. Yaṃ vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, yaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ. Atha kho paṇānanda mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ nirodho akkhāto. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā niruddhā hoti -pa- saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca niruddhā honti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo niruddho hoti, doso niruddho hoti, moho niruddho hoti. Atha kho paṇānanda mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ vūpasamo akkhāto. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā vūpasantā hoti -pa- saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca vūpasantā honti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo vūpasanto hoti, doso vūpasanto hoti, moho vūpasanto hoti. Atha kho paṇānanda mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ paṭippassaddhi akkhātā. Paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti -pa-. Ākāśānañcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa rūpasaññā paṭippassaddhā hoti, viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samāpannassa ākāśānañcāyatanasaññā paṭippassaddhā hoti, ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaṃ

samāpannassa viññāṇaṇcāyatanaśāññā paṭippassaddhā hoti,
 nevaśāññānāśāññāyatanaṃ samāpannassa ākiñcaṇṇāyatanaśāññā
 paṭippassaddhā hoti, śāññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa śāññā ca vedanā
 ca paṭippassaddhā honti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti,
 doso paṭippassaddho hoti, moho paṭippassaddho hotīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Duttiya-ānandasutta

264. Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ
 nisinnaṃ kho āyasmantaṃ Ānantaṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “katamā nu kho
 Ānanda vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā
 vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ
 nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā, Bhagavaṃnettikā,
 Bhagavaṃpaṭisaraṇā. Sādhū bhante Bhagavantaññeva paṭibhātu etassa
 bhāsitaṃ attho, Bhagavato sutvā bhikkhū dhāressantīti. Tena hi Ānanda
 suṇohi sādhuṃ manasi karoḥi, bhāsissāmīti. Evaṃ bhanteti kho āyasmā
 Ānando Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca “tisso imā Ānanda
 vedanā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā
 vuccanti Ānanda vedanā -pa-. Phassasamudayā -pa-. Khīṇāsavassa
 bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti, doso paṭippassaddho hoti, moho
 paṭippassaddho hotī”ti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamasambahulasutta

265. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamiṃsu,
 upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdiṃsu, ekamantaṃ
 nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocuṃ “katamā nu kho bhante
 vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā
 vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ
 nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā
 adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave vedanā.

Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo, phassanirodhā vedanānirodho, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ vedanāya assādo. Yaṃ vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ.

Atha kho pana bhikkhave mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ nirodho akkhāto, paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā niruddhā hoti -pa-. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo niruddho hoti, doso niruddho hoti, moho niruddho hoti. Atha kho pana bhikkhave mayā anupubbasaṅkhārānaṃ vūpasamo akkhāto. Paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā vūpasantā hoti -pa-. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo vūpasanto hoti, doso vūpasanto hoti, moho vūpasanto hoti. Chayimā bhikkhave passaddhiyo. Paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vācā paṭippassaddhā hoti, dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa vitakkavicārā paṭippassaddhā honti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa pīti paṭippassaddhā hoti, catutthaṃ jhānaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa assāsapassāsā paṭippassaddhā honti, saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpannassa saññā ca vedanā ca paṭippassaddhā honti. Khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgo paṭippassaddho hoti, doso paṭippassaddho hoti, moho paṭippassaddho hoti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasambahulasutta

266. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavā etadavoca “katamā nu kho bhikkhave vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Bhagavaṃmūlakā no bhante dhammā -pa-. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave vedanā. Phassasamudayā. (Yathā purimasuttante, tathā vitthāretabbo.). Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Pañcakaṅgasutta

267. Atha kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati yenāyasmā Udāyī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ etadavoca “kati nu kho bhante Udāyī vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā”ti. Tisso kho thapati vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā kho thapati tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatāti. Evaṃ vutte Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ etadavoca “na kho bhante Udāyī tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā, yāyaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā”ti. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā Udāyī Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim etadavoca “na kho thapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā”ti. Dutiyampi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ etadavoca “na kho bhante Udāyī tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā, yāyaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā”ti. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā Udāyī Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim etadavoca “na kho thapati dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā”ti. Tatiyampi kho Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ etadavoca “na kho bhante Udāyī tisso vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā, dve vedanā vuttā Bhagavatā sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā, yāyaṃ bhante adukkhamasukhā vedanā, santasmim esā paṇīte sukhe vuttā Bhagavatā”ti. Neva Sakkhi āyasmā Udāyī Pañcakaṅgaṃ thapatim saññāpetum, na pañāsakkhi Pañcakaṅgo thapati āyasmantaṃ Udāyīṃ saññāpetum, assosi kho āyasmā Ānando āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhim imaṃ kathāsallāpaṃ.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Ānando

yāvatako āyasmato Udāyissa Pañcakaṅgena thapatinā saddhiṃ ahosi kathāsallāpo, taṃ sabbaṃ Bhagavato ārocesi. Santameva Ānanda pariyāyaṃ Pañcakaṅgo thapati Udāyissa bhikkhuno nābbhanumodi, santañca panānanda pariyāyaṃ Udāyī bhikkhu Pañcakaṅgassa thapatino nābbhanumodi. Dvepi mayā Ānanda vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, tissopi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, pañcapi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, chapi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, aṭṭhārasāpi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena chattimsāpi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, aṭṭhasatampi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo, evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanumaññissanti, na samanujānissanti, na samanumodissanti, tesaṃ etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahaajātā vivādāpanno aññamaññaṃ mukhasattīhi vitudentā viharissanti”¹. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito kho Ānanda mayā dhammo, evaṃ pariyāya desite kho Ānanda mayā dhamme, ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanumaññissanti, samanujānissanti, samanumodissanti, tesaṃ etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññaṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharassanti”^{ti}.

Pañcime Ānanda kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā -pa- kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā, ime kho Ānanda pañca kāmaguṇā. Yaṃ kho Ānanda ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati kāmasukhaṃ. Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “etaṃ paramaṃ santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”^{ti}, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantatarañca paṇītataarañca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantatarañca paṇītataarañca. Idhānanda bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantatarañca paṇītataarañca. Ye kho Ānanda

1. Viharissanti (Sī, I, Ka)

evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “etaṃparamaṃ santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca. Idhānanda bhikkhu vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca. Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “etaṃparamaṃ santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca. Idhānanda bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhaṇca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca. Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “etaṃparamaṃ santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca. Idhānanda bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca. Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “etaṃparamaṃ santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca. Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso rūpasaññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāsañcayatanam upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataṇca. Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “etaṃparamaṃ

santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca. Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākāsaṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇan”ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca. Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyum “etaṃparamaṃ santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca. Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca. Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyum “etaṃparamaṃ santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca. Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca. Ye kho Ānanda evaṃ vadeyyum “etaṃparamaṃ santaṃ sukhaṃ somanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedentī”ti, idaṃ nesāhaṃ nānujānāmi. Taṃ kissa hetu, atthānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca.

Katamañcānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca. Idhānanda bhikkhu sabbaso nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam samatikkamma saññāvedayitanirodham upasampajja viharati, idaṃ kho Ānanda etamhā sukhā aññaṃ sukhaṃ abhikkantataraṇca paṇītataraṇca.

Thānaṃ kho panetaṃ Ānanda vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyum “saññāvedayitanirodham samaṇo Gotamo āha, taṇca

sukhasmiṃ paññapeti, tayidaṃ kiṃsu, tayidaṃ kathaṃsū”ti. Evaṃvādino Ānanda aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “na kho āvuso Bhagavā sukhaññeva vedanaṃ sandhāya sukhasmiṃ paññapeti, yattha yattha āvuso sukhaṃ upalabbhati yaḥiṃ yaḥiṃ¹, taṃ taṃ Tathāgato sukhasmiṃ paññapeti”ti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Bhikkhusutta

268. Dvepi mayā bhikkhave vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, tissopi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, pañcapi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, chapi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, aṭṭhārasāpi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, chattimsāpi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, aṭṭhasatampi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito bhikkhave mayā dhammo, evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ na samanumaññissanti, na samanujānissanti, na samanumodissanti, tesāṃ etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “bhaṇḍanaajātā kalahajātā vivādāpannā aññamaññāṃ mukhasattīhi vitudantā viharissantī”ti. Evaṃ pariyāyadesito bhikkhave mayā dhammo, evaṃ pariyāyadesite kho bhikkhave mayā dhamme ye aññamaññassa subhāsitaṃ sulapitaṃ samanumaññissanti, samanujānissanti, samanumodissanti, tesāṃ etaṃ pāṭikaṅkhaṃ “samaggā sammodamānā avivadamānā khīrodakībhūtā aññamaññāṃ piyacakkhūhi sampassantā viharissantī”ti.

Pañcime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā -pa-. Tṭhānaṃ kho panetaṃ bhikkhave vijjati, yaṃ aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evaṃ vadeyyuṃ “saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samaṇo Gotamo āha, tañca sukhasmiṃ paññapeti, tayidaṃ kiṃsu, tayidaṃ kathaṃsū”ti. Evaṃvādino bhikkhave aññatitthiyā paribbājakā evamassu vacanīyā “na kho āvuso Bhagavā sukhaññeva vedanaṃ sandhāya sukhasmiṃ paññapeti, yattha yattha āvuso sukhaṃ upalabbhati yaḥiṃ yaḥiṃ², taṃ taṃ Tathāgato sukhasmiṃ paññapeti”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

Rahogatavaggo dutiyo.

1. Yaṃ hi yaṃ sukhaṃ (Sī, I), yaḥiṃ yaḥiṃ sukhaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka) Ma 2. 62 piṭṭhepi.

2. Yaṃ hi yaṃ hi (Sī, I)

Tassuddānaṃ

Rahogataṃ dve Ākāsaṃ, Agāraṃ dve ca Ānandā.
Sambahulā duve vuttā, Pañcakaṇḍo ca Bhikkhunāti.

3. Aṭṭhasatapariyāyavagga

1. Sīvakasutta

269. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Moḷiyasīvako paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Moḷiyasīvako paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “santi bho Gotama eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetū’ti, idha¹ bhavaṃ Gotamo kimāhā’ti.

Pittasamuṭṭhānānipi kho Sīvaka idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti, sāmampi kho etaṃ Sīvaka veditabbaṃ², yathā pittasamuṭṭhānānipi idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti. Lokassapi kho etaṃ Sīvaka saccasammataṃ, yathā pittasamuṭṭhānānipi idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti. Tatra Sīvaka ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetū’ti. Yañca sāmaṃ ñātaṃ, tañca atidhāvanti, yañca loka saccasammataṃ, tañca atidhāvanti, tasmā tesāṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ micchāti vadāmi.

Semhasamuṭṭhānānipi kho Sīvaka -pa-. Vātasamuṭṭhānānipi kho Sīvaka -pa-. Sannipātikānipi kho Sīvaka -pa-. Utupariṇāmajānipi kho Sīvaka -pa-. Visamaparihārajānipi kho Sīvaka -pa-. Opakkamikānipi kho Sīvaka -pa-. Kammavipākajānipi kho Sīvaka idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti, sāmampi kho etaṃ Sīvaka veditabbaṃ, yathā kammavipākajānipi idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti. Lokassapi kho etaṃ Sīvaka saccasammataṃ, yathā kammavipākajānipi

1. Idha pana (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

2. Evaṃ veditabbaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

idhekaccāni vedayitāni uppajjanti. Tatra Sīvaka ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino ‘yaṃ kiñcāyaṃ purisapuggalo paṭisaṃvedeti sukhaṃ vā dukkhaṃ vā adukkhamasukhaṃ vā, sabbaṃ taṃ pubbekatahetū’ti. yañca sāmaṃ ñātaṃ, tañca atidhāvanti, yañca loke saccasammataṃ, tañca atidhāvanti, tasmā tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ micchāti vadāmīti. Evaṃ vutte Moḷiyasīvako paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama, abhikkantaṃ bho Gotama -pa-. Upāsakaṃ maṃ bhavaṃ Gotamo dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

Pittaṃ semhañca vāto ca, sannipātā utūni ca.

Visamaṃ opakkamikaṃ, kammavipākena aṭṭhamīti.

Paṭhamam.

2. Aṭṭhasatasutta

270. Aṭṭhasatapariyāyaṃ vo bhikkhave dhammapariyāyaṃ desessāmi, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave aṭṭhasatapariyāyo dhammapariyāyo. Dvepi mayā bhikkhave vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, tissopi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, pañcapi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, chapi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, aṭṭhārasāpi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, chattimsāpi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena, aṭṭhasatampi mayā vedanā vuttā pariyāyena. Katamā ca bhikkhave dve vedanā, kāyikā ca cetasikā ca, imā vuccanti bhikkhave dve vedanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave tisso vedanā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave tisso vedanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave pañca vedanā, sukhindriyaṃ dukkhindriyaṃ somanassindriyaṃ domanassindriyaṃ upekkhindriyaṃ, imā vuccanti bhikkhave pañca vedanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave cha vedanā, cakkhusamphassajā vedanā -pa- manosamphassajā vedanā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave cha vedanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave aṭṭhārasa vedanā, cha somanassūpavicārā cha domanassūpavicārā cha upekkhūpavicārā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave aṭṭhārasa vedanā. Katamā ca bhikkhave chattimsa vedanā, cha gehasitāni¹ somanassāni, cha nekkhammasitāni² somanassāni, cha gehasitāni domanassāni, cha

1. Gehassitāni (Ṭha)

2. Nekkhammassitāni (Ṭha)

nekkhammasitāni domanassāni, cha gehasitā upekkhā, cha nekkhammasitā upekkhā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave chattiṃsa vedanā. Katamañca bhikkhave aṭṭhasataṃ vedanā, atītā chattiṃsa vedanā, anāgatā chattiṃsa vedanā, paccuppannā chattiṃsa vedanā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave aṭṭhasataṃ vedanā. Ayaṃ bhikkhave aṭṭhasatapariyāyo dhammapariyāyoti. . Dutiyam.

3. Aññatarabhikkhusutta

271. Atha kho aññataro bhikkhu yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho so bhikkhu Bhagavantam etadavoca “katamā nu kho bhante vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti.

Tisso imā bhikkhu vedanā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā vuccanti bhikkhu vedanā. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo. Taṇhā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā. Phassanirodhā vedanānirodho. Ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Yaṃ vedanaṃ paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, ayaṃ vedanāya assādo. Yaṃ vedanā aniccā dukkhā vipariṇāmadhammā, ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavo. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇanti. . Tatiyam.

4. Pubbasutta

272. Pubbeva me bhikkhave sambodhā anabhisambuddhassa bodhisattasseva sato etadahosi “katamā nu kho vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bhikkhave etadahosi “tisso imā vedanā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā vuccanti vedanā. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo. Taṇhā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā -pa-. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇaṃ”ti. . Catuttham.

5. Ñāṇasutta

273. Imā vedanāti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādi. Ayaṃ vedanāsamudayo me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi -pa- āloko udapādi. Ayaṃ vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadāti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi -pa-. Ayaṃ vedanānirodhoti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi -pa-. Ayaṃ vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadāti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi -pa-. Ayaṃ vedanāya assādoti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu -pa-. Ayaṃ vedanāya ādīnavoti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu -pa-. Idaṃ kho nissaraṇanti me bhikkhave pubbe ananussutesu dhammesu cakkhum udapādi, ñāṇaṃ udapādi, paññā udapādi, vijjā udapādi, āloko udapādīti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sambahulabhikkhusutta

274. Atha kho sambahulā bhikkhū yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te bhikkhū Bhagavantaṃ etadavocum “katamā nu kho bhante vedanā, katamo vedanāsamudayo, katamā vedanāsamudagāminī paṭipadā, katamo vedanānirodho, katamā vedanānirodhagāminī paṭipadā, ko vedanāya assādo, ko ādīnavo, kiṃ nissaraṇaṃ”ti. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā vuccanti bhikkhave vedanā. Phassasamudayā vedanāsamudayo. Taṇhā vedanāsamudayagāminī paṭipadā. Phassanirodhā -pa-. Yo vedanāya chandarāgavinayo chandarāgappahānaṃ, idaṃ vedanāya nissaraṇanti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Paṭhamasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

275. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave

samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti, na me te bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu vā samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu vā brāhmaṇasammatā, na ca pana te āyasmanto sāmāññatthaṃ vā brahmaññatthaṃ vā diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharanti. Ye ca kho keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ pajānanti, te kho me bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā samaṇesu ceva samaṇasammatā brāhmaṇesu ca brāhmaṇasammatā, te ca panāyasmanto sāmāññatthañca brahmaññatthañca diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Dutiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

276. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā, Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā imāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ nappajānanti -pa-. Pajānanti -pa-. Sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Tatiyasamaṇabrāhmaṇasutta

277. Ye hi keci bhikkhave samaṇā vā brāhmaṇā vā vedanaṃ nappajānanti, vedanāsamudayaṃ nappajānanti, vedanānirodhaṃ nappajānanti, vedanānirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ nappajānanti -pa-. Pajānanti -pa-. Sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja viharantīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Suddhikasutta

278. Tisso imā bhikkhave vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā, imā kho bhikkhave tisso vedanāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Nirāmisasutta

279. Atthi bhikkhave sāmisa pīti, atthi nirāmisā pīti, atthi nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pīti, atthi sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ, atthi nirāmisāṃ sukhaṃ, atthi nirāmisā nirāmisataraṃ sukhaṃ, atthi sāmisa upekkhā, atthi nirāmisā upekkhā, atthi nirāmisā nirāmisatarā upekkhā, atthi sāmiso vimokkho, atthi nirāmisō vimokkho, atthi nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkho. Katamā ca bhikkhave sāmisa pīti. Pañcime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā -pa-. Kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmaguṇā. Yā kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati pīti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmisa pīti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā pīti. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhattaṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ dutiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā pīti.

Katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pīti. Yā kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato uppajjati pīti, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pīti.

Katamañca bhikkhave sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ. Pañcime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhuviññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā -pa- kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmūpasamhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmaguṇā. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmisaṃ sukhaṃ.

Katamañca bhikkhave nirāmisam sukham. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharati, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanaṃ cetaso ekodibhāvaṃ avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijaṃ pītisukhaṃ duttiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati, pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati sato ca sampajāno, sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharati, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisam sukham.

Katamañca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisataram sukham. Yaṃ kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato uppajjati sukhaṃ somanassaṃ, idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisataram sukham.

Katamā ca bhikkhave sāmisa upekkhā. Pañcime bhikkhave kāmaguṇā. Katame pañca, cakkhuvīññeyyā rūpā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kamūpasamhitā rajanīyā -pa- kāyaviññeyyā phoṭṭhabbā iṭṭhā kantā manāpā piyarūpā kāmupasaṃhitā rajanīyā. Ime kho bhikkhave pañca kāmaguṇā. Yā kho bhikkhave ime pañca kāmaguṇe paṭicca uppajjati upekkhā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave sāmisa upekkhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā upekkhā. Idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsatipārisuddhiṃ catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharati, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā upekkhā.

Katamā ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā upekkhā. Yā kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato uppajjati upekkhā, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisatarā upekkhā.

Katamo ca bhikkhave sāmiso vimokkho. Rūpappaṭisaṃyutto vimokkho sāmiso vimokkho.

Katamo ca bhikkhave nirāmisō vimokkho. Arūpappaṭisaṃyutto vimokkho nirāmisō vimokkho.

Katamo ca bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkho. Yo kho bhikkhave khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno rāgā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato dosā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato mohā cittaṃ vimuttaṃ paccavekkhato uppajjati vimokkho, ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave nirāmisā nirāmisataro vimokkhoti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Aṭṭhasatapariyāyavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Sīvaka Aṭṭhasataṃ Bhikkhu, Pubbe Ñāṇaṃca Bhikkhunā.
Samaṇabrāhmaṇā tīṇi, Suddhikaṇṇa Nirāmisanti.

Vedanāsaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

3. Mātugāmasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamapeyyālavagga

1. Mātugāmasutta

280. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo ekanta-amanāpo hoti purisassa. Katamehi pañcahi, na ca rūpavā hoti, na ca bhogavā hoti, na ca sīlavā hoti, alaso ca hoti, pajañcassa na labhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo ekanta-amanāpo hoti purisassa. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo ekantamanāpo hoti purisassa. Katamehi pañcahi, rūpavā ca hoti, bhogavā ca hoti, sīlavā ca hoti, dakkho ca hoti analaso, pajañcassa labhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato mātugāmo ekantamanāpo hoti purisassāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Purisasutta

281. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekanta-amanāpo hoti mātugāmassa. Katamehi pañcahi, na ca rūpavā hoti, na ca bhogavā hoti, na ca sīlavā hoti, alaso ca hoti, pajañcassa na labhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekanta-amanāpo hoti mātugāmassa. Pañcahi bhikkhave aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekantamanāpo hoti mātugāmassa. Katamehi pañcahi, rūpavā ca hoti, bhogavā ca hoti, sīlavā ca hoti, dakkho ca hoti analaso, pajañcassa labhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi aṅgehi samannāgato puriso ekantamanāpo hoti mātugāmassāti. . Dutiyam.

3. Āveṇikadukkhassutta

282. Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa āveṇikāni dukkhāni, yāni mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi. Katamāni pañca, idha

bhikkhave mātugāmo daharova samāno patikulaṃ gacchati, nātakehi vinā hoti, idaṃ bhikkhave mātugāmassa paṭhamāṃ āveṇikāṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mātugāmo utunī hoti, idaṃ bhikkhave mātugāmassa dutiyaṃ āveṇikāṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mātugāmo gabbhinī hoti, idaṃ bhikkhave mātugāmassa tatiyaṃ āveṇikāṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mātugāmo vijāyati, idaṃ bhikkhave mātugāmassa catutthaṃ āveṇikāṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi. Puna caparaṃ bhikkhave mātugāmo purisassa pāricariyaṃ upeti, idaṃ kho bhikkhave mātugāmassa pañcamaṃ āveṇikāṃ dukkhaṃ, yaṃ mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehi. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa āveṇikāni dukkhāni, yāni mātugāmo paccanubhoti aññatreva purisehīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Tīhidhammehisutta

283. Tīhi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi tīhi, idha bhikkhave mātugāmo pubbaṇhasamayaṃ maccheramalapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, majjhanhikasamayaṃ issāpariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati, sāyanhasamayaṃ kāmarāgapariyuṭṭhitena cetasā agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. Imehi kho bhikkhave tīhi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo yebhuyyena kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjatīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Kodhanasutta

284. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante mātugāmaṃ passāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjantaṃ, katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato

mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati”ti.

Pañcahi kho Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti, anottappī ca hoti, kodhano ca hoti, duppañño ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Upanāhīsutta

285. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti, anottappī ca hoti, upanāhī ca hoti, duppañño ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. . Chaṭṭhāṃ.

7. Issukīsutta

286. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti, anottappī ca hoti, issukī ca hoti, duppañño ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. . Sattamāṃ.

8. Maccharīsutta

287. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti, anottappī ca hoti, maccharī ca hoti, duppañño ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha

pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa- apāyaṃ duggatiṃ
vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjatīti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Aticārīsutta

288. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa-
apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi,
assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti, anottappī ca hoti, aticārī ca hoti, duppañño
ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo
-pa- upapajjatīti. . Navamāṃ.

10. Dussīlasutta

289. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa-
nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti,
anottappī ca hoti, dussīlo ca hoti, duppañño ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha
pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa- nirayaṃ upapajjatīti. .
Dasamāṃ.

11. Appassutasutta

290. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa-
nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti,
anottappī ca hoti, appassuto ca hoti, duppañño ca hoti. Imehi kho
Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa- nirayaṃ
upapajjatīti. . Ekādasamāṃ.

12. Kusītasutta

291. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa-
nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti,
anottappī ca hoti, kusīto ca hoti, duppañño ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha
pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ
nirayaṃ upapajjatīti. . Dvādasamāṃ.

13. Muṭṭhassatisutta

292. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa-nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, assaddho ca hoti, ahiriko ca hoti, anottappī ca hoti, muṭṭhassati ca hoti, duppañño ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa- nirayaṃ upapajjatīti. . Terasamaṃ.

14. Pañcaverasutta

293. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo -pa-nirayaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, paṇātipātī ca hoti, adinnādāyī ca hoti, kāmesumicchācārī ca hoti, musāvādī ca hoti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhāyī ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇaṃ apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjatīti. . Cuddasamaṃ.

Paṭhamapeyyālavaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Mātugāmo Puriso ca, Āveṇikā Tidhammo ca¹.
Kodhano Upanāhī ca, Issukī Maccharena ca.
Aticārī ca Dussīlo, Appassuto ca Kusīto.
Muṭṭhassati Pañcaveraṃ, kaṇhapakkhe pakāsito.

2. Dutiyapeyyālavagga

1. Akkodhanasutta

294. Atha kho āyasmā Anuruddho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Anuruddho Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “idhāhaṃ bhante mātugāmaṃ passāmi dibbena cakkhunā visuddhena

1. Dve manāpāmanāpāca, āveṇikā tīhi Anuruddho (sabbattha)

atikkantamānusakena kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantaṃ, katihi nu kho bhante dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati”ti.

Pañcahi kho Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, saddho ca hoti, hirimā ca hoti, ottappī ca hoti, akkodhano ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. .
Paṭhamam.

2. Anupanāhīsutta

295. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, saddho ca hoti, hirimā ca hoti, ottappī ca hoti, anupanāhī ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. .
Dutiyam.

3. Anissukīsutta

296. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, saddho ca hoti, hirimā ca hoti, ottappī ca hoti, anissukī ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti -pa-. . Tatiyam.

4. Amaccharīsutta

297. Amaccharī ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti -pa-. . Catuttham.

5. Anaticārīsutta

298. Anaticārī ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti -pa-. . Pañcamam.

6. Susīlasutta

299. Sīlavā ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti -pa-. . Chaṭṭham.

7. Bahussutasutta

300. Bahussuto ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti -pa-. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Āraddhavīriyasutta

301. Āraddhavīriyo ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti -pa-. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Upaṭṭhitassatisutta

302. Upaṭṭhitassati ca hoti, paññavā ca hoti -pa-. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇaṃ sugatimaṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjatīti. . Navamaṃ. . Ime aṭṭha suttanta-saṅkhepā.

10. Pañcasīlasutta

303. Pañcahi Anuruddha dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇaṃ sugatimaṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Katamehi pañcahi, pāṇātipātā paṭivirato ca hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato ca hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato ca hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato ca hoti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato ca hoti. Imehi kho Anuruddha pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇaṃ sugatimaṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjatīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Dutiya-peyyālavaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Dutiye ca¹ Akkodhano, Anupanāhī Anissukī.

Amaccharī Anaticārī, Sīlavā ca Bahussuto.

Vīriyaṃ Sati Sīlaṃ ca, sukkapakkhe pakāsito.

1. Anuruddho (sabbattha)

3. Balavagga

1. Visāradasutta

304. Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. Katamāni pañca, rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ ñātibalaṃ puttabalaṃ sīlabalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balāni. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato mātugāmo visārado agāraṃ ajjhāvasatīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Pasayhasutta

305. Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. Katamāni pañca, rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ ñātibalaṃ puttabalaṃ sīlabalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balāni. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato mātugāmo sāmikaṃ pasayha agāraṃ ajjhāvasatīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Abhibhuyyasutta

306. Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. Katamāni pañca, rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ ñātibalaṃ puttabalaṃ sīlabalaṃ. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balāni. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi balehi samannāgato mātugāmo sāmikaṃ abhibhuyya vattatīti. . Tatiyam.

4. Ekasutta

307. Ekena ca kho bhikkhave balena samannāgato puriso mātugāmaṃ abhibhuyya vattati. Katamena ekena balena. Issariyabalena abhibhūtaṃ mātugāmaṃ neva rūpabalaṃ tāyati, na bhogabalaṃ tāyati, na ñātibalaṃ tāyati, na puttabalaṃ tāyati, na sīlabalaṃ tāyatīti. . Catuttham.

5. Aṅgasutta

308. Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. Katamāni pañca, rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ ñātibalaṃ puttabalaṃ sīlabalaṃ. Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti na ca bhogabalena, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti.

Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca, na ca ñātibalena, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca, na ca puttabalena, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca puttabalena ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca puttabalena ca, na ca sīlabalena, evaṃ so tenaṅgena aparipūro hoti. Yato ca kho bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalena ca samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca puttabalena ca sīlabalena ca, evaṃ so tenaṅgena paripūro hoti. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balānīti. . Pañcamam.

6. Nāsentisutta

309. Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. Katamāni pañca, rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ ñātibalāṃ puttabalaṃ sīlabalaṃ. Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti, na ca sīlabalena, nāsenteva naṃ, kule na vāsentī. Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti, bhogabalena ca, na ca sīlabalena, nāsenteva naṃ, kule na vāsentī. Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca, ñātibalena ca, na ca sīlabalena, nāsenteva naṃ, kule na vāsentī. Rūpabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti bhogabalena ca ñātibalena ca, puttabalena ca, na ca sīlabalena, nāsenteva naṃ, kule na vāsentī.

Sīlabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti, na ca rūpabalena, vāsenteva naṃ kule, na nāsenti. Sīlabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti, na ca bhogabalena, vāsenteva naṃ kule, na nāsenti. Sīlabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti, na ca ñātibalena, vāsenteva naṃ kule, na nāsenti. Sīlabalena ca bhikkhave mātugāmo samannāgato hoti, na ca puttabalena, vāsenteva naṃ kule, na nāsenti. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātugāmassa balānīti. . Chattham.

7. Hetusutta

310. Pañcimāni bhikkhave mātugāmassa balāni. Katamāni pañca, rūpabalaṃ bhogabalaṃ ñātibalaṃ puttabalaṃ sīlabalaṃ. Na bhikkhave mātugāmo rūpabalahetu vā bhogabalahetu vā ñātibalahetu vā puttabalahetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati, sīlabalahetu kho bhikkhave mātugāmo kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjati. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca mātuvāmassa balānīti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Ṭhānasutta

311. Pañcimāni bhikkhave ṭhānāni dullabhāni akatapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Katamāni pañca, patirūpe kule jāyeyyanti, idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gaccheyyanti, idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyanti, idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvasantī puttavatī assanti, idaṃ bhikkhave catutthaṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvasantī puttavatī samānā sāmikaṃ abhibhuyya vatteyyanti, idaṃ bhikkhave pañcamāṃ ṭhānaṃ dullabhaṃ akatapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca ṭhānāni dullabhāni akatapuññaṇa mātugāmenāti.

Pañcimāni bhikkhave ṭhānāni sulabhāni katapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Katamāni pañca, patirūpe kule jāyeyyanti, idaṃ bhikkhave paṭhamāṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabhaṃ katapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gaccheyyanti, idaṃ bhikkhave dutiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabhaṃ katapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvaseyyanti, idaṃ bhikkhave tatiyaṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabhaṃ katapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ ajjhāvasantī puttavatī assanti, idaṃ bhikkhave catutthaṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabhaṃ katapuññaṇa mātugāmena. Patirūpe kule jāyitvā patirūpaṃ kulaṃ gantvā asapatti agāraṃ

ajjhāvasantī puttavatī samānā sāmikaṃ abhibhuyya vatteyyanti, idaṃ bhikkhave pañcamāṃ ṭhānaṃ sulabbhaṃ katapuññaṃ mātuḡāmena. Imāni kho bhikkhave pañca ṭhānāni sulabbhāni katapuññaṃ mātuḡāmenāti. .
Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Pañcasīlavisaṛadasutta

312. Pañcahi bhikkhave dhammehi samannāgato mātuḡāmo visaṛado agāraṃ ajjhāvasati. Katamehi pañcahi, paṇātipātā paṭivirato ca hoti, adinnādānā paṭivirato ca hoti, kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato ca hoti, musāvādā paṭivirato ca hoti, surāmerayamajjappamādaṭṭhānā paṭivirato ca hoti. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi dhammehi samannāgato mātuḡāmo visaṛado agāraṃ ajjhāvasatīti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Vaḍḍhīsutta

313. Pañcahi bhikkhave vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhamānā ariyasāvikā ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā vaḍḍhati, sārādāyini ca hoti varādāyini ca kāyassa. Katamehi pañcahi, saddhāya vaḍḍhati, sīlena vaḍḍhati, sutena vaḍḍhati, cāgena vaḍḍhati, paññāya vaḍḍhati. Imehi kho bhikkhave pañcahi vaḍḍhīhi vaḍḍhamānā ariyasāvikā ariyāya vaḍḍhiyā vaḍḍhati, sārādāyini ca hoti varādāyini ca kāyassāti.

Saddhāya sīlena ca yādha vaḍḍhati,
Paññāya cāgena sutena cūbhayaṃ.
Sā tādisī silavatī upāsikā,
Ādīyati sāramidheva attanoti.

Dasamaṃ.

Balavaggo tatiyo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Visāradā Pasayha Abhibhuyya, Ekaṃ Aṅgena pañcamāṃ.
Nāsenti Hetu Ṭhānañca, Visaṛado Vaḍḍhinā dasāti.

Mātuḡāmasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

4. Jambukhādakaśaṃyutta

1. Nibbānapañhāsutta

314. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Magadhesu viharati Nālakagāmake. Atha kho Jambukhādako paribbājako yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Jambukhādako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

“Nibbānaṃ nibbānaṃ”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho āvuso nibbānanti. Yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo, idaṃ vuccati “nibbānaṃ”ti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi sammāsaṅkappo sammāvācā sammākammanto sammā-ājīvo sammāvāyāmo sammāsati sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Arahattapañhāsutta

315. “Arahattaṃ arahattaṃ”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho āvuso arahattanti. Yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo, idaṃ vuccati “arahattaṃ”ti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyāti.

Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa arahattassa sacchikiriyāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Dutiyaṃ.

3. Dhammavādīpañhāsutta

316. Ke nu kho āvuso Sāriputta loke dhammavādino, ke loke suppaṭipannā, ke loke Sugatāti. Ye kho āvuso rāgappahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, dosappahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, mohappahānāya dhammaṃ desenti, te loke dhammavādino. Ye kho āvuso rāgassa pahānāya paṭipannā, dosassa pahānāya paṭipannā, mohassa pahānāya paṭipannā, te loke suppaṭipannā. Yesaṃ kho āvuso rāgo pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo, doso pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo, moho pahīno ucchinnamūlo tālāvatthukato anabhāvaṃkato āyatim anuppādadhammo, te loke Sugatāti.

Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa rāgassa dosassa mohassa pahānāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Kimatthiyasutta

317. Kimatthiyaṃ āvuso Sāriputta samaṇe Gotame brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. Dukkhaṃ kho āvuso pariññatthaṃ Bhagavati brahmacariyaṃ vussatīti. Atthi paṇāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariññāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariññāyāti. Katamo paṇāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariññāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa dukkhaṃ pariññāyāti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariññāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa dukkhaṃ pariññāyāti, alaṅca paṇāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Assāsappattasutta

318. “Assāsappatto assāsappatto”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho āvuso assāsappatto hotīti. Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayaṅca atthaṅgamaṅca assādaṅca ādīnavaṅca nissaraṇaṅca yathābhūtaṃ pajānāti. Ettāvatā kho āvuso assāsappatto hotīti. Atthi paṇāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Katamo paṇāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa assāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti, alaṅca paṇāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Paramassāsappattasutta

319. “Paramassāsappatto paramassāsappatto”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati. Kittāvatā nu kho āvuso paramassāsappatto hotīti.

Yato kho āvuso bhikkhu channaṃ phassāyatanānaṃ samudayañca atthaṅgamañca assādañca ādīnavañca nissaraṇaṃ yathābhūtaṃ viditvā anupādāvimutto hoti, ettāvata kho āvuso paramassāsappatto hotīti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Katamo pana āvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo. Ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa paramassāsassa sacchikiriyāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Vedanāpañhāsutta

320. “Vedanā vedanā”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso vedanāti. Tisso imāvuso vedanā. Katamā tisso, sukhā vedanā dukkhā vedanā adukkhamasukhā vedanā. Imā kho āvuso tisso vedanāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāyāti. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etāsaṃ tissannaṃ vedanānaṃ pariññāyāti. Alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Āsavapañhāsutta

321. “Āsavo āsavo”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamo nu kho āvuso āsavoti. Tayo me āvuso

āsavā, kāmāsavo bhavāsavo avijjāsavo. Ime kho āvuso tayo āsavāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāyāti. Katamo āvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etesaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etesaṃ āsavānaṃ pahānāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Avijjāpañhāsutta

322. “Avijjā avijjā”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso avijjāti. Yaṃ kho āvuso dukkhe aññāṇaṃ, dukkhasamudaye aññāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhe aññāṇaṃ, dukkhanirodhagāminīyā paṭipadāya aññāṇaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccatāvuso avijjāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etissā avijjāya pahānāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo. Ayaṃ paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etissā avijjāya pahānāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Navamam.

10. Taṇhāpañhāsutta

323. “Taṇhā taṇhā”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamā nu kho āvuso taṇhāti. Tisso imā āvuso taṇhā, kāmataṇhā bhavataṇhā vibhavataṇhā. Imā kho āvuso tisso taṇhāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ taṇhānaṃ pahānāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etāsaṃ taṇhānaṃ pahānāyāti.

Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ taṇhānaṃ pahānāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ taṇhānaṃ pahānāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etesaṃ taṇhānaṃ pahānāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etesaṃ taṇhānaṃ pahānāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Oghapañhāsutta

324. “Ogho ogho”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamo nu kho āvuso oghoti. Cattārome āvuso oghā, kāmogho bhavogho diṭṭhogho avijjogho. Ime kho āvuso cattāro oghāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānaṃ pahānāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānaṃ pahānāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānaṃ pahānāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ oghānaṃ pahānāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānaṃ pahānāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etesaṃ oghānaṃ pahānāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

12. Upādānapañhāsutta

325. “Upādānaṃ upādānaṃ”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho āvuso upādānanti. Cattārimāni āvuso upādānāni, kāmupādānaṃ diṭṭhupādānaṃ sīlabbatupādānaṃ attavādupādānaṃ. Imāni kho āvuso cattāri upādānānīti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ upādānānaṃ pahānāyāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ upādānānaṃ pahānāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ upādānānaṃ pahānāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ upādānānaṃ pahānāya.

Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etesaṃ upādānānaṃ pahāṇāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etesaṃ upādānānaṃ pahāṇāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Dvādasamaṃ.

13. Bhavapañhāsutta

326. “Bhavo bhavo”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamo nu kho āvuso bhavoti. Tayo me āvuso bhavā, kāmabhavo rūpabhavo arūpabhavo. Ime kho āvuso tayo bhavāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ bhavānaṃ pariññāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ bhavānaṃ pariññāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ bhavānaṃ pariññāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ bhavānaṃ pariññāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etesaṃ bhavānaṃ pariññāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etesaṃ bhavānaṃ pariññāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Terasamaṃ.

14. Dukkhapañhāsutta

327. “Dukkhaṃ dukkhaṇ”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho āvuso dukkhanti. Tisso imā āvuso dukkhatā, dukkhadukkhatā saṅkhāradukkhatā vipariṇāmadukkhatā. Imā kho āvuso tisso dukkhatāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ dukkhatānaṃ pariññāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etesaṃ dukkhatānaṃ pariññāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etesaṃ dukkhatānaṃ pariññāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etesaṃ dukkhatānaṃ pariññāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etesaṃ dukkhatānaṃ pariññāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etesaṃ dukkhatānaṃ pariññāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Cuddasamaṃ.

15. Sakkāyapañhāsutta

328. “Sakkāyo sakkāyo”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamo nu kho āvuso sakkāyoti. Pañcime āvuso upādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatā. Seyyathidaṃ, rūpupādānakkhandho vedanupādānakkhandho saññupādānakkhandho saṅkhārūpādānakkhandho viññāṇupādānakkhandho. Ime kho āvuso pañcupādānakkhandhā sakkāyo vutto Bhagavatāti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa pariññāyāti. Atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa pariññāyāti. Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa pariññāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa sakkāyassa pariññāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa pariññāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa sakkāyassa pariññāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Pannarasamaṃ.

16. Dukkarapañhāsutta

329. Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkaranti. Pabbajjā kho āvuso imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkarāti. Pabbajitena panāvuso kiṃ dukkaranti. Pabbajitena kho āvuso abhirati dukkarāti. Abhiratena panāvuso kiṃ dukkaranti. Abhiratena kho āvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipatti dukkarāti. Kīvaciraṃ panāvuso dhammānudhammapaṭipanno bhikkhu araham assāti. . Naṇḍasamaṃ.

Jambukhādakaṣaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Nibbānaṃ Arahattaṅga, Dhammavādī Kimatthiyaṃ.
Assāso Paramassāso, Vedanā Āsavāvijjā.
Taṇhā Oghā Upādānaṃ, Bhavo Dukkhaṅga Sakkāyo.
Imasmiṃ dhammavinaye Dukkharanti.

5. Sāmaṇḍakasamyutta

1. Sāmaṇḍakasutta

330. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sāriputto Vajjīsu viharati Ukkacelāyaṃ Gaṅgāya nadiyā tīre. Atha kho Sāmaṇḍako¹ paribbājako yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Sāmaṇḍako paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

“Nibbānaṃ nibbānaṃ”ti āvuso Sāriputta vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho āvuso nibbānanti. Yo kho āvuso rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo, idaṃ vuccati “nibbānaṃ”ti. Atthi panāvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti. atthi kho āvuso maggo, atthi paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti.

Katamo panāvuso maggo, katamā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Ayameva kho āvuso ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhī. Ayaṃ kho āvuso maggo, ayaṃ paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāyāti. Bhaddako āvuso maggo, bhaddikā paṭipadā etassa nibbānassa sacchikiriyāya, alaṅca panāvuso Sāriputta appamādayāti. . Paṭhamam.

(Yathā Jambukhādakasamyuttaṃ, tathā vitthāretabbaṃ.)

1. Sāmaṇḍakāni (Sī)

2. Dukkarasutta

331. Kiṃ nu kho āvuso Sāriputta imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkaranti. Pabbajjā kho āvuso imasmiṃ dhammavinaye dukkarāti. Pabbajitena paṇāvuso kiṃ dukkaranti. Pabbajitena kho āvuso abhirati dukkarāti. Abhiratena paṇāvuso kiṃ dukkaranti. Abhiratena kho āvuso dhammānudhammappaṭipatti dukkarāti. Kīvaciraṃ paṇāvuso dhammānudhammappaṭipanno bhikkhu araham assāti. Naciraṃ āvusoti. . Soḷasamaṃ.

Purimakasadisaraṃ uddānaṃ.

Sāmaṇḍakasamhyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

6. Moggallānasamyutta

1. Paṭhamajhānapāñhāsutta

332. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno Sāvatthiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tatra kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno bhikkhū āmantesi “āvuso bhikkhave”ti. “Āvuso”ti kho te bhikkhū āyasmato Mahāmoggallānassa paccassosum. Āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Idha mayhaṃ āvuso rahogatassa paṭisallīnassa evaṃ cetaso parivitakko udapādi “paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ”ti vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho paṭhamāṃ jhānanti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ vuccati paṭhamā jhānaṃ”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi, tassa mayhaṃ āvuso iminā vihārena viharato kāmasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ pamādo, paṭhame jhāne cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi, paṭhame jhāne cittaṃ ekodiṃ karohi¹, paṭhame jhāne cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukhaṃ paṭhamāṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsim. Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Satthārānuggahito sāvako mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti, mamaṃ taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Satthārānuggahito sāvako mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Dutiyajhānapaṇhāsutta

333. “Dutiyam jhānam dutiyam jhānan”ti vuccati, katamam nu kho dutiyam jhānanti. Tassa mayham āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, idam vuccati dutiyam jhānan”ti. So khvāham āvuso vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharāmi, tassa mayham āvuso iminā viharena viharato vitakkasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa dutiyam jhānam pamādo, dutiye jhāne cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi, dutiye jhāne cittaṃ ekodim karohi, dutiye jhāne cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāham āvuso aparena samayena vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā ajjhataṃ sampasādanam cetaso ekodibhāvam avitakkaṃ avicāraṃ samādhijam pītisukham dutiyam jhānam upasampajja vihasim. Yam hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Satthārānuggahito sāvako mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti, mamaṃ taṃ sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Satthārānuggahito sāvako mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti. . Dutiyam.

3. Tatiyajhānapaṇhāsutta

334. “Tatiyam jhānam tatiyam jhānan”ti vuccati, katamam nu kho tatiyam jhānanti. Tassa mayham āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharati, sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedeti, yam taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti ‘upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī’ti, tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharati, idam vuccati tatiyam jhānan”ti. So khvāham āvuso pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi, sato ca sampajāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi, yam taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharāmi, tassa mayham āvuso iminā viharena viharato pītisahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ pamādo, tatiye jhāne cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi, tatiye jhāne cittaṃ ekodiṃ karohi, tatiye jhāne cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena pītiyā ca virāgā upekkhako ca viharāmi, sato ca sampajjāno sukhañca kāyena paṭisaṃvedemi. Yaṃ taṃ ariyā ācikkhanti “upekkhako satimā sukhavihārī”ti, tatiyaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsiṃ. Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya -pa- mahābhiññataṃ pattoti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Catutthajhānapañhāsutta

335. “Catutthaṃ jhānaṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ”ti vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho catutthaṃ jhānanti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharati, idaṃ vuccati catutthaṃ jhānaṃ”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja viharāmi, tassa mayhaṃ āvuso iminā vihārena viharato suhasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa catutthaṃ jhānaṃ pamādo catutthe jhāne cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi, catutthe jhāne cittaṃ ekodiṃ karohi, catutthe jhāne cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena sukhassa ca pahānā dukkhassa ca pahānā pubbeva somanassadomanassānaṃ atthaṅgamā adukkhamasukhaṃ upekkhāsati pārisuddhiṃ catutthaṃ jhānaṃ upasampajja vihāsiṃ. Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya -pa- mahābhiññataṃ pattoti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Ākāsānañcāyatanapañhāsutta

336. “Ākāsānañcāyatanam ākāsānañcāyatanam”ti vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho ākāsānañcāyatananti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi

Atha kho mañi āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamtivā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa ākāśānañcāyatanam pamādo, ākāśānañcāyatane cittaṃ saṅṭhapehi, ākāśānañcāyatane cittaṃ ekodim karoḥi, ākāśānañcāyatane cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso rūpaśāññānaṃ samatikkamā paṭighasaññānaṃ atthaṅgamā nānattasaññānaṃ amanasikārā “ananto ākāso”ti ākāśānañcāyatanam upasampajja vihāsim. Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya -pa- mahābhiiññataṃ pattoti. . Pañcamam.

337. “Viññāṇañcāyatanam viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ”ti vuccati, katamaṃ nu kho viññāṇañcāyatanti. Tassa mayham āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākāśañcāyatanam samatikkamma ‘anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ’ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharati, idaṃ vuccati viññāṇañcāyatanaṃ”ti. So khvāham āvuso sabbaso ākāśañcāyatanam samatikkamma “anantaṃ viññāṇaṃ”ti viññāṇañcāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi, tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato ākāśañcāyatanaśahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamtivā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa viññāṇaṇcāyatanaṃ pamādo, viññāṇaṇcāyatane cittaṃ saṅṭhapehi, viññāṇaṇcāyatane cittaṃ ekodim karohi, viññāṇaṇcāyatane cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso ākāśaṇaṇcāyatanaṃ samatikkamma “anantaṃ

viññāṇaṇ”ti viññāṇaṇcāyatanam upasampajja vihāsim. Yaṁ hi taṁ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya -pa- mahābhiññataṁ pattoti. . Chaṭṭhaṁ.

7. Ākiñcaññāyatanapañhāsutta

338. “Ākiñcaññāyatanam ākiñcaññāyatanan”ti vuccati, katamam nu kho ākiñcaññāyatananti. Tassa mayham āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, idam vuccati ākiñcaññāyatanan”ti. So khvāham āvuso sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi, tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato viññāṇaṇcāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṁ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa ākiñcaññāyatanam pamādo, ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṁ saṇṭhapehi, ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṁ ekodim karohi, ākiñcaññāyatane cittaṁ samādahā”ti. So khvāham āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanam samatikkamma “natthi kiñcī”ti ākiñcaññāyatanam upasampajja vihāsim. Yaṁ hi taṁ āvuso sammā vadamāno vadeyya -pa- mahābhiññataṁ pattoti. . Sattamaṁ.

8. Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanapañhāsutta

339. “Nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam nevasaññānāsaññāyatanan”ti vuccati, katamam nu kho nevasaññānāsaññāyatananti. Tassa mayham āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharati, idam vuccati nevasaññānāsaññāyatanan”ti. So khvāham āvuso sabbaso ākiñcaññāyatanam samatikkamma nevasaññānāsaññāyatanam upasampajja viharāmi, tassa mayham āvuso iminā vihārena viharato ākiñcaññāyatanasahagatā saññāmanasikārā samudācaranti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca
 “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ pamādo,
 nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi, nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṃ
 ekodim̐ karohi, nevasaññānāsaññāyatane cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So khvāhaṃ
 āvuso aparena samayena sabbaso ākiṇcaññāyatanaṃ samatikkamma
 nevasaññānāsaññāyatanaṃ upasampajja vihāsim̐. Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā
 vadamāno vadeyya -pa- mahābhiññataṃ pattoti. . Aṭṭhamāṃ.

9. Animittapañhāsutta

340. “Animitto cetosamādhī animitto cetosamādhī”ti vuccati, katamo nu
 kho animitto cetosamādhīti. Tassa mayhaṃ āvuso etadahosi “idha bhikkhu
 sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhim̐ upasampajja
 viharati, ayaṃ vuccati animitto cetosamādhī”ti. So khvāhaṃ āvuso
 sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittaṃ cetosamādhim̐ upasampajja
 viharāmi, tassa mayhaṃ āvuso iminā vihārena viharato nimittānusāri
 viññāṇaṃ hoti.

Atha kho maṃ āvuso Bhagavā iddhiyā upasaṅkamitvā etadavoca
 “Moggallāna Moggallāna mā brāhmaṇa animittaṃ cetosamādhim̐ pamādo,
 animitte cetosamādhismim̐ cittaṃ saṇṭhapehi, animitte cetosamādhismim̐
 cittaṃ ekodim̐ karohi, animitte cetosamādhismim̐ cittaṃ samādahā”ti. So
 khvāhaṃ āvuso aparena samayena sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittaṃ
 cetosamādhim̐ upasampajja vihāsim̐. Yaṃ hi taṃ āvuso sammā vadamāno
 vadeyya “Sattthārānuggahito sāvako mahābhiññataṃ patto”ti. Mamaṃ taṃ
 sammā vadamāno vadeyya “Sattthārānuggahito sāvako mahābhiññataṃ
 patto”ti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Sakkasutta

341. Atha kho āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno seyyathāpi nāma balavā puriso
 samīñjitaṃ vā bāhaṃ pasāreyya, pasāritaṃ vā bāhaṃ samīñjeyya, evameva
 Jetavane antarahito devesu tāvatimsesu

pāturahosi. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo pañcahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ yenayasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Sādhū kho Devānaminda Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ¹ hoti, Buddhasaraṇagamaṇahetu² kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhū kho Devānaminda dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti, dhammasaraṇagamaṇahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhū kho Devānaminda saṃghasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti, saṃghasaraṇagamaṇahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti, Buddhasaraṇagamaṇahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti, dhammasaraṇagamaṇahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna saṃgha -pa- sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo chahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo sattahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo asītiyā devatāsahashehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Sādhū kho Devānaminda Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti, Buddhasaraṇagamaṇahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhū kho Devānaminda dhammasaraṇagamaṇaṃ hoti,

1. Buddhaṃ saraṇagamaṇaṃ (Sī)

2. Buddhaṃ saraṇagamaṇahetu (Sī)

dhammasaraṇagamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhū kho Devānaminda saṃghasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti, saṃghasaraṇagamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna Buddhasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti, Buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti. Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna dhammasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti -pa-. Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna saṃghasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti, saṃghasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo pañcahi devatāsatehi saddhim yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi, ekamantaṃ ṭhitāṃ kho Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Sādhū kho Devānaminda Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti, Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko chipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṃgho ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato

sāvakaśaṃgho ñāyappaṭiṭṭhāno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho sāmīcippaṭiṭṭhāno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa”ti, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “itipi so -pa- Sathā devamanussānaṃ Buddhho Bhagavā”ti, Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavato dhammo -pa- paccattaṃ vedītabbo viññūhī”ti dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallānaṃ saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “suppaṭiṭṭhāno Bhagavato sāvakaśaṃgho -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa”ti, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi -pa- samādhisaṃvattanikehi, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo chahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo sattahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo asītiyā devatāsahashehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Sādhū kho Devānaminda Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti, Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo -pa- paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho -pa- anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassa”ti, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi -pa- samādhisaṃvattanikehi, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti, Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanam hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo -pa- paccattam veditabbo viññūhi”ti, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanam hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṃgho -pa- anuttaram puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇḍehi -pa- samādhisaṃvattanikehi, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjantīti.

Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo pañcahi devatāsatehi saddhim yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami -pa- ekamantaṃ ṭhitam kho Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Sādhū kho Devānaminda Buddhasaraṇagamanam hoti, Buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda dhammasaraṇagamanam hoti, dhammasaraṇagamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bheda param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda saṃghasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti,
 saṃghasaraṇagamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa
 bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve
 dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti dībbena āyunaṃ dībbena vaṇṇena dībbena
 sukhena dībbena yasena dībbena ādhipateyyena dībbehi rūpehi dībbehi
 saddehi dībbehi gandhehi dībbehi rasehi dībbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna Buddhasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti,
 Buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā
 kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe
 deve dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti dībbena āyunaṃ -pa- dībbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna dhammasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti -pa-.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna saṃghasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti,
 saṃghasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā
 kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe
 deve dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti dībbena āyunaṃ dībbena vaṇṇena dībbena
 sukhena dībbena yasena dībbena ādhipateyyena dībbehi rūpehi dībbehi
 saddehi dībbehi gandhehi dībbehi rasehi dībbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo chahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha
 kho Sakko Devānamindo sattahi devatāsatehi -pa-. Atha kho Sakko
 Devānamindo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko
 Devānamindo asītiyā devatāsahashehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno
 tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtva āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā
 ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tñitaṃ kho Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ āyasmā
 Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Sādhū kho Devānaminda Buddhasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti,
 Buddhasaraṇagamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa
 bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve
 dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti dībbena āyunaṃ -pa- dībbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda dhammasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti -pa-.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda saṃghasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti, saṃghasaraṇagamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunaṃ dibbena vaṇṇenā dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbhehi.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna Buddhasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti -pa-. Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna dhammasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti -pa-. Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna saṃghasaraṇagamanāṃ hoti, saṃghasaraṇagamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunaṃ dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbhehi.

Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo pañcahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ yenayasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ tṭhitaṃ kho Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Sādhū kho Devānaminda Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti, Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi tṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunaṃ -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo -pa- paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti -pa-.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakaṃghe -pa- lokassā”ti, saṃghe

aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti -pa-.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanāṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi -pa- samādhisaṃvattanikehi, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dībbena āyuna -pa- dībbehi phoṭṭhabbehīti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna Buddhē aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Sattā devamanussānaṃ Buddhō Bhagavā”ti, Buddhē aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dībbena āyuna -pa- dībbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo -pa- paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dībbena āyuna -pa- dībbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallānaṃ saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanāṃ hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho -pa- lokassā”ti, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti -pa-.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanāṃ hoti akhaṇḍehi -pa- samādhisaṃvattanikehi, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dībbena āyuna -pa- dībbehi phoṭṭhabbehīti.

Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo chahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo sattahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo aṭṭhahi devatāsatehi saddhiṃ -pa-. Atha kho Sakko Devānamindo asītiyā devatāsahashehi saddhiṃ yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Ekamantaṃ ṭhitaṃ kho Sakkaṃ Devānamindaṃ āyasmā Mahāmoggallāno etadavoca—

Sādhū kho Devānaminda Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā”ti, Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunaṃ dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipeyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī”ti, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunaṃ -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇaṃ hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā esa Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamaṇahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti,

te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho Devānaminda ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇḍehi acchiddehi asabalehi akammāsehi bhujissehi viññuppasatthehi aparāmaṭṭhehi samādhisaṃvattanikehi, ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanahetu kho Devānaminda evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi dibbehi gandhehi dibbehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehīti.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanam hoti “itipi so Bhagavā -pa- Satthā devamanussānam Buddhō Bhagavā”ti, Buddhhe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanam hoti “svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo -pa- paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhi”ti, dhamme aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanam hoti “suppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvaka-saṃgho -pa- anuttaraṃ puñṇakkhettaṃ lokassā”ti, saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedaṃ paramaṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi ṭhānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā -pa- dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehi.

Sādhū kho mārisa Moggallāna ariyakantehi sīlehi samannāgamanam hoti akhaṇḍehi -pa- samādhisaṃvattanikehi, ariyakantehi sīlehi

samannāgamanahetu kho mārisa Moggallāna evamidhekacce sattā kāyassa bhedā param maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjanti, te aññe deve dasahi tñānehi adhigaṇhanti dibbena āyunā dibbena vaṇṇena dibbena sukhena dibbena yasena dibbena ādhipateyyena dibbehi rūpehi dibbehi saddehi gandhehi dabbhehi rasehi dibbehi phoṭṭhabbehīti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Candanasutta

342. Atha kho Candano¹ devaputto -pa-.

Atha kho Suyāmo devaputto -pa-.

Atha kho Santusito devaputto -pa-.

Atha kho Sunimmitto devaputto -pa-.

Atha kho Vasavatti devaputto -pa-. (Yathā Sakkasuttaṃ, tathā ime pañca peyyālā vitthāretabbā.). Ekādasamaṃ.

Moggallānasamyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Savitakkāvitakkañca, sukhena ca upekkhako.

Ākāsañceva Viññāṇaṃ, Ākiñcaṃ Nevasaññinā.

Animitto ca Sakko ca, Candanekādasena cāti.

1. Nandano (Sī)

7. Cittasaṃyutta

1. Saṃyojanasutta

343. Ekam samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikāsaṇḍe viharanti Ambāṭakavane. Tena kho pana samayena sambahulānaṃ therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā nānatthā nānābyañjanā, udāhu ekatthā byañjanameva nānan”ti. Tatrekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ byākataṃ hoti “saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā cā”ti. Ekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ byākataṃ hoti “saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā ekatthā byañjanameva nānan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena Citto gahapati migapathakaṃ anuppatto hoti kenacideva karaṇīyena. Assosi kho Citto gahapati “sambahulānaṃ kira therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi ‘saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā nānatthā nānābyañjanā, udāhu ekatthā byañjanameva nānan’ti. Tatrekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ byākataṃ ‘saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā cā’ti. Ekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ byākataṃ ‘saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā ekatthā byañjanameva nānan’ti”. Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante sambahulānaṃ kira therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ pacchābhattaṃ piṇḍapāṭapaṭikkantānaṃ maṇḍalamāle sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi ‘saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā nānatthā nānābyañjanā, udāhu ekatthā byañjanameva nānan’ti. Ekaccehi therehi

bhikkhūhi evaṃ byākataṃ ‘saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā cā’ti, ekaccehi therehi bhikkhūhi evaṃ byākataṃ ‘saṃyojananti vā āvuso saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā ekatthā byañjanameva nānan’ti”. Evaṃ gahapatīti.

Saṃyojananti vā bhante saṃyojaniyā dhammāti vā ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca, tena hi bhante upamaṃ vo karissāmi, upamāyapidhekacce viññū purisā bhāsitaṃ atthaṃ ājānanti. Seyyathāpi bhante kāḷo ca balībaddo odāto ca balībaddo ekena dāmena vā yottena vā saṃyuttā assu, yo nu kho evaṃ vadeyya “kāḷo balībaddo odātassa balībaddassa saṃyojanaṃ, odāto balībaddo kāḷassa balībaddassa saṃyojanan’ti, sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetuṃ gahapati, na kho gahapati kāḷo balībaddo odātassa balībaddassa saṃyojanaṃ, napi odāto balībaddo kāḷassa balībaddassa saṃyojanaṃ, yena kho te ekena dāmena vā yottena vā saṃyuttā, taṃ tattha saṃyojananti. Evameva kho bhante na cakkhu rūpānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na rūpā cakkhussa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Na sotaṃ saddānaṃ. Na ghānaṃ gandhānaṃ. Na jivhā rasānaṃ. Na kāyo phoṭṭhabbānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na phoṭṭhabbā kāyassa saṃyojanaṃ, yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojanaṃ. Na mano dhammānaṃ saṃyojanaṃ, na dhammā manassa saṃyojanaṃ. Yañca tattha tadubhayaṃ paṭicca uppajjati chandarāgo, taṃ tattha saṃyojananti. Lābhā te gahapati, suladdhaṃ te gahapati, yassa te gambhīre Buddhavacane paññācakkhu kamatīti. . Paṭhamāṃ.

2. Paṭhama-isidattasutta

344. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikāsaṇḍe viharanti Ambātakavane. Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū etadavoca “adhivāsentu me bhante therā svātanāya bhattan’ti. Adhivāsesuṃ kho therā bhikkhū

tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Citto gahapati therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ adhivāsanaṃ viditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ there bhikkhū abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiyaṃ accayena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Cittassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdimsu.

Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ therānaṃ etadavoca “dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattanti bhante therā vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā thero tuṇhī ahoṣi. Dutiyampi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ therānaṃ etadavoca “dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattanti bhante therā vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Dutiyampi kho āyasmā thero tuṇhī ahoṣi. Tatiyampi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ therānaṃ etadavoca “dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattanti bhante therā vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā thero tuṇhī ahoṣi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Isidatto tasmaṃ bhikkhusaṃghe sabbanavako hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Isidatto āyasmantaṃ therānaṃ etadavoca “byākaromahaṃ bhante therā Cittassa gahapatino etaṃ pañhaṃ”ti. Byākarohi tvaṃ āvuso Isidatta Cittassa gahapatino etaṃ pañhanti. Evaṃ hi tvaṃ gahapati pucchasi “dhātunānattaṃ dhātunānattanti bhante therā vuccati, kittāvatā nu kho bhante dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā”ti. Evaṃ bhante. Idaṃ kho gahapati dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatā cakkhudhātu rūpadhātu cakkhuviññāḍadhātu -pa- manodhātu dhammadhātu manoviññāḍadhātu. Ettāvatā kho gahapati dhātunānattaṃ vuttaṃ Bhagavatāti.

Atha kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Isidattassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā there bhikkhū paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onītapattapānīno uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu. Atha kho āyasmā thero āyasmantaṃ Isidattaṃ etadavoca “sādhu kho taṃ āvuso

Isidatta eso paṇho paṭibhāsi, neso paṇho maṃ paṭibhāsi. Tenahāvuso Isidatta yadā aññathāpi¹ evarūpo paṇho āgaccheyya, taññevettha paṭibhāseyyā”ti. . Dutiyam.

3. Dutiya-isidattasutta

345. Ekam samayaṃ sambahulā therā bhikkhū Macchikāsaṇḍe viharanti Ambāṭakavane. Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū etadavoca “adhivāsentu me bhante therā svātanāya bhattan”ti. Adhivāsesuṃ kho therā bhikkhū tuṇhībhāvena. Atha kho Citto gahapati therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ adhivāsanaṃ veditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ there bhikkhū abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiyā accayena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Cittassa gahapatissa nivesanaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdimsu.

Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ therānaṃ etadavoca “yā imā bhante therā anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā. Yāni cimāni dvāsatṭhi diṭṭhigatāni brahmajāle bhaṇitāni, imā nu kho bhante diṭṭhiyo kismiṃ sati honti, kismiṃ asati na hontī”ti.

Evam vutte āyasmā thero tuṇhī ahosi. Dutiyampi kho Citto gahapati -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ therānaṃ etadavoca “yā imā bhante therā anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo

1. Yadā aññadāpi (Sī, I) aññadāpi (?)

loke uppajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā, ‘asassato loko’ti vā, ‘antavā loko’ti vā, ‘anantavā loko’ti vā, ‘taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ’ti vā, ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā. Yāni cimāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni brahmajāle bhaṇitāni, imā nu kho bhante diṭṭhiyo kismiṃ sati honti, kismiṃ asati na hontī’ti. Tatiyampi kho āyasmā thero tuṇhī ahosi.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Isidatto tasmiṃ bhikkhusaṃghe sabbanavako hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Isidatto āyasmantaṃ therāṃ etadavoca “byākaromahaṃ bhante thera Cittassa gahapatino etaṃ pañhan”ti. Byākarohi tvaṃ āvuso Isidatta Cittassa gahapatino etaṃ pañhanti. Evaṃ hi tvaṃ gahapati pucchasi “yā imā bhante thera anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke upapajjanti ‘sassato loko’ti vā -pa- imā nu kho bhante diṭṭhiyo kismiṃ sati honti, kismiṃ asati na hontī’ti”. Evaṃ bhante. Yā imā gahapati anekavihitā diṭṭhiyo loke uppajjanti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā, “antavā loko”ti vā, “anantavā loko”ti vā, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”ti vā, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Yāni cimāni dvāsaṭṭhi diṭṭhigatāni brahmajāle bhaṇitāni, imā kho gahapati diṭṭhiyo sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā sati honti, sakkāyadiṭṭhiyā asati na hontīti.

Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotīti. Idha gahapati assutavā puthujjano ariyānaṃ adassāvī ariyadhammassa akovido ariyadhamme avinīto, sappurisānaṃ adassāvī sappurisdhammassa akovido sappurisdhamme avinīto rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmim vā attānaṃ. vedanaṃ attato samanupassati -pa- saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ,

attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapati sakkāyadiṭṭhi hotīti.

Kathaṃ pana bhante sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti. Idha gahapati sutavā ariyasāvako ariyānaṃ dassāvī ariyadhammassa kovido ariyadhamme suvinīto, sappurisānaṃ dassāvī sappurisadhammassa kovido sappurisadhamme suvinīto na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Evaṃ kho gahapati sakkāyadiṭṭhi na hotīti.

Kuto bhante ayyo Isidatto āgacchatīti. Avantiyā kho gahapati āgacchāmīti. Atthi bhante avantiyā Isidatto nāma kulaputto amhākaṃ adiṭṭhasahāyo pabbajito, diṭṭho so āyasmatīti. Evaṃ gahapatīti. Kahaṃ nu kho so bhante āyasmā etarahi viharatīti. Evaṃ vutte āyasmā Isidatto tuṇhī ahosi. Ayyo no bhante Isidattoti. Evaṃ gahapatīti. Abhiramatu bhante ayyo Isidatto Macchikāsaṇḍe ramaṇīyaṃ Ambāṭakavanaṃ, ahaṃ ayyassa Isidattassa ussukkaṃ karissāmi cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānanti. Kalyāṇaṃ vuccati gahapatīti.

Atha kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Isidattassa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā there bhikkhū paṇītena khādanīyena bhojanīyena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onītapattapāṇīno uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu. Atha kho āyasmā thero āyasmantaṃ isidattaṃ etadavoca “sādhu kho taṃ āvuso Isidatta eso paṇho paṭibhāsi, neso paṇho maṃ paṭibhāsi. Tenahāvuso Isidatta yadā aññathāpi evarūpo paṇho āgaccheyya, taññevattha paṭibhāseyyā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Isidatto senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya Macchikāsaṇḍamhā pakkāmi. Yaṃ Macchikāsaṇḍamhā pakkāmi, tathā pakkantova ahosi. Na puna pacchāgacchīti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Mahakapāṭihāriyasutta

346. Ekaṃ samayaṃ sambuhulā therā bhikkhū Macchikāsaṇḍe viharanti Ambātakavane. Atha kho Citto gahapati yena therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū etadavoca “adhivāsentu me bhante therā bhikkhū svātanāya gokule bhattaṃ”ti. Adhivāsesuṃ kho therā bhikkhū tuṇḍibhāvena. Atha kho Citto gahapati therānaṃ bhikkhūnaṃ adhivāsanaṃ viditvā utṭhāyāsanaṃ there bhikkhū abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmi. Atha kho therā bhikkhū tassā rattiyā accayena pubbaṇhasamayaṃ nivāsetvā pattacīvaramādāya yena Cittassa gahapatino gokulaṃ tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā paññatte āsane nisīdimsu.

Atha kho Citto gahapati there bhikkhū paṇītena sappipāyāsena sahatthā santappesi sampavāresi. Atha kho therā bhikkhū bhuttāvino onītapattapāṇino utṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu. Cittopi kho gahapati “sesakaṃ vissajjethā”ti vatvā there bhikkhū piṭṭhito piṭṭhito anubandhi. Tena kho pana samayena uṇhaṃ hoti kuthitaṃ¹, te ca therā bhikkhū paveliyamānena maññe kāyena gacchanti, yathā taṃ bhojanaṃ bhuttāvino.

Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Mahako tasmim bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako hoti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahako āyasmantaṃ therānaṃ etadavoca “sādhu khvassa bhante Thera sītako ca vāto vāyeyya, abbasampilāpo² ca assa, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyeyyā”ti. Sādhu khvassa āvuso Mahaka yaṃ sītako ca vāto vāyeyya, abbasampilāpo ca assa, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusāyeyyāti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahako tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisāṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkhari³, yathā sītako ca vāto vāyi, abbasampilāpo ca assa⁴, devo ca ekamekaṃ phusi. Atha kho Cittassa gahapatino etadahosi “yo kho imasmim bhikkhusaṅghe sabbanavako bhikkhu, tassāyaṃ evarūpo

1. Kuṭṭhitaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Abbasambilāpo (Sī), abbasamvilāpo (I)

3. Abhisāṅkhāsi (Sī)

4. Āsi (?)

iddhānubhāvo”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahako ārāmaṃ sampāpuṇitvā āyasmantaṃ Therāṃ etadavoca “alamettāvatā bhante Therā”ti. Alamettāvatā āvuso Mahaka, katamettāvatā āvuso Mahaka, pūjitamettāvatā āvuso Mahakāti. Atha kho Therā bhikkhū yathāvihāraṃ agamaṃsu, āyasmāpi Mahako sakāṃ vihāraṃ agamāsi.

Atha kho Citto gahapati yenāyasmā Mahako tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Mahakaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Mahakaṃ etadavoca “sādhu me bhante ayyo Mahako uttari manussadhammaṃ iddhipāṭihāriyaṃ dassetū”ti. Tena hi tvaṃ gahapati ālinde uttarāsaṅgaṃ paññāpetvā tiṇakalāpaṃ okāsehitī. “Evaṃ bhante”ti kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Mahakassa paṭissutvā ālinde uttarāsaṅgaṃ paññāpetvā tiṇakalāpaṃ okāsesi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahako vihāraṃ pavisitvā sūciḥaṭṭikāṃ datvā tathārūpaṃ iddhābhisaṅkhāraṃ abhisāṅkhari, yathā tālacchiggaḷena ca aggaḷantarikāya ca acci nikkhamitvā tiṇāni jhāpesi, uttarāsaṅgaṃ na jhāpesi. Atha kho Citto gahapati uttarāsaṅgaṃ papphoṭetvā saṃviggo lomahaṭṭhajāto ekamantaṃ aṭṭhāsi. Atha kho āyasmā Mahako vihārā nikkhamitvā Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca “alamettāvatā gahapati”ti. Alamettāvatā bhante Mahaka, katamettāvatā bhante Mahaka, pūjitamettāvatā bhante Mahaka, abhiraṃsati bhante ayyo Mahako Macchikāsaṇḍe ramaṇīyaṃ Ambāṭakavanaṃ, ahaṃ ayyassa Mahakassa ussukkaṃ karissāmi cīvarapaṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānanti. Kalyāṇaṃ vuccati gahapatīti. Atha kho āyasmā Mahako senāsanaṃ saṃsāmetvā pattacīvaramādāya Macchikāsaṇḍamhā pakkāmi. Yaṃ Macchikāsaṇḍamhā pakkāmi, tathā pakkantova ahosi. Na puna pacchāgacchīti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Paṭhamakāmaḥāsutta

347. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Kāmaḥāsi Macchikāsaṇḍe viharati Ambāṭakavane. Atha kho Citto gahapati yenāyasmā Kāmaḥāsi tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Kāmaḥāsi abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ

nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā Kāmabhū
etadavoca “vuttamidaṃ gahapati—

‘Nelaṅgo setapacchādo, ekāro vattatī ratho.

Anīghaṃ passa āyantaṃ¹, chinnaṣotoṃ abandhanan’ti.

Imassa nu kho gahapati saṃkhittena bhāsitaṃ katharaṃ vitthārena attho
daṭṭhabbo”ti. Kiṃ nu kho etaṃ bhante Bhagavatā bhāsitaṃ. Evaṃ
gahapatīti. Tena hi bhante muhuttaṃ āgamehi yāvassa atthaṃ pekkhāmīti.
Atha kho Citto gahapati muhuttaṃ tuṇhī hutvā āyasmantaṃ Kāmabhū
etadavoca—

“Nelaṅgan”ti kho bhante sīlānametaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Setapacchādo”ti
kho bhante vimuttiyā etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Ekāro”ti kho bhante satiyā etaṃ
adhivacanaṃ. “Vattatī”ti kho bhante abhikkamapaṭikkamassetāṃ
adhivacanaṃ. “Ratho”ti kho bhante imassetāṃ cātumahābhūtikassa kāyassa
adhivacanaṃ mātāpettikasambhavassa odanakummāsūpacayassa
aniccucchādanaparimaddanabhedanavidhamāsanadhammassa. Rāgo kho
bhante nīgho, doso nīgho, moho nīgho, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā
ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā,
tasmā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu “anīgho”ti vuccati. “Āyantaṃ”ti kho bhante
arahato etaṃ adhivacanaṃ. “Soto”ti kho bhante taṇhāyetaṃ adhivacanaṃ.
Sā khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā
anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā, tasmā khīṇāsavo bhikkhu
“chinnasoto”ti vuccati. Rāgo kho bhante bandhanaṃ, doso bandhanaṃ,
moho bandhanaṃ, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā
tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatimā anuppādadhammā, tasmā khīṇāsavo
bhikkhu “abandhano”ti vuccati. Iti kho bhante yaṃ taṃ Bhagavatā vuttaṃ—

“Nelaṅgo setapacchādo, ekāro vattatī ratho.

Anīghaṃ passa āyantaṃ, chinnaṣotoṃ abandhanan’ti.

1. Appattaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

Imassa kho bhante Bhagavatā saṅkhittena bhāsitaṃ evaṃ vuttārena atthaṃ ājānāmīti. Lābhā te gahapati, suladdhaṃ te gahapati, yassa te gambhīre Buddhavacane paññācakkhu kamaṭīti. . Pañcamāṃ.

6. Dutiyakāmaḥsutta

348. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Kāmaḥsū Macchikāsaṇḍe viharati Ambāṭakavane. Atha kho Citto gahapati yenāyasmā Kāmaḥsū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati āyasmantaṃ Kāmaḥsum etadavoca “kati nu kho bhante saṅkhārā”ti. Tayo kho gahapati saṅkhārā, kāyasaṅkhāro vacīsaṅkhāro Cittasaṅkhāroti. “Sādhu bhante”ti kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Kāmaḥsussa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Kāmaḥsum uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi “katamo pana bhante kāyasaṅkhāro, katamo vacīsaṅkhāro, katamo Cittasaṅkhāro”ti. Assāsapassāsā kho gahapati kāyasaṅkhāro, vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro, saññā ca vedanā ca Cittasaṅkhāroti.

Sādhu bhanteti kho Citto gahapati -pa- uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi “kasmā pana bhante assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro, kasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro, kasmā saññā ca vedanā ca Cittasaṅkhāro”ti. Assāsapassāsā kho gahapati kāyikā ete dhammā kāyappaṭibaddhā, tasmā assāsapassāsā kāyasaṅkhāro. Pubbe kho gahapati vitakketvā vicāretvā pacchā vācaṃ bhindati, tasmā vitakkavicārā vacīsaṅkhāro. Saññā ca vedanā ca cetasikā ete dhammā Cittappaṭibaddhā, tasmā saññā ca vedanā ca Cittasaṅkhāro.

Sādhu -pa- uttariṃ pañhaṃ apucchi “kathaṃ pana bhante saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpatti hoti”ti. Na kho gahapati saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjantassa bhikkhuno evaṃ hoti “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjissan”ti vā, “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpajjāmī”ti vā, “ahaṃ saññāvedayitanirodhaṃ samāpanno”ti vā, atha khvassa pubbeva tathā Cittaṃ bhāvitāṃ hoti, yaṃ taṃ tathattāya upanetīti.

Sādhū -pa- uttarim pañham apucchi “saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa pana bhante bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamam nirujjhanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro”ti. Saññāvedayitanirodham samāpajjantassa kho gahapati bhikkhuno vacīsaṅkhāro paṭhamam nirujjhati, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato cittasaṅkhāroti.

Sādhū -pa- uttarim pañham apucchi “yvāyam bhante mato kālaṅkato, yo cāyam bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno, imesaṁ kim nānākaraṇaṁ”ti. Yvāyam gahapati mato kālaṅkato, tassa kāyasaṅkhāro niruddho paṭippassaddho, vacīsaṅkhāro niruddho paṭippassaddho, cittasaṅkhāro niruddho paṭippassaddho, āyu parikkhīṇo, usmā vūpasantā, indriyāni viparibhinnāni. Yo ca khvāyam gahapati bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno, tassapi kāyasaṅkhāro niruddho paṭippassaddho, vacīsaṅkhāro niruddho paṭippassaddho, cittasaṅkhāro niruddho paṭissaddho, āyu aparikkhīṇo, usmā avūpasantā, indriyāni vippasannāni. Yvāyam gahapati mato kālaṅkato, yo cāyam bhikkhu saññāvedayitanirodham samāpanno, idaṁ nesaṁ nānākaraṇanti.

Sādhū -pa- uttarim pañham apucchi “katham pana bhante saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhānam hoti”ti. Na kho gahapati saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa bhikkhuno evaṁ hoti “aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahissan”ti vā, “aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahāmi”ti vā, “aham saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhito”ti vā, atha khvassa pubbeva tathā cittaṁ bhāvitam hoti, yaṁ taṁ tathattāya upanetīti.

Sādhū bhante -pa- uttarim pañham apucchi “saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa pana bhante bhikkhuno katame dhammā paṭhamam uppajjanti, yadi vā kāyasaṅkhāro yadi vā vacīsaṅkhāro yadi vā cittasaṅkhāro”ti. Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhahantassa gahapati bhikkhuno cittasaṅkhāro paṭhamam uppajjati, tato kāyasaṅkhāro, tato vacīsaṅkhāroti.

Sādhū -pa- uttarim pañham apucchi “saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitam pana bhante bhikkhum kati phassā phusanti”.
Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā

vuṭṭhitaṃ kho gahapati bhikkhuṃ tayo phassā phusanti suññato phasso animitto phasso appaṇihito phassoti.

Sādhū -pa- uttarim pañhaṃ apucchi “saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa pana bhante bhikkhuno kimninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti kimpoṇaṃ kimpabbhāraṃ”ti. Saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā vuṭṭhitassa kho gahapati bhikkhuno vivekaninnaṃ cittaṃ hoti vivekapoṇaṃ vivekapabbhāraṃti.

Sādhū bhanteti kho Citto gahapati āyasmato Kāmabhussa bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā āyasmantaṃ Kāmabhuṃ uttarim pañhaṃ apucchi “saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā pana bhante kati dhammā bahūpakārā”ti. Addhā kho tvaṃ gahapati yaṃ paṭhamāṃ pucchitabbāṃ taṃ pucchasi, api ca tyāhaṃ byākarissāmi “saññāvedayitanirodhasamāpattiyā kho gahapati dve dhammā bahūpakārā samatho ca vipassanā cā”ti. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Godattasutta

349. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Godatto Macchikāsaṇḍe viharati Ambāṭakavane. Atha kho Citto gahapati yenāyasmā Godatto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmantaṃ Godattaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ āyasmā Godatto etadavoca “yā cāyaṃ gahapati appamāṇā cetovimutti, yā ca ākiñcaññā cetovimutti, yā ca suññatā cetovimutti, yā ca animittā cetovimutti. Ime dhammā nānatthā nānābyañjanā, udāhu ekatthā byañjanameva nānan”ti. Atthi bhante pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca. Atthi pana bhante pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekatthā byañjanameva nānanti.

Katamo ca bhante pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca. Idha bhante bhikkhu mettāsaḥagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ¹. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāyā sabbāvantāṃ

1. Catutthim (?)

lokaṃ mettāsaḥagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena¹ pharitvā viharati. Karuṇāsaḥagatena cetasā -pa-.

Muditāsaḥagatena cetasā -pa-. Upekkhāsaḥagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsaḥagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhante appamāṇā cetovimutti.

Katamā ca bhante ākiñcaññā cetovimutti. Idha bhante bhikkhu sabbaso viññāṇaṇcāyatanāṃ samatikkamma “natthi kiñci”ti ākiñcaññāyatanāṃ upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhante ākiñcaññā cetovimutti.

Katamā ca bhante suññatā cetovimutti. Idha bhante bhikkhu araṇṇagato vā rukkhamaḷagato vā suññāgāragato vā iti paṭisaṇcikkhati “suññamidaṃ attena vā attaniyena vā”ti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhante suññatā cetovimutti.

Katamā ca bhante animittā cetovimutti. Idha bhante bhikkhu sabbanimittānaṃ amanasikārā animittāṃ cetosamādhim upasampajja viharati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhante animittā cetovimutti. Ayaṃ kho bhante pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā nānatthā ceva nānābyañjanā ca.

Katamo ca bhante pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgama ime dhammā ekatthā byañjanaṃeva nānaṃ. Rāgo bhante pamāṇakaraṇo, doso pamāṇakaraṇo, moho pamāṇakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho bhante appamāṇā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggamakkhāyati. Sā kho pana akuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho bhante kiñcanaṃ, doso kiñcanaṃ, moho kiñcanaṃ, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālāvatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatim anuppādadhammā. Yāvatā kho bhante ākiñcaññā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggamakkhāyati. Sā

1. Abyāpajjhena (Sī, Syā, Kam, I), abyābajjhena (?)

kho pana akuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Rāgo kho bhante nimittakaraṇo, doso nimittakaraṇo, moho nimittakaraṇo, te khīṇāsavassa bhikkhuno pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā. Yāvata kho bhante animittā cetovimuttiyo akuppā tāsāṃ cetovimutti aggamakkhāyati. Sā kho pana akuppā cetovimutti suññā rāgena suññā dosena suññā mohena. Ayaṃ kho bhante pariyāyo, yaṃ pariyāyaṃ āgamma ime dhammā ekatthā byañjanaṃeva nānanti. Lābhā te gahapati, suladdhaṃ te gahapati, yassa te gambhīre Buddhavacane paññācakkhu kamaṭṭi. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Nigaṇṭhanāṭaputtasutta

350. Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto¹ Macchikāsaṇḍaṃ anuppatto hoti mahatiyā Nigaṇṭhaparisāya saddhiṃ. Assosi kho Citto gahapati “Nigaṇṭho kira Nāṭaputto Macchikāsaṇḍaṃ anuppatto mahatiyā Nigaṇṭhaparisāya saddhiṃ”ti. Atha kho Citto gahapati sambahulehi upāsakehi saddhiṃ yena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhena Nāṭaputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto etadavoca “saddaḥasi tvaṃ gahapati ‘samaṇassa Gotamassa atthi avitakko avicāro samādhī, atthi vitakkavicārānaṃ nirodho’ti”. Na khvāhaṃ ettha bhante Bhagavato saddhāya gacchāmi “atthi avitakko avicāro samādhī, atthi vitakkavicārānaṃ nirodho”ti.

Evam vutte Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto ulloketvā² etadavoca “idaṃ bhavanto passantu, yāva ujuko cāyaṃ Citto gahapati, yāva asaṭṭho cāyaṃ Citto gahapati, yāva amāyāvī cāyaṃ Citto gahapati. Vātaṃ vā so jālena bādhetaḥḥaṃ maññeyya, yo vitakkavicāre nirodhetabbaṃ

1. Nāṭaputto (Sī)

2. Sakāṃ parisāṃ apaloketvā (Sī, Syā, Kam), oloketvā (Sī-Ṭha, Syā-Ṭha)

maññeyya. Sakamuṭṭhinā vā so Gaṅgāya sotam āvāretabbam maññeyya, yo vitakkavicāre nirodhetabbam maññeyyā”ti.

Tam kiṃ maññasi bhante, katamam nu kho paṇītataram ñaṇam vā saddhā vāti. Saddhāya kho gahapati ñaṇamheva paṇītataranti. aham kho bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi, vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkam savicāram vivekajam pītisukham paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Aham kho bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi, vitakkavicārānam vūpasamā -pa- dutiyam jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Aham kho bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi, pītīyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyam jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Aham kho bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi, sukhassa ca pahānā -pa- catuttham jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Na so khvāham bhante evam jānanto evam passanto kassa aññassa samaṇassa vā brāhmaṇassa vā saddhāya gamissāmi “atthi avitakko avicāro samādhi, atthi vitakkavicārānam nirodho”ti.

Evam vutte Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto sakam parisam apaloketvā etadavoca “idaṃ bhavanto passantu, yāva anujuko cāyam Citto gahapati, yāva saṭho cāyam Citto gahapati, yāva māyāvī cāyam Citto gahapati”ti.

Idāneva kho te¹ mayam bhante bhāsitaṃ evam ājānāma “idaṃ bhavanto passantu, yāva ujuko cāyam Citto gahapati, yāva asaṭho cāyam Citto gahapati, yāva amāyāvī cāyam Citto gahapati”ti. Idāneva ca pana mayam bhante bhāsitaṃ evam ājānāma “idaṃ bhavanto passantu, yāva anujuko cāyam Citto gahapati, yāva saṭho cāyam Citto gahapati, yāva māyāvī cāyam Citto gahapati”ti. Sace te bhante purimaṃ saccam, pacchimaṃ te micchā. Sace pana te bhante purimaṃ micchā, pacchimaṃ te saccam. Ime kho pana bhante dasa sahadhammikā pañhā āgacchanti, yadā nesaṃ attham ājāneyyāsi, atha maṃ paṭihareyyāsi saddhim Nigaṇṭhapharisāya. Eko paṇho eko uddeso ekam veyyākaraṇam, dve pañhā dve uddesā dve veyyākaraṇāni, tayo pañhā tayo uddesā tiṇi veyyākaraṇāni, cattāro pañhā cattāro uddesā

1. Idāneva ca pana (Syā, Kam, Ka)

cattāri veyyākaraṇāni, pañca pañhā pañca uddesā pañca veyyākaraṇāni, cha pañhā cha uddesā cha veyyākaraṇāni, satta pañhā satta uddesā satta veyyākaraṇāni, aṭṭha pañhā aṭṭha uddesā aṭṭha veyyākaraṇāni, nava pañhā nava uddesā nava veyyākaraṇāni, dasa pañhā dasa uddesā dasa veyyākaraṇāni. Atha kho Citto gahapati Nigaṇṭham Nāṭaputtam ime dasa sahadhammike pañhe āpucchitvā uttāyāsanaṃ pakkāmiti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Acelakassapasutta

351. Tena kho pana samayena acelo Kassapo Macchikāsaṇḍam anupatto hoti Cittassa gahapatino purāṇagihisahāyo. Assosi kho Citto gahapati “acelo kira Kassapo Macchikāsaṇḍam anupatto amhākaṃ purāṇagihisahāyo”ti. Atha kho Citto gahapati yena acelo Kassapo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā acelena Kassapena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Citto gahapati acelaṃ Kassapaṃ etadavoca “kīvaciraṃ pabbajitassa bhante Kassapā”ti. Timsamattāni kho me gahapati vassāni pabbajitassāti. Imehi pana te bhante timsamattehi vassehi atthi koci uttari manussadhammā¹ alamariyaññadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro. Imehi kho me gahapati timsamattehi vassehi pabbajitassa natthi koci uttari manussadhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāro aññatra naggeyyā ca muṇḍeyyā ca pāvaḷanipphoṭanāya cāti. Evaṃ vutte Citto gahapati acelaṃ Kassapaṃ etadavoca “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, dhammassa svākkhātata², yatra hi nāma timsamattehi vassehi na koci uttari manussadhammā alamariyaññadassanaviseso adhigato abhavissa phāsuvihāro aññatra naggeyyā ca muṇḍeyyā ca pāvaḷanipphoṭanāya cāti.

Tuyham pana gahapati kīvaciraṃ upāsakattaṃ upagatassāti. Mayhampi kho pana bhante timsamattāni vassāni upāsakattaṃ upagatassāti. Imehi pana te gahapati timsamattehi vassehi atthi koci uttari manussadhammā

1. Uttarimanussadhammo (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Sabbatthapi evameva dissati.

alamariyañāṇadassanaviseso adhigato phāsuvihāroti. Gihinopi siyā bhante, ahaṃ hi bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi, vivicceva kāmehi vivicca akusalehi dhammehi savitakkaṃ savicāraṃ vivekajaṃ pītisukaṃ paṭhamam jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Ahaṃ hi bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi, vitakkavicārānaṃ vūpasamā dutiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Ahaṃ hi bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi, pītiyā ca virāgā -pa- tatiyaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Ahaṃ hi bhante yāvadeva ākaṅkhāmi, sukhasa ca pahānā -pa- catutthaṃ jhānam upasampajja viharāmi. Sace kho pañāham bhante Bhagavato¹ paṭhamataraṃ kālāṃ kareyyaṃ, anacchariyaṃ kho panetaṃ yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evaṃ byākareyya “natthi taṃ saṃyojanaṃ, yena saṃyojanena saṃyutto Citto gahapati puna imaṃ lokaṃ āgaccheyyā”ti. Evaṃ vutte acelo Kassapo Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavoca “acchariyaṃ vata bho, abbhutaṃ vata bho, dhammassa svākkhātātā, yatra hi nāma gihī odātavasano² evarūpaṃ uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ adhigamissati³ phāsuvihāraṃ. Labheyyāhaṃ gahapati imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjāṃ, labheyyaṃ upasampadan”ti.

Atha kho Citto gahapati acelaṃ Kassapaṃ ādāya yena Therā bhikkhū tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā there bhikkhū etadavoca “ayaṃ bhante acelo Kassapo amhākaṃ purāṇagihisahāyo, imaṃ therā pabbājentu upasampādentu, ahamassa ussukkaṃ karissāmi cīvarapiṇḍapātasenāsanagilānappaccayabhesajjaparikkhārānaṃ”ti. Alatto kho acelo Kassapo imasmiṃ dhammavinaye pabbajjāṃ, alatto upasampadaṃ. Acirūpasampanno ca pañāyasmā Kassapo eko vūpakaṭṭho appamatto ātāpī pahitatto viharanto nacirasseva yassatthāya kulaputtā sammadeva agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajanti, tadanuttaraṃ brahmacariyapariyosānaṃ diṭṭheva dhamme sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā upasampajja vihaṃsi, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kataṃ karaṇiyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti abbhaññāsi. Aññataro ca pañāyasmā Kassapo arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Navamaṃ.

1. Bhagavatā (Syā, Kam) 2. Gihī odātavasana (Sī, I) 3. Adhigamissanti (Sī, I)

10. Gilānadassanasutta

352. Tena kho pana samayena Citto gahapati ābādhiko hoti dukkhito bālḥagilāno. Atha kho sambahulā ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhitiṇavanappatīsu adhivattḥā devatā saṅgamma samāgamma Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavocum “paṇidhehi gahapati ‘anāgatamaddhānaṃ rājā assaṃ cakkavattī’ti”.

Evam vutte Citto gahapati tā ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhitiṇavanappatīsu adhivattḥā devatā etadavoca “tampi aniccaṃ, tampi addhavaṃ, tampi pahāya gamanīyan”ti. Evam vutte Cittassa gahapatino mittāmaccā nātisālohitā Cittaṃ gahapatiṃ etadavocum “satim ayyaputta upaṭṭhapehi, mā vippalapī”ti. Kintāhaṃ vadāmi, yaṃ maṃ tumhe evaṃ vadetha “satim ayyaputta upaṭṭhapehi, mā vippalapī”ti. Evam kho tvaṃ ayyaputta vadesi “tampi aniccaṃ, tampi addhavaṃ, tampi pahāya gamanīyan”ti. Tathā hi pana maṃ ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhitiṇavanappatīsu adhivattḥā devatā evamāhaṃsu “paṇidhehi gahapati ‘anāgatamaddhānaṃ rājā assaṃ cakkavattī’ti”, tāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “tampi aniccaṃ -pa- tampi pahāya gamanīyan”ti. Kim pana tā ayyaputta ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhitiṇavanappatīsu adhivattḥā devatā atthavaṣaṃ sampassāmānā evamāhaṃsu “paṇidhehi gahapati ‘anāgatamaddhānaṃ rājā assaṃ cakkavattī’ti”. Tāsaṃ kho ārāmadevatānaṃ vanadevatānaṃ rukkhadevatānaṃ osadhitiṇavanappatīsu adhivattḥānaṃ devatānaṃ evaṃ hoti “ayaṃ kho Citto gahapati sīlavā¹ kalyāṇadhammo, sace paṇidahissati ‘anāgatamaddhānaṃ rājā assaṃ cakkavattī’ti, tassa kho ayaṃ ijjhissati sīlavato cetopaṇidhi visuddhattā. Dhammiko dhammikaṃ phalaṃ anupassatī”ti. Imaṃ kho tā ārāmadevatā vanadevatā rukkhadevatā osadhitiṇavanappatīsu adhivattḥā devatā atthavaṣaṃ sampassāmānā evamāhaṃsu “paṇidhehi gahapati ‘anāgatamaddhānaṃ rājā assaṃ cakkavattī’ti”. Tāhaṃ evaṃ vadāmi “tampi aniccaṃ, tampi addhu vaṃ, tampi pahāya gamanīyan”ti.

1. Sīlavanto (Ka)

Tena hi ayyaputta amhepi ovaḍāhīti. Tasmā hi vo evaṃ sikkhitabbaṃ
 “Buddhe aveccasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma ‘itipi so Bhagavā Arahāṃ
 Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro
 purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā’ti. Dhamme
 aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma ‘svākkhāto Bhagavatā dhammo
 sandiṭṭhiko akāliko ehipassiko opaneyyiko paccattaṃ veditabbo viññūhī’ti.
 Saṃghe aveccappasādena samannāgatā bhavissāma ‘suppaṭipanno
 Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho ujuppaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho
 ñāyappaṭipanno Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho sāmīcippaṭipanno Bhagavato
 sāvakasaṃgho yadidaṃ cattāri purisayugāni aṭṭha purisapuggalā esa
 Bhagavato sāvakasaṃgho āhuneyyo pāhuneyyo dakkhiṇeyyo añjalikaraṇīyo
 anuttaraṃ puññakkhettaṃ lokassā’ti. Yaṃ kho pana kiñci kule
 deyyadhammaṃ, sabbaṃ taṃ appaṭivibhattaṃ bhavissati sīlavantehi
 kalyāṇadhammehī’ti. Evaṃ hi vo sikkhitabbanti. Atha kho Citto gahapati
 mittāmacce ñātisālohite Buddhe ca dhamme ca saṃghe ca cāge ca
 samādapetvā kālamakāsīti. . Dasamaṃ.

Cittasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Saṃyojanaṃ dve Isidattā, Mahako Kāmabhūpi ca.
 Godatto ca Nigaṇṭho ca, Acelena Gilānadassananti.

8. Gāmaṇisaṃyutta

1. Caṇḍasutta

353. Sāvattthinidānaṃ. Atha kho Caṇḍo gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Caṇḍo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etadavoca “ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco Caṇḍo caṇḍotveva¹ saṅkham gacchati. Ko pana bhante hetu ko paccayo, yena midhekacco sorato soratotveva² saṅkha gacchatī”ti. Idha gāmaṇi ekaccassa rāgo appahīno hoti, rāgassa appahīnattā pare kopenti, parehi kopiyamāno kopam pātukaroti, so caṇḍotveva saṅkham gacchati. Doso appahīno hoti, dosassa appahīnattā pare kopenti, parehi kopiyamāno kopam pātukaroti, so caṇḍotveva saṅkham gacchati. Moho appahīno hoti, mohassa appahīnattā pare kopenti, parehi kopiyamāno kopam pātukaroti, so caṇḍotveva saṅkham gacchati. Ayam kho gāmaṇi hetu ayam paccayo, yena midhekacco Caṇḍo caṇḍotveva saṅkha gacchati.

Idha pana gāmaṇi ekaccassa rāgo pahīno hoti, rāgassa pahīnattā pare na kopenti, parehi kopiyamāno kopam na pātukaroti, so soratotveva saṅkham gacchati. Doso pahīno hoti, dosassa pahīnattā pare na kopenti, parehi kopiyamāno kopam na pātukaroti, so soratotveva saṅkham gacchati. Moho pahīno hoti, mohassa pahīnattā pare na kopenti, parehi kopiyamāno kopam na pātukaroti, so soratotveva saṅkham gacchati. Ayam kho gāmaṇi hetu ayam paccayo, yena midhekacco sorato soratotveva saṅkham gacchatīti.

Evam vutte Caṇḍo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etadavo “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ

1. Yena midhekacco caṇḍotveva (Sī, I)

2. Yena midhekacco suratoteva (Sī, I)

vā vivareyya, mūlhassa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya ‘cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti’^{ti}. Evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāhaṃ bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇaṃ gacchāmi dhammaṃca bhikkhusaṃghaṃca, upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”^{ti}. . Paṭhamam.

2. Tālapuṭasutta

354. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Atha kho Tālapuṭo¹ naṭagāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Tālapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ ‘yo so naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena jaṇaṃ hāseti rameti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati’^{ti}, idha Bhagavā kimāhā”^{ti}. Alaṃ gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. Dutiyampi kho Tālapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ ‘yo so naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena jaṇaṃ hāseti rameti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati’^{ti}, idha Bhagavā kimāhā”^{ti}. Alaṃ gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. Tatiyampi kho Tālapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ naṭānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ ‘yo so naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena jaṇaṃ hāseti rameti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pahāsānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati’^{ti}, idha Bhagavā kimāhā”^{ti}.

Addhā kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi na labhāmi² “alaṃ gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchī”^{ti}, api ca tyāhaṃ byākarissāmi. Pubbe kho gāmaṇi sattā avītarāgā rāgabandhanabaddhā, tesam naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye dhammā rajanīyā, te upasaṃharati bhiyyosomattāya. Pubbe kho gāmaṇi sattā avītadosā dosabandhanabaddhā, tesam naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye

1. Tālaputto (Si, Syā, Kam)

2. Nālatthaṃ (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

dhammā dosanīyā, te upasaṃharati bhiyyosomattāya. Pubbe kho gāmaṇi sattā avītamohā mohabandhanabaddhā, tesam naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe ye dhammā mohanīyā, te upasaṃharati bhiyyosomattāya so attanā matto pamatto pare madetvā pamādetvā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā Pahāso nāma nirayo, tattha upapajjati. Sace kho panassa evaṃdiṭṭhi hoti “yo so naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena janam hāseti rameti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pahāsānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati”ti, sāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhakassa kho panāham gāmaṇi purisapuggalassa dvinnam gatīnam aññataram gatim vadāmi nirayam vā tiracchānayonim vāti.

Evam vutte Tālapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi parodi, assūni pavattesi. Etam kho tyāham gāmaṇi nālattham “alam gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchī”ti. Nāham bhante etaṃ rodāmi, yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha. api cāham bhante pubbakehi ācariyapācariyehi naṭehi dīgharattam nikato vañcito paluddho “yo so naṭo raṅgamajjhe samajjamajjhe saccālikena janam hāseti rameti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā pahāsānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati”ti.

Abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante, seyyathāpi bhante nikkujjitaṃ vā ukkujjeyya, paṭicchannaṃ vā vivareyya, mūḷhasa vā maggaṃ ācikkheyya, andhakāre vā telapajjotaṃ dhāreyya “cakkhumanto rūpāni dakkhanti”ti, evamevaṃ Bhagavatā anekapariyāyena dhammo pakāsito, esāham bhante Bhagavantaṃ saraṇam gacchāmi dhammañca bhikkhusaṃghañca, labheyyāham bhante Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, labheyyam upasampadanti. Alattha kho Tālapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi Bhagavato santike pabbajjam, alattha upasampadam. Acirūpasampanno ca panāyasmā Tālapuṭo -pa- arahataṃ ahoṣīti. . Dutiyam.

3. Yodhājīvasutta

355. Atha kho Yodhājīvo gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Yodhājīvo gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante pubbakānam ācariyapācariyānam Yodhājīvānam bhāsamānānam ‘yo so Yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussaḥati vāyamati,

tamenam ussahantam vāyamantam pare hananti pariyāpādentī, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parajitānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati'ti, idha Bhagavā kimāhā'ti. Alam gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchīti. Dutiyampi kho -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Yodhājīvo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etadavoca “sutam metam bhante pubbakānam ācariyapācariyānam Yodhājīvānam bhāsamānānam ‘yo so Yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati, tamenam ussahantam vāyamantam pare hananti pariyāpādentī, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parajitānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati'ti, idha Bhagavā kimāhā'ti.

Addhā kho tyāham gāmaṇi na labhāmi “alam gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchī'ti, api ca tyāham byākarissāmi. Yo so gāmaṇi Yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati, tassa taṃ cittaṃ pubbe gahitaṃ¹ dukkaṭam dappanīhitaṃ “ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucchijjantu vā vinassantu vā mā vā ahesum itī vā'ti, tamenam ussahantam vāyamantam pare hananti pariyāpādentī, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parajito nāma nirayo, tattha upapajjati'ti. Sace kho panassa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti “yo so Yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati, tamenam ussahantam vāyamantam pare hananti pariyāpādentī, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parajitānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati'ti, sāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhikassa kho panāham gāmaṇi purisapuggalassa dvinnam gatīnam aññataram gatim vadāmi nirayam vā tiracchānayonim vāti.

Evaṃ vutte Yodhājīvo gāmaṇi parodi, assūni pavattesi. Etaṃ kho tyāham gāmaṇi nālattham “alam gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchī'ti. Nāham bhante etaṃ rodāmi, yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha. Api cāham bhante pubbakehi ācariyapācariyehi Yodhājīvehi dīgharattam nikato vañcito paluddho “yo so Yodhājīvo saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati, tamenam ussahantam vāyamantam pare hananti pariyāpādentī, so kāyassa bhedaṃ param maraṇā parajitānam devānam saḥabyatam upapajjati'ti. Abhikkantam bhante -pa- ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇam gatanti. . Tatiyam.

4. Hatthārohasutta

356. Atha kho Hatthāroho gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā -pa- ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃti.

5. Assārohasutta

357. Atha kho Assāroho gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Assāroho gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ Assārohānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ ‘yo so Assāroho saṅgāme ussaḥati vāyamaṃti, tamenāṃ ussaḥantaṃ vāyamaṃtaṃ pare hananti pariyaṇāpāḍenti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā paraṇiṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati’ti, idha Bhagavā kimāhā”ti. Alaṃ gāmaṇi, tiṭṭhetetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchāmi. Dutiyampi kho -pa-. Tatiyampi kho Assāroho gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante pubbakānaṃ ācariyapācariyānaṃ Assārohānaṃ bhāsamānānaṃ ‘yo so Assāroho saṅgāme ussaḥati vāyamaṃti, tamenāṃ ussaḥantaṃ vāyamaṃtaṃ pare hananti pariyaṇāpāḍenti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā paraṇiṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati’ti, idha Bhagavā kimāhā”ti.

Addhā kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi na labhāmi “alaṃ gāmaṇi, tiṭṭhetetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchāmi”ti. Api ca kho tyāhaṃ byākarissāmi. Yo so gāmaṇi Assāroho saṅgāme ussaḥati vāyamaṃti, tassa taṃ cittaṃ pubbe gahitaṃ dukkaṭaṃ duppaṇihitaṃ “ime sattā haññantu vā bajjhantu vā ucchiṇṇantu vā vinassantu vā mā ahesuṃ iti vā”ti, tamenāṃ ussaḥantaṃ vāyamaṃtaṃ pare hananti pariyaṇāpāḍenti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā paraṇiṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati. Sace kho paṇassa evaṃ diṭṭhi hoti “yo so Assāroho saṅgāme ussaḥati vāyamaṃti, tamenāṃ ussaḥantaṃ vāyamaṃtaṃ pare hananti pariyaṇāpāḍenti, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā paraṇiṭṭhānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti, sāssa hoti micchādiṭṭhi. Micchādiṭṭhikassa kho paṇāhaṃ gāmaṇi purisaṃpuggalassa dvinnāṃ gatīnaṃ aññataraṃ gatim vadāmi nirayaṃ vā tiracchānayaṇiṃ vāti.

Evam vutte Assāroho gāmaṇi parodi, assūni pavattesi. Etaṃ kho tyāhaṃ gāmaṇi nālatthaṃ “alam gāmaṇi tiṭṭhatetaṃ, mā maṃ etaṃ pucchi”ti. Nāhaṃ bhante etaṃ rodāmi, yaṃ maṃ Bhagavā evamāha. Api cāhaṃ bhante pubbakehi ācariyapācariyehi Assārohehi dīgharattaṃ nikato vañcito paluddho “yo so Assāroho saṅgāme ussahati vāyamati, tamenam ussahantaṃ vāyamantaṃ pare hananti pariyāpādentī, so kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā parajitānaṃ devānaṃ saḥabyataṃ upapajjati”ti. Abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃti.

6. Asibandhakaputtasutta

358. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nāḷandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Atha kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “brāhmaṇa bhante pacchā bhūmakā kāmaṇḍalukā sevālamālikā udakorohakā aggiparicārakā, te mataṃ kālāṅkataṃ uyyāpentī nāma, saññāpentī nāma, saggaṃ nāma okkāmenti. Bhagavā pana bhante Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho pahoti tathā kātuṃ, yathā sabbo loko kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyā”ti. Tena hi gāmaṇi taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi yathā te kameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsīti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, idhassa puriso paṇātipātī adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī piṣuṇavāco pharusavāco samphappalāpī abhiṭṭhālu byāpannacitto micchādīṭṭhiko, tamenam mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ayaṃ puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjatū”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, api nu so puriso mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetu vā pañjalikā anuparisakkanahetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāti. No hetam bhante.

Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi puriso mahatiṃ puthusilaṃ gambhīre udakarahade pakkhipeyya, tamenam mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya

thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ummujja bho puthusile, uplava bho puthusile, thalamuplava bho puthusile”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, api nu sā puthusilā mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetu vā pañjalikā anuparisakkanahetu vā ummujjeyya vā upalaveyya vā thalaṃ vā uplaveyyāti. Nohetaṃ bhante. Evameva kho gāmaṇi yo so puriso pāṇātipātī adinnādāyī kāmesumicchācārī musāvādī piṣuṇavāco pharusavāco samphappalāpī abhiññālu byāpannacitto micchādīṭṭhiko. Kiñcāpi taṃ mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ayaṃ puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggāṃ lokāṃ upapajjatū”ti. Atha kho so puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyya.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, idhassa¹ puriso pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato musāvādā paṭivirato piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato samphappalāpā paṭivirato anabhiññālu abyāpannacitto sammādiṭṭhiko, tamenāṃ mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ayaṃ puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjatū”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, api nu so puriso mahato janakāyassa āyācanahetu vā thomanahetu vā pañjalikā anuparisakkanahetu vā kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjeyyāti. No hetāṃ bhante.

Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi puriso sappikumbhaṃ vā telakumbhaṃ vā gambhīre udakarahade ogāhetvā bhindeyya. Tatra yāssa sakkharā vā kaṭhalā vā, sā adhogāmi² assa. Yaṅca khvassa tatra sappi vā telaṃ vā, taṃ uddhaṃ gāmi assa, tamenāṃ mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “osīda bho sappitela, saṃsīda bho sappitela. Adho gaccha bho sappitela”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi,

1. Idha (Ka), idha cassa (?)

2. Adhogāminī (?)

api nu taṃ sappitelāṃ mahato janakāyassa āyācanaheṭṭu vā thomaṇaheṭṭu vā pañjalikā anuparisakkaṇaheṭṭu vā osideyya vā saṃsideyya vā adho vā gaccheyyāti. No heṭṭaṃ bhante. Evameva kho gāmaṇi yo so puriso pāṇātipātā paṭivirato adinnādānā paṭivirato kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato musāvādā paṭivirato piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato samphappalāpā paṭivirato anabhijjhālu abyāpannacitto sammādiṭṭhiko kiñcāpi taṃ mahā janakāyo saṅgama samāgama āyāceyya thomeyya pañjaliko anuparisakkeyya “ayaṃ puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātāṃ nirayaṃ upapajjatū”ti. Atha kho so puriso kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjeyyāti. Evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gataṃ”ti.

7. Khettūpamasutta

359. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nāḷandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Atha kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “naṇu bhante Bhagavā sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharatī”ti. Evaṃ gāmaṇi Tathāgato sabbapāṇabhūtahitānukampī viharatīti. Atha kiñcaraṇi bhante Bhagavā ekaccānaṃ sakkaccaṃ dhammaṃ deseti, ekaccānaṃ no tathā sakkaccaṃ dhammaṃ desetīti. Tena hi gāmaṇi taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te kameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, idhassu¹ kassakassa gahapatino tīṇi khettāni, ekaṃ khettaṃ aggaṃ, ekaṃ khettaṃ majjhimāṃ, ekaṃ khettaṃ hīnaṃ jaṅgalaṃ ūsaraṃ pāpabhūmi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, asu kassako gahapati bījāni patiṭṭhāpetukāmo kattha paṭhamaṃ patiṭṭhāpeyya, yaṃ vā aduṃ khettaṃ aggaṃ, yaṃ vā aduṃ khettaṃ majjhimāṃ, yaṃ vā aduṃ khettaṃ hīnaṃ jaṅgalaṃ ūsaraṃ pāpabhūmiti. Asu bhante kassako gahapati bījāni patiṭṭhāpetukāmo yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ aggaṃ, tattha patiṭṭhāpeyya. Tattha patiṭṭhāpetvā yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ majjhimāṃ, tattha

1. Idha (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

patiṭṭhāpeyya. Tattha patiṭṭhāpetvā yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ hīnaṃ jaṅgalaṃ ūsaraṃ pāpabhūmi, tattha patiṭṭhāpeyyapi nopi patiṭṭhāpeyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, antamaso gobhattampi bhavissatīti. Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ aggaṃ, evameva mayhaṃ bhikkhubhikkhuniyo, tesāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi. Taṃ kissa hetu, ete hi gāmaṇi maṃdīpā maṃleṇā maṃtāṇā maṃsaraṇā viharanti. Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ majjhimāṃ, evameva mayhaṃ upāsaka-upāsikāyo, tesāṃ pāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi. Taṃ kissa hetu, ete hi gāmaṇi maṃdīpā maṃleṇā maṃtāṇā maṃsaraṇā viharanti. Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yaṃ aduṃ khettaṃ hīnaṃ jaṅgalaṃ ūsaraṃ pāpabhūmi, evameva mayhaṃ aññatitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbājakā, tesāṃ pāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi. Taṃ kissa hetu, appeva nāma ekaṃ padampi ājāneyyūṃ, taṃ nesaṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti.

Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi purisassa tayo udakamaṇikā. Eko udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahārī aparihārī, eko udakamaṇiko acchiddo hārī parihārī, eko udakamaṇiko chiddo hārī parihārī. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, asu puriso udakaṃ nikkhipitukāmo kattha paṭhamāṃ nikkhipeyya. Yo vā so udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahārī aparihārī, yo vā so udakamaṇiko acchiddo hārī parihārī, yo vā so udakamaṇiko chiddo hārī parihārīti. Asu bhante puriso udakaṃ nikkhipitukāmo yo so udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahārī aparihārī, tattha nikkhipeyya. Tattha nikkhipitvā yo so udakamaṇiko acchiddo hārī parihārī, tattha nikkhipeyya, tattha nikkhipitvā yo so udakamaṇiko chiddo hārī parihārī, tattha nikkhipeyyapi nopi nikkhipeyya. Taṃ kissa hetu, antamaso bhaṇḍadhovanampi bhavissatīti. Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇiko acchiddo ahārī aparihārī, evameva mayhaṃ bhikkhubhikkhuniyo, tesāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ

pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi, taṃ kissa hetu, ete hi gāmaṇi maṃdīpā maṃleṇā maṃtāṇā maṃsaraṇā viharanti. Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇi ko acchiddo hārī parihārī evameva mayhaṃ upāsaka-upāsikāyo, tesāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ parisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi, taṃ kissa hetu, ete hi gāmaṇi maṃdīpā maṃleṇā maṃtāṇā maṃsaraṇā viharanti. Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi yo so udakamaṇiko chiddo hārī parihārī, evameva mayhaṃ aññatitthiyā samaṇabrāhmaṇaparibbajakā, tesāhaṃ dhammaṃ desemi ādikalyāṇaṃ majjhekalyāṇaṃ pariyosānakalyāṇaṃ sātthaṃ sabyañjanaṃ kevalaparipuṇṇaṃ purisuddhaṃ brahmacariyaṃ pakāsemi, taṃ kissa hetu, appeva nāma ekaṃ padampi ājāneyyūṃ, taṃ nesaṃ assa dīgharattaṃ hitāya sukhāyāti. Evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge pāṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

8. Saṅkhadhamasutta

360. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Nāḷandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane. Atha kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Nigaṇṭhasāvako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi. Ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Asibandhakaputtaṃ gāmaṇiṃ Bhagavā etadavoca “kathaṃ nu kho gāmaṇi Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti”ti. Evaṃ kho bhante Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti “yo koci pāṇaṃ atipādeti, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. Yo koci adinnaṃ ādiyati, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. Yo koci kāmesu micchā carati, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. Yo koci musā bhaṇati, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. Yambahulaṃ yambahulaṃ viharati, tena tena nīyati”ti. Evaṃ kho bhante Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto sāvakaṇaṃ dhammaṃ deseti. Yambahulaṃ yambahulaṇca gāmaṇi viharati, tena tena nīyati, evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati, yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa vacanaṃ.

Tam kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, yo so puriso pāṇātipātī rattiyaṃ vā divasassa vā samayāsamayaṃ upādāya katamo bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā so pāṇamatipāteti, yaṃ vā so pāṇaṃ nātipātetīti. Yo so bhante puriso pāṇātipātī rattiyaṃ vā divasassa vā samayāsamayaṃ upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so pāṇamatipāteti, atha kho sveva bahutaro samayo yaṃ so pāṇaṃ nātipātetīti. Yaṃ bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṇca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena nīyatīti, evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati, yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa vacanaṃ.

Tam kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, yo so puriso adinnādāyī rattiyaṃ vā divasassa vā samayāsamayaṃ upādāya katamo bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā so adinnaṃ ādiyati, yaṃ vā so adinnaṃ nādiyatīti. Yo so bhante puriso adinnādāyī rattiyaṃ vā divasassa vā samayāsamayaṃ upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so adinnaṃ ādiyati, atha kho sveva bahutaro samayo yaṃ so adinnaṃ nādiyatīti. Yaṃ bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṇca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena nīyatīti, evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati, yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa vacanaṃ.

Tam kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, yo so puriso kāmesumicchācārī rattiyaṃ vā divasassa vā samayāsamayaṃ upādāya katamo bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā so kāmesu micchā carati, yaṃ vā so kāmesu micchā na caratīti. Yo so bhante puriso kāmesumicchācārī rattiyaṃ vā divasassa vā samayāsamayaṃ upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so kāmesu micchā carati, atha kho sveva bahutaro samayo yaṃ so kāmesu micchā na caratīti. Yaṃ bahulaṃ yaṃ bahulaṇca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena nīyatīti, evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati, yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa vacanaṃ.

Tam kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, yo so puriso musāvādī rattiyaṃ vā divasassa vā samayāsamayaṃ upādāya katamo bahutaro samayo yaṃ vā so musā bhaṇati, yaṃ vā so musā na bhaṇatīti. Yo so bhante puriso musāvādī rattiyaṃ vā divasassa vā samayāsamayaṃ

upādāya appataro so samayo yaṃ so musā bhaṇati, atha kho sveva bahutaro samayo yaṃ so musā na bhaṇatīti. Yaṃbahulaṃ yaṃ bahulañca gāmaṇi viharati tena tena nīyatīti, evaṃ sante na koci āpāyiko nerayiko bhavissati, yathā Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa vacanaṃ.

Idha gāmaṇi ekacco satthā evaṃvādī hoti evaṃdiṭṭhī¹ “yo koci pāṇamatipāteti, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. Yo koci adinnaṃ ādiyati, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. Yo koci kāmesu micchā carati, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko. Yo koci musā bhaṇati, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko”ti. Tasmim kho pana gāmaṇi satthari sāvako abhippasanno hoti, tassa evaṃ hoti “mayhaṃ kho satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī ‘yo koci pāṇamatipāteti, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko’ti. Atthi kho pana mayā pāṇo atipātito, ahampamhi āpāyiko nerayiko”ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Taṃ gāmaṇi vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. “Mayhaṃ kho satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī ‘yo koci adinnaṃ ādiyati, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko’ti. Atthi kho pana mayā adinnaṃ ādinnaṃ, ahampamhi āpāyiko nerayiko”ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Taṃ gāmaṇi vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. “Mayhaṃ kho satthā evaṃ vādī evaṃdiṭṭhī ‘yo koci kāmesu micchā carati, sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko’ti. Atthi kho pana mayā kāmesu micchā ciṇṇaṃ, ahampamhi āpāyiko nerayiko”ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Taṃ gāmaṇi vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā yathābhataṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye. “Mayhaṃ kho satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhī ‘yo koci musā bhaṇati sabbo so āpāyiko nerayiko’ti. Atthi kho pana mayā musā bhaṇitaṃ, ahampamhi āpāyiko nerayiko”ti diṭṭhiṃ paṭilabhati. Taṃ gāmaṇi vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṇissajjitvā yathābhūtaṃ nikkhitto evaṃ niraye.

1. Evaṃdiṭṭhī (Ka)

Idha pana gāmaṇi Tathāgato loke uppajjati Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho Vijjācaraṇasampanno Sugato Lokavidū Anuttaro purisadammasārathi Satthā devamanussānaṃ Buddho Bhagavā, so anekapariyāyena pāṇātipātāṃ garahati vigarahati, “pāṇātipātā viramathā”ti cāha. Adinnādānaṃ garahati vigarahati, “adinnādānā viramathā”ti cāha. Kāmesumicchācārāṃ garahati vigarahati, “kāmesumicchācārā viramathā”ti cāha. Musāvādaṃ garahati vigarahati, “musāvādā viramathā”ti cāha. Tasmim kho pana gāmaṇi Satthari sāvako abhippasanno hoti, so iti paṭisaṅcikkhati “Bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena pāṇātipātāṃ garahati vigarahati, ‘pāṇātipātā viramathā’ti cāha. Atthi kho pana mayā pāṇo atipātito yāvatako vā tāvatako vā, yo kho pana mayā pāṇo atipātito yāvatako vā tāvatako vā, taṃ na suṭṭhu taṃ na sādhu. Ahañceva¹ kho pana tappaccayā vippaṭisārī assaṃ, na metaṃ pāpaṃ kammaṃ² akataṃ bhavissatī”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya tañceva pāṇātipātāṃ pajahati, āyatim ca pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti. Evametassa pāpassa kammaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpassa kammaṃ samatikkamo hoti.

“Bhagavā kho anekapariyāyena adinnādānaṃ garahati vigarahati, ‘adinnādānā viramathā’ti cāha. Atthi kho pana mayā adinnaṃ ādinnaṃ yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā, yaṃ kho pana mayā adinnaṃ ādinnaṃ yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā, taṃ na suṭṭhu taṃ na sādhu. Ahañceva kho pana tappaccayā vippaṭisārī assaṃ, na metaṃ pāpaṃ kammaṃ akataṃ bhavissatī”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya tañceva adinnādānaṃ pajahati, āyatim ca adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti. Evametassa pāpassa kammaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpassa kammaṃ samatikkamo hoti.

“Bhagavā kho pana anekapariyāyena kāmesumicchācārāṃ garahati vigarahati, ‘kāmesumicchācārā viramathā’ti cāha. Atthi kho pana mayā kāmesu micchā ciṇṇaṃ yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā, yaṃ kho pana mayā kāmesu micchā ciṇṇaṃ yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā, taṃ na suṭṭhu taṃ na sādhu. Ahañceva kho pana tappaccayā vippaṭisārī assaṃ,

1. Ahañce (?)

2. Pāpakammaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

na metaṃ pāpaṃ kammaṃ akataṃ bhavissatī”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya tañceva kāmesumicchācāraṃ pajahati, āyatiṃ ca kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Evametassa pāpassa kammaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpassa kammaṃ samatikkamo hoti.

“Bhagavā kho pana anekapariyāyena musāvādaṃ garahati vigarahati, ‘musāvādā viramathā’ti cāha. Atthi kho pana mayā musā bhaṇitaṃ yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā, yaṃ kho pana mayā musā bhaṇitaṃ yāvatakaṃ vā tāvatakaṃ vā, taṃ na suṭṭhu taṃ na sādhu. Ahañceva kho pana tappaccayā vippaṭisārī assaṃ, na metaṃ pāpaṃ kammaṃ akataṃ bhavissatī”ti. So iti paṭisaṅkhāya tañceva musāvādaṃ pajahati, āyatiṃ ca musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Evametassa pāpassa kammaṃ pahānaṃ hoti, evametassa pāpassa kammaṃ samatikkamo hoti.

So pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā paṭivirato hoti. Adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānaṃ paṭivirato hoti. Kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti. Musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti. Pisuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya pisuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti. Samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti. Abhiḷḷhaṃ pahāya anabhiḷḷhālu hoti. Byāpādappadosaṃ pahāya abyāpānaccitto hoti. Micchādīṭṭhiṃ pahāya sammādīṭṭhiko hoti.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamaṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi balavā saṅkhadhammo appakasireneva catuddisā viññāpeyya. Evameva kho gāmaṇi evaṃ bhāvitāya mettāya cetovimuttiyā evaṃ bahulikātāya yaṃ pamāṇakataṃ kammaṃ na taṃ tatrāvasissati, na taṃ tatrāvatiṭṭhati.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno paṭissato karuṇāsahagatena cetasā -pa- muditāsahagatena cetasā -pa- upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantarāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. Seyyathāpi gāmaṇi balavā saṅkhadhamo appakasireneva catuddisā viññāpeyya. Evameva kho gāmaṇi evaṃ bhāvitāya upekkhāya cetovimuttiyā evaṃ bahulīkatāya yaṃ pamāṇakataṃ kammaṃ, na taṃ tatrāvasissati, na taṃ tatrāvatitṭhatīti. Evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantāṃ etadavoca “abhikkamantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti.

9. Kulasutta

361. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramāno mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ yena Nāḷandā tadavasari, tatra sudarā Bhagavā Nāḷandāyaṃ viharati Pāvārikambavane.

Tena kho pana samayena Nāḷandā dubbhikkhā hoti dvīhitikā setatṭhikā salākāvuttā. Tena kho pana samayena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto Nāḷandāyaṃ paṭivasati mahatiyā Nigaṇṭhaparisāya saddhiṃ. Atha kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Nigaṇṭhasāvako yena Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāṭaputtaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinnaṃ kho Asibandhakaputtaṃ gāmaṇiṃ Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto etadavoca “ehi tvaṃ gāmaṇi samaṇassa Gotamassa vādaṃ āropehi, evaṃ te kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggacchissati, Asibandhakaputtena gāmaṇiṇā samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃmahiddhikassa evaṃmahānubhāvassa vādo āropito”ti.

Kathaṃ paṇāhaṃ bhante samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃmahiddhikassa evaṃmahānubhāvassa vādaṃ āropeṣāmi. Ehi tvaṃ gāmaṇi yena samaṇo Gotamo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ

evaṃ vadehi “nanu bhante Bhagavā anekapariyāyena kulānaṃ anuddayaṃ¹ vaṇṇeti, anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti, anukampaṃ vaṇṇeti”ti. Sace kho gāmaṇi samaṇo Gotamo evaṃ puṭṭho evaṃ byākaroti “evaṃ gāmaṇi Tathāgato anekapariyāyena kulānaṃ anuddayaṃ vaṇṇeti, anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti, anukampaṃ vaṇṇeti”ti. Tamenāṃ tvaṃ evaṃ vadeyyāsi “atha kiñcaraḥi bhante Bhagavā dubbhikkhe dvīhitike setaṭṭhike salākāvutte mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ cārikaṃ carati, ucchedāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno, anayāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno, upaghātāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno”ti. Imaṃ kho te gāmaṇi samaṇo Gotamo ubhatokoṭikaṃ pañhaṃ puṭṭho neva sakkhati² uggilituṃ, neva sakkhati ogilituṃ. Evaṃ bhanteti kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Nigaṇṭhassa Nāṭaputtassa paṭissutvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Nigaṇṭhaṃ Nāṭaputtaṃ abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

Nanu bhante Bhagavā anekapariyāyena kulānaṃ anuddayaṃ vaṇṇeti, anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti, anukampaṃ vaṇṇetīti. Evaṃ gāmaṇi Tathāgato anekapariyāyena kulānaṃ anuddayaṃ vaṇṇeti, anurakkhaṃ vaṇṇeti, anukampaṃ vaṇṇetīti. Atha kiñcaraḥi bhante Bhagavā dubbhikkhe dvīhitike setaṭṭhike salākāvutte mahatā bhikkhusaṃghena saddhiṃ cārikaṃ carati, ucchedāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno, anayāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno, upaghātāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipannoti. Ito so gāmaṇi ekanavutikappe³ yamaḥaṃ anussārāmi nābhijānāmi kiñci kulaṃ pakkabhikkhānuppādānamattena upahatapubbaṃ. Atha kho yāni tāni kulāni aḍḍhāni mahaddhanāni mahābhogaṇi pahūtajātarūparajātāni pahūtavittūpakaraṇāni pahūtaḍḍhanadhaññāni, sabbāni tāni dānasambhūtāni ceva saccasambhūtāni ca sāmāññasambhūtāni ca. Aṭṭha kho gāmaṇi hetū aṭṭha paccayā kulānaṃ upaghātāya, rājato vā kulāni upaghātaṃ gacchanti, corato vā kulāni upaghātaṃ gacchanti, aggito vā kulāni upaghātaṃ

1. Anudayaṃ (Syā, Kam, I, Ka)

2. Sakkhiti (Sī) Ma 2. 55 piṭṭhepi.

3. Ekanavuto kappo (Syā, Kam), ekanavutikappo (I)

gacchanti, udakato vā kulāni upaghātaṃ gacchanti, nihitaṃ vā ṭhānā vigacchati¹, duppayuttā vā kammantā vipajjanti, kule vā kulaṅgāroti² uppajjati yo te bhoge vikirati vidhamati viddhamseti, aniccatāyeva aṭṭhamīti, ime kho gāmaṇi aṭṭha hetū aṭṭha paccayā kulānaṃ upaghātāya. Imesu kho gāmaṇi aṭṭhasu hetūsu aṭṭhasu paccayesu saṃvijjamānesu yo maṃ evaṃ vadeyya “ucchedāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno, anayāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno, upaghātāya Bhagavā kulānaṃ paṭipanno”ti. Taṃ gāmaṇi vācaṃ appahāya taṃ cittaṃ appahāya taṃ diṭṭhiṃ appaṭinissajjitvā yathābhutaṃ nikkhitto, evaṃ nirayeti. Evaṃ vutte Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa-upāsakaṃ maṃ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. . Navamaṃ.

10. Maṇicūḷakasutta

362. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Rājagahe viharati Veḷuvane Kalandakanivāpe. Tena kho pana samayena rājantepure rājaparisāya sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi “kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātarūparajataṃ, sādiyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ, paṭiggaṇhanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajatan”ti.

Tena kho pana samayena Maṇicūḷako gāmaṇi tassaṃ parisāyaṃ nisinno hoti. Atha kho Maṇicūḷako gāmaṇi taṃ parisāṃ etadavoca “mā ayyo³ evaṃ avacuttha, na kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātarūparajataṃ, na sādiyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ, nappaṭiggaṇhanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātarūparajataṃ, nikkhittamaṇisuvaṇṇā samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, apetajātarūparajata”ti. Asakkhi kho Maṇicūḷako gāmaṇi taṃ parisāṃ saññāpetuṃ. Atha kho Maṇicūḷako gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Maṇicūḷako gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etadavoca “idha bhante rājantepure rājaparisāya sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi ‘kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātarūparajataṃ, sādiyanti samaṇā

1. Nihitaṃ vā nādhigacchanti (Sī, I) 2. Kulānaṃ vā kulaṅgāro (Sī) 3. Ayyā (Sī, I)

Sakyaputtiyā jātārūparajataṃ, paṭiggaṇhanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātārūparajatan'ti. Evaṃ vutte ahaṃ bhante taṃ parisāṃ etadavocaṃ 'mā ayyo evaṃ avacuttha, na kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātārūparajataṃ, na sādhiyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātārūparajataṃ, nappaṭiggaṇhanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātārūparajataṃ, nikkhattamaṇisuvanṇā samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, apetajātārūparajata'ti. Asakkhim khvāhaṃ bhante taṃ parisāṃ saññāpetuṃ. Kaccāhaṃ bhante evaṃ byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato homi, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhāmi, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaromi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati'ti.

Taggha tvaṃ gāmaṇi evaṃ byākaramāno vuttavādī ceva me hosi, na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhasi, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākarosi, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati. Na hi gāmaṇi kappati samaṇānaṃ Sakyaputtiyānaṃ jātārūparajataṃ, na sādhiyanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātārūparajataṃ, nappaṭiggaṇhanti samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā jātārūparajataṃ, nikkhattamaṇisuvanṇā samaṇā Sakyaputtiyā, apetajātārūparajata. Yassa kho gāmaṇi jātārūparajataṃ kappati, pañcapi tassa kāmaguṇā kappanti, yassa pañca kāmaguṇā kappanti ()¹, ekamsenetaṃ gāmaṇi dhāreyyāsi "assamaṇadhammo asakyāputtiyadhammo"ti, api cāhaṃ gāmaṇi evaṃ vadāmi "tiṇaṃ tiṇatthikena pariyesitabbaṃ, dāru dārutthikena pariyesitabbaṃ, sakaṭaṃ sakaṭatthikena pariyesitabbaṃ, puriso purisatthikena pariyesitabbo"² nattevāhaṃ gāmaṇi "kenaci pariyāyena jātārūparajataṃ sādhitabbaṃ pariyesitabbaṃ"ti vadāmi. .Dasamaṃ.

11. Bhadrakasutta

363. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Mallesu viharati Uruvelakappaṃ nāma Mallānaṃ nigamo. Atha kho Bhadrako gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinna kho Bhadrako gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca "sādhu me bhante Bhagavā dukkhassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca desetū"ti. Ahañce³ te gāmaṇi atītamaddhānaṃ

1. (Tassapi jātārūparajataṃ kappati,) (Syā, Kaṃ)

2. Pariyesitabbo"ti (?)

3. Ahañca (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

ārabbhā dukkhassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca deseyyaṃ “evaṃ ahoṣi atītamaddhānaṃ”¹ti, tatra te siyā kaṅkhā siyā vimati. Ahañce¹ te gāmaṇi anāgatamaddhānaṃ ārabbhā dukkhassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca deseyyaṃ “evaṃ bhavissati anāgatamaddhānaṃ”²ti, tatrāpi te siyā kaṅkhā siyā vimati. Api cāhaṃ gāmaṇi idheva nisinno ettheva te nisinnassa dukkhassa samudayañca atthaṅgamañca desessāmi, taṃ suṇāhi sādhukaṃ manasi karohi, bhāsisāmi. Evaṃ bhanteti kho Bhadrako gāmaṇi Bhagavato paccassosi. Bhagavā etadavoca—

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, atthi te Uruvelakappe manussā, yesaṃ te vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparideva dukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Atthi me bhante Uruvelakappe manussā, yesaṃ me vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Atthi pana te gāmaṇi Uruvelakappe manussā, yesaṃ te vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā nuppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhamanassupāyāsāti. Atthi me bhante Uruvelakappe manussā, yesaṃ me vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā nupajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Ko nu kho gāmaṇi hetu ko paccayo, yena te ekaccānaṃ Uruvelakappiyānaṃ manussānaṃ vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhamanassupāyāsāti. Yesaṃ me bhante Uruvelakappiyānaṃ manussānaṃ vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, atthi me tesu chandarāgo. Yesaṃ pana bhante Uruvelakappiyānaṃ manussānaṃ vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā nuppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsā, natthi me tesu chandarāgoti. Iminā tvaṃ gāmaṇi dhammena diṭṭhena viditena akālikena pattena pariyogāḷhena atītānāgate nayaṃ nehi, yaṃ kho kiñci atītamaddhānaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajjamānaṃ uppajji², sabbaṃ taṃ chandamūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ, chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassa. Yampi hi kiñci anāgatamaddhānaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjissati, sabbaṃ taṃ chandamūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ, chando hi mūlaṃ

1. Ahañca (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)

2. Uppajjati (sabbattha)

dukkhassāti. Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yāva subhāsitaṃ cidaṃ¹ bhante Bhagavatā² “yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati, sabbaṃ taṃ chandamūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ, chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassā”ti². Atthi me bhante Ciravāsī nāma kumāro bahi āvasathe³ paṭivasati. So khvāhaṃ bhante kālasseva vuṭṭhāya purisaṃ uyyojemi⁴ “gaccha bhaṇe Ciravāsīṃ kumāraṃ jānāhi”ti. Yāvakīvañca bhante so puriso nāgacchati, tassa me hoteva aññathattaṃ “mā heva Ciravāsissa kumārassa kiñci ābādhayitthā”ti⁵.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, Ciravāsissa kumārassa vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Ciravāsissa me bhante kumārassa vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā jīvitassapi siyā aññathattaṃ, kiṃ pana me nuppajjissanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Imināpi kho etaṃ gāmaṇi pariyāyena veditabbaṃ “yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati, sabbaṃ taṃ chandamūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ, chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassā”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, yadā te Ciravāsīmātā⁶ adiṭṭhā ahosi assutā, ahosi te Ciravāsīmātuyā chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti. No hetuṃ bhante. Dassanaṃ vā te gāmaṇi āgamma savanaṃ vā, evaṃ te ahosi Ciravāsīmātuyā chando vā rāgo vā pemaṃ vāti. Evaṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, Ciravāsīmātuyā te vadhena vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā uppajjeyyūṃ sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Ciravāsīmātuyā me bhante vā bandhena vā jāniyā vā garahāya vā jīvitassapi siyā aññathattaṃ, kiṃ pana me nuppajjissanti sokaparidevadukkhadomanassupāyāsāti. Imināpi kho etaṃ gāmaṇi pariyāyena veditabbaṃ “yaṃ kiñci dukkhaṃ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati, sabbaṃ taṃ chandamūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ, chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassā”ti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

1. Subhāsitamidaṃ (Sī, I)

2-2. “Yaṃkiñci atītamaddhānaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjati, sabbantaṃ chandamūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ, chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassāti, yaṃkiñci anāgatamaddhānaṃ dukkhaṃ uppajjamānaṃ uppajjissati, sabbanti chandamūlakaṃ chandanidānaṃ, chando hi mūlaṃ dukkhassā”ti. (Syā, Kaṃ)

3. Āvesane (?)

4. Uyyojesiṃ (Ka)

5. Ābādhayethāti (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)

6. Ciravāsissa mātā (Sī, I)

12. Rāsiyasutta

364. Atha kho Rāsiyo gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Rāsiyo gāmaṇi Bhagavantam etadavoca “sutaṃ metaṃ bhante ‘samaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati, sabbaṃ tapassim lūkhajīvim ekaṃsena upavadati upakkosati’¹ti. Ye te bhante evamāhaṃsu ‘samaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati, sabbaṃ tapassim lūkhajīvim ekaṃsena upavadati upakkosati’ti. Kacci te bhante Bhagavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati”ti. Ye te gāmaṇi evamāhaṃsu “samaṇo Gotamo sabbaṃ tapaṃ garahati, sabbaṃ tapassim lūkhajīvim ekaṃsena upavadati upakkosati”ti, na me te vuttavādino, abbhācikkhanti ca pana maṃ te asatā tucchā abhūtena.

Dveme gāmaṇi antā pabbajitena na sevitabbā. Yo cāyaṃ kāmesu kāmasukhallikānuyogo hīno gammo pothujjaniko anariyo anattasamhito, yo cāyaṃ attakilamathānuyogo dukkho anariyo anattasamhito. Ete te gāmaṇi ubho ante anupagamma majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati. Katamā ca sā gāmaṇi majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati, ayameva ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Seyyathidaṃ, sammādiṭṭhi -pa- sammāsamādhi, ayaṃ kho sā gāmaṇi majjhimā paṭipadā Tathāgatena abhisambuddhā cakkhukaraṇī ñāṇakaraṇī upasamāya abhiññāya sambodhāya nibbānāya saṃvattati.

Tayo kho me gāmaṇi kāmabhogino santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo. Idha gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge

1. Upakkosati upavadatīti (Dī 1. 153 piṭṭhe)

pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti. (1-2-3)

Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti. (4-5-6)

Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge gadhito¹ mucchito ajjhopanno anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati. Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge agadhito amucchito anajjhopanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati. (7-8-9)

1. Gadhito (Sī)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Katamehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho, na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karotīti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. (1)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho, ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, na saṃvibhajati na puñṇāni karotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetīti iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho, iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. (2)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī adhammena bhogī pariyesati sāhasena, adhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karoti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena gārayho, dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetīti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Saṃvibhajati puñṇāni karotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho, imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. (3)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati

na puññāni karoti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Katamehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotīti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, imehi tīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. (4)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāhaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Adhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. (5)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesati sāhasenapi asāhasenapi, dhammādhhammena bhoge pariyesitvā sāhasenapi asāhasenapi attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Katamehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, saṃvibhajati puññāni karotīti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Adhammena bhoge pariyesati

sāhasenāti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. (6)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Na attānaṃ sukheti na pīṇetīti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. (7)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karoti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Na saṃvibhajati na puññāni karotīti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. (8)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge gadhito mucchito ajjhopanno anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapaṇṇo paribhuñjati. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso, ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Katamehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena

pāsaṃso, saṃvibhajati puññāni karotīti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Te ca bhoge gadhito mucchito ajjhopanno anādīnavadassāvī anissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjatīti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi tīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso, iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. (9)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ kāmabhogī dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasena, dhammena bhoge pariyesitvā asāhasena attānaṃ sukheti pīṇeti, saṃvibhajati puññāni karoti, te ca bhoge agadhito amucchito anajjhopanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjati. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī catūhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. Katamehi catūhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. Dhammena bhoge pariyesati asāhasenāti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsaṃso, attānaṃ sukheti pīṇetīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso, saṃvibhajati puññāni karotīti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena pāsaṃso, te ca bhoge agadhito amucchito anajjhopanno ādīnavadassāvī nissaraṇapaṇño paribhuñjatīti iminā catutthena ṭhānena pāsaṃso. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi kāmabhogī imehi catūhi ṭhānehi pāsaṃso. (10)

Tayome gāmaṇi tapassino lūkhajīvino santo saṃvijjamānā lokasmiṃ. Katame tayo. Idha gāmaṇi ekacco tappassī lūkhajīvī saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti “appeva nāma kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigaccheyyaṃ, appeva nāma uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ”ti, so attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, kusalañca dhammaṃ nādhigacchati, uttari ca manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikaroti. (1)

Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco tappassī lūkhajīvī saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti “appeva nāma kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigaccheyyaṃ, appeva nāma uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ”ti, so attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, kusalaṃ hi kho dhammaṃ adhigacchati, uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikaroti. (2)

Idha pana gāmaṇi ekacco tapassī lūkhajīvī saddhā agārasmā anagāriyaṃ pabbajito hoti “appeva nāma kusalaṃ dhammaṃ adhigaccheyyaṃ, appeva nāma uttari manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikareyyaṃ”ti, so attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, kusalañca dhammaṃ adhigacchati, uttari ca manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti. (3)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ tapassī lūkhajīvī attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, kusalañca dhammaṃ nādhigacchati, uttari ca manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikaroti, ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī tihi ṭhānehi gārayho. Katamehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayho. Attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpetīti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, kusalañca dhammaṃ nādhigacchatīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho, uttari ca manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikarotīti iminā tatiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī imehi tihi ṭhānehi gārayho. (1)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ tapassī lūkhajīvī attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, kusalaṃ hi kho dhammaṃ adhigacchati, uttari ca manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikaroti, ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho, ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho. Attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpetīti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena gārayho, uttari ca manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ na sacchikarotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena gārayho. Katamena ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Kusalaṃ hi kho dhammaṃ adhigacchatīti iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi gārayho, iminā ekena ṭhānena pāsāṃso. (2)

Tatra gāmaṇi yvāyaṃ tapassī lūkhajīvī attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpeti, kusalañca dhammaṃ adhigacchati, uttari ca manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikaroti. Ayaṃ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī ekena ṭhānena gārayho, dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Katamena ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Attānaṃ ātāpeti paritāpetīti iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho. Katamehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsāṃso. Kusalañca dhammaṃ adhigacchatīti iminā paṭhamena ṭhānena pāsāṃso, uttari ca manussadhammā alamariyañāṇadassanavisesaṃ sacchikarotīti iminā dutiyena ṭhānena

pāsaṁso. Ayaṁ gāmaṇi tapassī lūkhajīvī iminā ekena ṭhānena gārayho, imehi dvīhi ṭhānehi pāsaṁso. (3)

Tisso imā gāmaṇi sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā chipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṁ veditabbā viññūhi. Katamā tisso. Yaṁ ratto rāgādhikaraṇaṁ attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti. Rāge pahīne nevattabyābādhāya ceteti, na parabyābādhāya ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti, sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā chipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṁ veditabbā viññūhi. Yaṁ duṭṭho dosādhikaraṇaṁ attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti. Dose pahīne nevattabyābādhāya ceteti, na parabyābādhāya ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti, sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā chipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṁ veditabbā viññūhi. Yaṁ mūḷho mohādhikaraṇaṁ attabyābādhāyapi ceteti, parabyābādhāyapi ceteti, ubhayabyābādhāyapi ceteti. Mohe pahīne nevattabyābādhāya ceteti, na parabyābādhāya ceteti, na ubhayabyābādhāya ceteti, sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā chipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṁ veditabbā viññūhi. Iminā kho gāmaṇi tisso sandiṭṭhikā nijjarā akālikā chipassikā opaneyyikā paccattaṁ veditabbā viññūhīti.

Evam vutte Rāsiyo gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “abhikkantaṁ bhante -pa- upāsakaṁ maṁ Bhagavā dhāretu ajjatagge paṇupetaṁ saraṇaṁ gatan”ti. . Dvādasamaṁ.

13. Pāṭaliyasutta

365. Ekaṁ samayaṁ Bhagavā Koliyesu viharati Uttaraṁ nāma¹ Koliyānaṁ nigamo. Atha kho Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantaṁ abhivādetvā ekamantaṁ nisīdi, ekamantaṁ nisinno kho Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṁ etadavoca “sutaṁ metaṁ bhante ‘samaṇo Gotamo māyaṁ jānātī’ti, ye te bhante evamāhaṁsu ‘samaṇo Gotamo māyaṁ jānātī’ti, kacci te bhante

1. Uttaraṁ nāma (Sī)

Bhagavato vuttavādino, na ca Bhagavantaṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchati, anabbhācikkhitukāmā hi mayaṃ bhante Bhagavantā”ti. Ye te gāmaṇi evamāhaṃsu “samaṇo Gotamo māyaṃ jānāti”ti, vuttavādino ceva me, te na ca maṃ abhūtena abbhācikkhanti, dhammassa cānudhammaṃ byākaronti, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayhaṃ ṭhānaṃ āgacchatīti. Saccameva kira bho mayaṃ tesaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ na saddahāma “samaṇo Gotamo māyaṃ jānāti”ti, “samaṇo khalu bho Gotamo māyāvī”ti. Yo nu kho gāmaṇi evaṃ vadeti “ahaṃ māyaṃ jānāmi”ti, so evaṃ vadeti “ahaṃ māyāvī”ti. Tatheva taṃ Bhagavā hoti, tatheva taṃ Sugata hotīti. Tena hi gāmaṇi taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi. Yathā te kameyya, tathā taṃ byākareyyāsi.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, jānāsi tvaṃ Koliyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭeti. Jānāmahaṃ bhante Koliyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭeti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, kimatthiyā Koliyānaṃ lambacūlakā bhaṭāti. Ye ca bhante Koliyānaṃ corā, te ca paṭisedhetuṃ, yāni ca Koliyānaṃ dūteyyāni, tāni ca vahātuṃ¹, etadatthiyā bhante Koliyānaṃ lambacūlakā bhaṭāti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, jānāsi tvaṃ Koliyānaṃ lambacūlakā bhaṭe sīlavante vā te dussīle vāti. Jānāmahaṃ bhante Koliyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭe dussīle pāpadhamme, ye ca loke dussilā pāpadhammā, Koliyānaṃ lambacūlakā bhaṭā tesaṃ aññatarāti. Yo nu kho gāmaṇi evaṃ vadeyya “Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi jānāti Koliyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭe dussīle pāpadhamme, Pāṭaliyopi gāmaṇi dussīlo pāpadhammo”ti, sammā nu kho so vadamāno vadeyyāti. No hetāṃ bhante. Aññe bhante Koliyānaṃ lambacūlakā bhaṭā, aññohamasmi, aññathādhammā Koliyānaṃ lambacūlakā bhaṭā, aññathādhammohamasmi. Tvaṃ hi nāma gāmaṇi lacchasi “Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi jānāti Koliyānaṃ lambacūlake bhaṭe dussīle pāpadhamme, na ca Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi dussīlo pāpadhammo”ti. Kasmā Tathāgato na lacchati “Tathāgato māyaṃ jānāti, na ca Tathāgato māyāvī”ti. Māyañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi,

1. Tāni ca pahātuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ), tāni ca yātuṃ (katthaci), tāni cāvahātuṃ (?)

māyāya ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca māyāvī kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi.

Pāṇātipātāñcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi pāṇātipātassa ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca pāṇātipātī kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Adinnādānañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi adinnādānassa ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca adinnādāyī kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Kāmesumicchācārañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi kāmesumicchācārassa ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca kāmesumicchācārī kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Musāvādañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi musāvādassa ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca musāvādī kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Pisuṇavācañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi pisuṇavācāya ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca pisuṇavāco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Pharusavācañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi pharusavācāya ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca pharusavāco kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Samphappalāpañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi samphappalāpassa ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca samphappalāpī kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Abhiṇṇhāñcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi abhiṇṇhāya ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca abhiṇṇhālu kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Byāpādapadosañcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi byāpādapadosassa ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca byāpannacitto kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi. Micchādīṭṭhiñcāhaṃ gāmaṇi pajānāmi micchādīṭṭhiyā ca vipākaṃ, yathāpaṭipanno ca micchādīṭṭhiko kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā apāyaṃ duggatiṃ vinipātaṃ nirayaṃ upapajjati, taṅca pajānāmi.

Santi hi gāmaṇi eke samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādinō evaṃdiṭṭhino “yo koci pāṇamatipāṭeti, sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Yo koci adinnaṃ ādiyati, sabbo so diṭṭheva

dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Yo koci kāmesu micchā carati, sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati. Yo koci musā bhaṇati, sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati”ti.

Dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idhekacco māli kuṇḍalī sunhāto¹ suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricārento. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kiṃ akāsi, māli kuṇḍalī sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāreti”ti. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso rañño paccatthikaṃ pasayha jīvitā voropesi, tassa rājā attamano abhihāramadāsi, tenāyaṃ puriso māli kuṇḍalī sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāreti”ti.

Dissati kho gāmaṇi idhekacco dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gālhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karatvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyam² siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chijjamāno. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kiṃ akāsi, dalhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gālhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chindati”ti³. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso rājaverī itthim vā purisaṃ vā jīvitā voropesi, tena naṃ rājāno gahetvā evarūpaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ kārenti”ti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ vā sutam vāti. Diṭṭhaṃ no bhante sutaṃ suyyissati cāti. Tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yo koci paṇamatipāṭeti, sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati”ti, saccaṃ vā te āhaṃsu musā vāti. Musā bhante. Ye pana te tucchaṃ musā vilapanti, sīlavanto vā te dussīlā vāti. Dussīlā bhante. Ye pana te

1. Sunahāto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Rathikāya rathikaṃ (Sī)

3. Chijjatīti (katthaci)

dussīlā pāpadhammā, micchāpaṭipannā vā te sammāpaṭipannā vāti.

Micchāpaṭipannā bhante. Ye pana te micchāpaṭipannā, micchādiṭṭhikā vā te sammādiṭṭhikā vāti. Micchādiṭṭhikā bhante. Ye pana te micchādiṭṭhikā, kallaṃ nu tesu pasīditunti. No hetam bhante. (1)

Dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idhekacco mālī kuṇḍalī -pa- itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricārento. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kiṃ akāsi, mālī kuṇḍalī -pa- itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī”ti. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso rañño paccatthikassa pasayha ratanam ahāsi¹, tassa rājā attamano abhihāramadāsi, tenāyaṃ puriso mālī kuṇḍalī -pa- itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī”ti.

Dissati kho gāmaṇi idhekacco daḷhāya rajjuyā -pa- dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsam chijjamāno. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kiṃ akāsi, daḷhāya rajjuyā -pa- dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsam chindatī”ti. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso gāmā vā araṇṇā vā adinnam theyyasaṅkhātāṃ ādiyi, tena naṃ rājāno gahetvā evarūpaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ kārentī”ti. Tam kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ vā sutam vāti. Diṭṭhaṃ no bhante sutaṃ suyyissati cāti. Tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yo koci adinnam ādiyati, sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati”ti. Saccam vā te āhaṃsu musā vāti -pa- kallaṃ nu tesu pasīditunti. No hetam bhante. (2)

Dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idhekacco mālī kuṇḍalī -pa- itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricārento. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kiṃ akāsi, mālī kuṇḍalī -pa- itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī”ti. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso rañño paccatthikassa dāresu cārittaṃ āpajji, tassa rājā attamano abhihāramadāsi, tenāyaṃ puriso mālī kuṇḍalī -pa- itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī”ti.

1. Pasayha adinnam ratanam ādiyi (Ka)

Dissati kho gāmaṇi idhekacco daḥhāya rajjuyā -pa- dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chijjamāno. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kiṃ akāsi, daḥhāya rajjuyā -pa- dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chindatī”ti. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kulitthīsu kulakumārīsu cārittaṃ āpajji, tena naṃ rājāno gahetvā evarūpaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ kārentī”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ vā sutam vāti. Diṭṭhaṃ no bhante sutaṃ suyyissati cāti. Tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yo koci kāmesu micchā carati, sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti, saccaṃ vā te āhaṃsu musā vāti -pa- kallaṃ nu tesu pasīditunti. No hetam bhante. (3)

Dissati kho pana gāmaṇi idhekacco māli kuṇḍalī sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricārento. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kiṃ akāsi, māli kuṇḍalī sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī”ti. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso rājānaṃ musāvādena hāsesi, tassa rājā attamano abhihāramadāsi, tenāyaṃ puriso māli kuṇḍalī sunhāto suvilitto kappitakesamassu itthikāmehi rājā maññe paricāretī”ti.

Dissati kho gāmaṇi idhekacco daḥhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chijjamāno. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso kiṃ akāsi, daḥhāya rajjuyā pacchābāhaṃ gāḷhabandhanaṃ bandhitvā khuramuṇḍaṃ karitvā kharassarena paṇavena rathiyāya rathiyam siṅghāṭakena siṅghāṭakaṃ parinetvā dakkhiṇena dvārena nikkhāmetvā dakkhiṇato nagarassa sīsaṃ chindatī”ti. Tamenam evamāhaṃsu “ambho ayaṃ puriso gahapatissa vā gahapatiputtassa vā musāvādena atthaṃ bhañji, tena naṃ rājāno gahetvā evarūpaṃ kammakāraṇaṃ kārentī”ti. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi gāmaṇi, api nu te evarūpaṃ diṭṭhaṃ vā sutam vāti. Diṭṭhaṃ no bhante sutaṃ suyyissati cāti. Tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yo koci kāmesu micchā carati, sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayatī”ti, saccaṃ vā te āhaṃsu musā vāti -pa- kallaṃ nu tesu pasīditunti. No hetam bhante. (3)

no bhante sutañca suyyissati cāti. Tatra gāmaṇi ye te samaṇabrāhmaṇā evaṃvādino evaṃdiṭṭhino “yo koci musā bhaṇati, sabbo so diṭṭheva dhamme dukkhaṃ domanassaṃ paṭisaṃvedayati”ti, saccaṃ vā te āhaṃsu musā vāti. Musā bhante. Ye pana te tucchaṃ musā vilapanti, sīlavanto vā te dussīlā vāti. Dussīlā bhante. Ye pana te dussīlā pāpadhammā, micchāpaṭipannā vā te sammāpaṭipannā vāti. Micchāpaṭipannā bhante. Ye pana te micchāpaṭipannā, micchādiṭṭhikā vā te sammādiṭṭhikā vāti. Micchādiṭṭhikā bhante. Ye pana te micchādiṭṭhikā, kallaṃ nu tesu pasīditunti. No hetam bhante. (4)

Acchiriyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, atthi me bhante āvasathāgāraṃ tattha atthi mañcakāni, atthi āsanāni, atthi udakamaṇiko, atthi telappadīpo, tattha yo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā vāsaṃ upeti, tenāhaṃ yathāsatti yathābalaṃ saṃvibhajāmi, bhūtapubbaṃ bhante cattāro satthāro nānādiṭṭhikā nānākhantikā nānārucikā, tasmim āvasathāgāre vāsaṃ upagacchuṃ.

Eko satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi “natthi dinnam, natthi yitṭham, natthi hutaṃ, natthi sukatadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokaṃ paraṇca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti.

Eko satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi “atthi dinnam, atthi yitṭham, atthi hutaṃ, atthi sukatadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokaṃ paraṇca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī”ti.

Eko satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi “karoto kārayato, chindato chedāpayato, pacato pācāpayato, socayato socāpayato, kilamato kilamāpayato, phandato phandāpayato, pāṇamatipātayato, adinnam ādiyato, sandhim chindato, nillopaṃ harato,

ekāgārikam karoto, paripantho tiṭṭhato, paradāram gacchato, musā bhaṇato, karoto na karīyati pāpam, khurapariyantena cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekam maṃsakhalam ekam maṃsapuñjam kareyya, natthi tatonidānam pāpam, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācāpento, natthi tatonidānam pāpam, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttaraṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento, natthi tatonidānam puññam, natthi puññassa āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena natthi puññam, natthi puññassa āgamo”ti.

Eko satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi “karoto kārayato, chindato chedāpayato, pacato pācāpayato, socayato socāpayato, kilamato kilamāpayato, phandato phandāpayato, pāṇamatipātayato, adinam ādiyato, sandhim chindato, nillopaṃ harato, ekāgārikam karoto, paripantho tiṭṭhato, paradāram gacchato, musā bhaṇato, karoto karīyati pāpam, khurapariyantena cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekam maṃsakhalam ekam maṃsapuñjam kareyya, atthi tatonidānam pāpam, atthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācāpento, atthi tatonidānam pāpam, atthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttaraṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento, atthi tatonidānam puññam, atthi puññassa āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena atthi puññam, atthi puññassa āgamo”ti.

Tassa mayham bhante ahudeva kaṅkhā, ahu vicikicchā “kosu nāma imesaṃ bhavataṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ saccam āha ko musā”ti.

Alaṃ hi te gāmaṇi kaṅkhitum, alaṃ vicikicchitum, kaṅkhanīye ca pana te ṭhāne vicikicchā uppannāti. Evaṃ pasannoḥam bhante Bhagavati “pahoti me Bhagavā tathā dhammaṃ desetum, yathāham imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyan”ti.

Atthi gāmaṇi dhammasamādhi, tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhiṃ paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi. Katamo ca gāmaṇi dhammasamādhi, idha gāmaṇi ariyasāvako pāṇātipātāṃ pahāya pāṇātipātā

paṭivirato hoti, adinnādānaṃ pahāya adinnādānā paṭivirato hoti, kāmesumicchācāraṃ pahāya kāmesumicchācārā paṭivirato hoti, musāvādaṃ pahāya musāvādā paṭivirato hoti, piṣuṇaṃ vācaṃ pahāya piṣuṇāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, pharusāṃ vācaṃ pahāya pharusāya vācāya paṭivirato hoti, samphappalāpaṃ pahāya samphappalāpā paṭivirato hoti, abhiḷḷhaṃ pahāya anabhiḷḷhālu hoti, byāpādapadosaṃ pahāya abyāpannacitto hoti, micchādīṭṭhiṃ pahāya sammādīṭṭhiko hoti.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokāṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamañña averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdīṭṭhi ‘natthi dinnāṃ, natthi yīṭṭhāṃ, natthi hutāṃ, natthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loka samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokāṃ paraṇca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī’ti. Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ, yvāhaṃ¹ na kiñci² byābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaraṃ vā, ubhayamettha³ kaṭaggāho, yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto, yañca kāyassa bhedā paraṃ maraṇā sugatīṃ saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjissāmī’ti⁴. Tassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī, tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhīṃ paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ.

1. Yohaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kam, I)

2. Kañci (?)

3. Ubhayattha me (?) Ma 2. 65 piṭṭhe Pāḷiyā saṃsandetabbaṃ.

4. Paraṃ maraṇā na upapajjissāmīti (?)

Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi ‘atthi dinnaṃ, atthi yiṭṭhaṃ, atthi hutaṃ, atthi sukatadukkaṭāṇaṃ kammāṇaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṇca lokam paraṇca lokam sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī’ti. Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ, yvāhaṃ na kiñci byābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaraṃ vā, ubhayamettha kaṭaggāho, yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto, yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatim saggaṃ lokam upapajjissāmi”ti. Tassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhiyati. Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhi, tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhiṃ paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi ‘karoto kārayato, chindato chedāpayato, pacato pācāpayato, socayato socāpayato, kilamato kilamāpayato, phandato phandāpayato, pāṇamatipātayato, adinnaṃ ādiyato, sandhiṃ chindato, nillopaṃ harato, ekāgārikaṃ karoto, paripantho tiṭṭhato, paradāraṃ gacchato, musā bhaṇato, karoto na karīyati pāpaṃ, khurapariyantena cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekaṃ maṃsakhalaṃ ekaṃ maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya, natthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācāpento, natthi

tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttariṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento, natthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, natthi puññaṃ āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena natthi puññaṃ, natthi puññaṃ āgamo'ti. Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ, yvāhaṃ na kiñci byābādhemi tassaṃ vā thāvaraṃvā, ubhayamettha kaṭaggāho, yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto, yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissāmī¹ti¹. Tassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī, tatra ce tvaṃ cittaṃ samādhīṃ paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno paṭissato mettāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantāṃ lokaṃ mettāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi ‘karoto kārayato, chindato chedāpayato, pacato pācāpayato, socayato socāpayato, kilamato kilamāpayato, phandato phandāpayato, pāṇamatipātayato, adinnaṃ ādiyato, sandhiṃ chindato, nillopaṃ harato, ekāgārikaṃ karoto, paripantho tiṭṭhato, paradāraṃ gacchato, musā bhaṇato, karoto kariyati pāpaṃ, khurapariyanthena cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekaṃ maṃsakhalaṃ ekaṃ maṃsapuñjaṃ kareyya, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācāpento, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttaraṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento, atthi

1. Paraṃ maraṇā na upapajjissāmīti (?)

tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena atthi puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo'ti. Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ, yvāhaṃ na kiñci byābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā, ubhayamettha kaṭaggāho, yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuso vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto, yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissāmi'ti. Tassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī, tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhīṃ paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno paṭissato karuṇāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati -pa- muditāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati -pa-.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno paṭissato upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantarīyaṃ lokaṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati, so iti paṭisañcikkhati “yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi ‘natthi dinnaṃ, natthi yiṭṭhaṃ, natthi hutam, natthi sukatadukkaṭānaṃ kammānaṃ phalaṃ vipāko, natthi ayaṃ loko, natthi paro loko, natthi mātā, natthi pitā, natthi sattā opapātikā, natthi loke samaṇabrāhmaṇā sammaggaṭā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃca lokaṃ paraṃca lokaṃ sayam abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī'ti. Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, apaṇṇakatāya mayhaṃ, yvāhaṃ na kiñci byābādhemi tasmaṃ vā thāvaram vā, ubhayamettha kaṭaggāho, yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuso vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto, yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissāmi'ti. Tassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati.

Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī, tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno paṭissato upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantarāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi ‘atthi dinnāṃ, atthi yittāṃ, atthi hutāṃ, atthi sukatadukkaṭāṇāṃ kammāṇāṃ phalaṃ vipāko, atthi ayaṃ loko, atthi paro loko, atthi mātā, atthi pitā, atthi sattā opapātikā, atthi loka samaṇābrāhmaṇā sammaggatā sammāpaṭipannā, ye imaṃca lokāṃ paraṃca lokāṃ sayāṃ abhiññā sacchikatvā pavedentī’ti. Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccaṃ vacanaṃ, apanṇakatāya mayhaṃ, yvāhaṃ na kiñci byābādhemi tassaṃ vā thāvaraṃ vā, ubhayamettha kaṭaggāho, yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto, yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatīm saggaṃ lokāṃ upapajjissāmī’ti. Tassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhākāyo sukhaṃ vedayati, sukhino cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī, tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūḷho sampajāno paṭissato upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekaṃ disaṃ pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyaṃ. Tathā tatiyaṃ. Tathā catutthaṃ. Iti uddhamadho tiriyaṃ sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantarāṃ lokāṃ upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “yvāyaṃ satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi ‘karoto kārayato, chedato chedāpayato, pacato pācāpayato, socayato socāpayato, kilamato kilamāpayato, phandato phandāpayato, pāṇamatipātayato, adinnaṃ ādiyato, sandhim chindato, nillopaṃ harato,

ekāgārikam karoto, paripantho tiṭṭhato, paradāram gacchato, musā bhaṇato, karoto na kariyati pāpam, khurapariyanta cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekam maṃsakhalam ekam maṃsapuṇṇam kareyya, natthi tatonidānam pāpam, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācāpento, natthi tatonidānam pāpam, natthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttaraṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento, natthi tatonidānam puṇṇam, natthi puṇṇassa āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyamena saccavajjena natthi puṇṇam, natthi puṇṇassa āgamo'ti. Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccam vacanam, apanṇakatāya mayham, yvāham na kiñci byābādhemi tasam vā thāvaram vā, ubhayamettha kaṭaggāho, yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuso vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto, yañca kāyassa bheda param maraṇa sugatim saggam lokam upapajjissāmī'ti. Tassa pāmojjam jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukham vedayati, sukhino cittam samādhiyati. Ayam kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī, tatra ce tvaṃ cittasamādhim paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imam kaṅkhādhammam pajaheyyāsi.

Sa kho so gāmaṇi ariyasāvako evaṃ vigatābhijjho vigatabyāpādo asammūlho sampajāno paṭissato upekkhāsahagatena cetasā ekam disam pharitvā viharati. Tathā dutiyam. Tathā tatiyam. Tathā catuttham. Iti uddhamadho tiriyam sabbadhi sabbattatāya sabbāvantam lokam upekkhāsahagatena cetasā vipulena mahaggatena appamāṇena averena abyāpajjena pharitvā viharati. So iti paṭisañcikkhati “yvāyam satthā evaṃvādī evaṃdiṭṭhi ‘karoto kārayato, chindato chedāpayato, pacato pācāpayato, socayato socāpayato, kilamato kilamāpayato, phandato phandāpayato, pāṇamatipātayato, adinnam ādiyato, sandhim chindato, nillopan harato, ekāgārikam karoto, paripantho tiṭṭhato, paradāram gacchato, musā bhaṇato, karoto kariyati pāpam, khurapariyanta cepi cakkena yo imissā pathaviyā pāṇe ekam maṃsakhalam ekam maṃsapuṇṇam kareyya, atthi tatonidānam pāpam, atthi pāpassa āgamo. Dakkhiṇaṇcepi Gaṅgāya tīram gaccheyya

hananto ghātento chindanto chedāpento pacanto pācāpento, atthi tatonidānaṃ pāpaṃ, atthi pāpassa āgamo. Uttarañcepi Gaṅgāya tīraṃ gaccheyya dadanto dāpento yajanto yajāpento, atthi tatonidānaṃ puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo. Dānena damena saṃyamenāṃ saccavajjena atthi puññaṃ, atthi puññaṃ āgamo'ti. Sace tassa bhoto satthuno saccāṃ vacanaṃ, apanṇakatāya mayhaṃ, yvāhaṃ na kiñci byābādhemi tassaṃ vā thāvarena vā, ubhayamettha kaṭaggāho, yañcamhi kāyena saṃvuto vācāya saṃvuto manasā saṃvuto, yañca kāyassa bhedaṃ paraṃ maraṇā sugatiṃ saggaṃ lokaṃ upapajjissāmi'ti. Tassa pāmojjaṃ jāyati, pamuditassa pīti jāyati, pītimanassa kāyo passambhati, passaddhakāyo sukhaṃ vedayati, sukhano cittaṃ samādhīyati. Ayaṃ kho gāmaṇi dhammasamādhī, tatra ce tvaṃ cittaśamādhīm paṭilabheyyāsi, evaṃ tvaṃ imaṃ kaṅkhādhammaṃ pajaheyyāsi'ti.

Evaṃ vutte Pāṭīliyo gāmaṇi Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “abhikkantaṃ bhante, abhikkantaṃ bhante -pa- ajjatagge paṇupetaṃ saraṇaṃ gatan”ti. . Terasamaṃ.

Gāmaṇisaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Caṇḍo Puṭṭo Yodhājīvo, Hatthasso Asibandhako.

Desanā Saṅkhakulaṃ Maṇicūḷaṃ, Bhadrarāsiyapāṭalīti.

9. Asaṅkhatasaṃyutta

1. Paṭhamavagga

1. Kāyagatāsatisutta

366. Sāvattihinidānaṃ. Asaṅkhatañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ, yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, kāyagatāsati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo.

Iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā asaṅkhataṃ, desito asaṅkhatagāmimaggo. Yaṃ bhikkhave Satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakanāṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamūlāni etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyatha¹ bhikkhave, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanīti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Samathavipassanāsutta

367. Asaṅkhatañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ, yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, samatho ca vipassanā ca. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Dutiyam.

3. Savitakkasavicārasutta

368. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, savitakkasavicāro samādhi avitakkavicāramatto samādhi avitakka-avicāro samādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. . Tatiyam.

1. Nijjhāyatha (Ka)

4. Suññatasamādhisutta

369. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo, suññato samādhi animitto samādhi appaṇihito samādhi. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhātagāṃmimaggo -pa-. Catutthaṃ.

5. Satipaṭṭhānasutta

370. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo, cattaro satipaṭṭhānā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo -pa-. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Sammappadhānasutta

371. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo, cattāro sammappadhānā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo -pa-. . Chaṭṭhaṃ.

7. Iddhipādasutta

372. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo, cattāro iddhipādā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo -pa-. Sattamaṃ.

8. Indriyasutta

373. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo, pañcindriyāni. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo -pa-. . Aṭṭhamaṃ.

9. Balasutta

374. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo, pañca balāni. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo -pa-. . Navamaṃ.

10. Bojjhaṅgasutta

375. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo, satta bhojjhaṅgā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃmimaggo -pa-. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Maggaṅgasutta

376. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃimaggo, ariyo aṭṭhaṅgiko maggo. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃimaggo. Iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā asaṅkhataṃ, desito asaṅkhatagāṃimaggo. Yaṃ bhikkhave Satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaḷāni etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyatha bhikkhave, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanīti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Asaṅkhatasaṃyuttassa paṭhamo vaggo.

Tassuddānaṃ

Kāyo Samatho Savitakko, Suññato Satipaṭṭhānā.
Sammappadhānā Iddhipādā, Indriya Bala Bojjhaṅgā.
Maggena ekādasamaṃ, tassuddānaṃ pavuccati.

2. Dutiyavagga

1. Asaṅkhatasutta

377. Asaṅkhataṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asaṅkhatagāṃiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ, yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃimaggo, samatho. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāṃimaggo. Iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā asaṅkhataṃ, desito asaṅkhatagāṃimaggo. Yaṃ bhikkhave Satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamaḷāni etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyatha bhikkhave, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanīti. (1)

Asaṅkhatañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ, yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo dosakkhayo mohakkhayo. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, vipassanā. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo. Iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā asaṅkhataṃ -pa- ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanti. (2)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, savitakko savicāro samādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, avitakko vicāramatto samādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, avitakko avicāro samādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. (3-5)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, suññato samādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, animitto samādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, appaṇihito samādhī. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. (6-8)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu kāye kāyānupassī viharati ātāpī sampajāno satimā vineyya loke abhiijhādomanassaṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vedanāsu vedanānupassī viharati -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu citta cittānupassī viharati -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammesu dhammānupassī viharati -pa- Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. (9-12)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ anuppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu

uppannānaṃ pāpakānaṃ akusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ pahānāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu anuppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ uppādāya chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu uppannānaṃ kusalānaṃ dhammānaṃ ṭhitiyā asammosāya bhiyyobhāvāya vepullāya bhāvanāya pāripūriyā chandaṃ janeti vāyamati, vīriyaṃ ārabhati, cittaṃ paggaṇhāti padahati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. (13-16)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu chandasamādhīpadhānaṃ asaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ idhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vīriyasamādhīpadhānaṃ asaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ idhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu cittasamādhīpadhānaṃ asaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ idhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vīmaṃsasamādhīpadhānaṃ asaṅkhārasamannāgataṃ idhipādaṃ bhāveti. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. (17-20)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vīriyindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satindriyaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu samādhindriyaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paññindriyaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ

virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. (21-25)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu saddhābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu vīriyabalaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satibalaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu samādhibalaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu paññābalaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. (26-30)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu satisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ -pa-. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu dhammavicayasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Vīriyasambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Pītisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Passaddhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Samādhisambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Upekkhāsambojjhaṅgaṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ niroganissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. (31-37)

Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammādiṭṭhiṃ bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāsaṅkappaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Sammāvācaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Sammākammantaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Sammā-ājīvaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Sammāvāyāmaṃ bhāveti -pa-. Sammāsatiṃ bhāveti -pa-. Asaṅkhatañca vo bhikkhave desessāmi asaṅkhatagāmiṃca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamañca bhikkhave asaṅkhataṃ -pa-. Katamo ca bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmimaggo, idha bhikkhave bhikkhu sammāsamādhim bhāveti vivekanissitaṃ virāganissitaṃ nirodhanissitaṃ

vossaggapariṇāmiṃ. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave asaṅkhatagāmiṃmaggo. Iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā asaṅkhatam, desito asaṅkhatagāmiṃmaggo. Yaṃ bhikkhave Satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakānaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamūlāni etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyatha bhikkhave, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanīti. . Paṭhamam. (38-45)

2. Anatasutta

378. Anataṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anatagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave anataṃ -pa-. (Yathā asaṅkhatam, tathā vitthāretabbaṃ.). Dutiyam.

3-32. Anāsavādisutta

379-408. Anāsavaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anāsavagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave anāsavaṃ -pa-. Saccaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi saccagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave saccaṃ -pa-. Pāraṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi pāragāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave pāraṃ -pa-. Nipuṇaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi nipuṇagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave nipuṇaṃ -pa-. Sududdasaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi sududdasagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave sududdasaṃ -pa-. Ajajjaraṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi ajajjaragāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave ajajjaraṃ -pa-. Dhuvāṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi dhuvagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave dhuvam -pa-. Apalokitaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi apalokitagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave apalokitaṃ -pa-. Anidassanaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anidassanagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave anidassanaṃ -pa-. Nippapaṇcaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi nippapaṇcagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave nippapaṇcaṃ -pa-.

Santaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi santagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave santaṃ -pa-. Amataṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi amatagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave amataṃ -pa-. Paṇitaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi paṇitagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave paṇitaṃ -pa-. Sivaṇca vo

bhikkhave desessāmi sivagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave sivaṃ -pa-. Khemaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi khemagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave khemaṃ -pa-. Taṇhākkhayaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi taṇhākkhayagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave taṇhākkhayaṃ -pa-.

Acchariyaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi acchariyagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave acchariyaṃ -pa-. Abbhutaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi abbhutagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave abbhutaṃ -pa-. Anītikaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anītikagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave anītikaṃ -pa-. Anītikadhammaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anītikadhammagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave anītikadhammaṃ -pa-. Nibbānaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi nibbānagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave nibbānaṃ -pa-. Abyābajjhaṇca¹ vo bhikkhave desessāmi abyābajjhagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave abyābajjhaṃ -pa-. Virāgaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi virāgagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave virāgo -pa-.

Suddhiṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi suddhigāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca bhikkhave suddhi -pa-. Muttiṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi muttigāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamā ca bhikkhave mutti -pa-. Anālayaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi anālayagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamo ca bhikkhave anālayo -pa-. Dīpaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi dīpagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave dīpaṃ -pa-. Leṇaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi leṇagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave leṇaṃ -pa-. Tāṇaṇca vo bhikkhave desessāmi tāṇagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave tāṇaṃ -pa-. Saraṇaṇca vo bhikkhave saraṇagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave saraṇaṃ -pa-. . Bāttimsatimaṃ.

33. Parāyanasutta

409. Parāyanaṇca² vo bhikkhave desessāmi parāyanagāmiṇca maggaṃ, taṃ suṇātha. Katamaṇca bhikkhave parāyanaṃ, yo bhikkhave rāgakkhayo

1. Abyāpajjhaṇca (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Parāyanaṇca (I, Sī-Ṭṭha)

dosakkhayo mohakkhayo. Idaṃ vuccati bhikkhave parāyanam. Katamo ca bhikkhave parāyanagāmī maggo, kāyagatāsati. Ayaṃ vuccati bhikkhave parāyanagāmimaggo. Iti kho bhikkhave desitaṃ vo mayā parāyanam desito parāyanagāmimaggo. Yaṃ bhikkhave Satthārā karaṇīyaṃ sāvakaṇaṃ hitesinā anukampakena anukampaṃ upādāya, kataṃ vo taṃ mayā. Etāni bhikkhave rukkhamūlāni, etāni suññāgārāni, jhāyathā bhikkhave, mā pamādattha, mā pacchā vippaṭisārino ahuvattha, ayaṃ vo amhākaṃ anusāsanīti. (Yathā asaṅkhatam, tathā vitthāretabbaṃ.) . Tettiṃsatimaṃ.

Dutiyo vago.

Tassuddānaṃ

Asaṅkhatam Anatam Anāsavam,
Saccaṇca Pāram Nipuṇam Sududdasam.
Ajajjaram Dhuvam Apalokitam,
Anidassanam Nippapaṇca Santam.

Amatam Paṇītaṇca Sivaṇca Khemaṃ,
Taṇhākkhayo Acchariyaṇca Abbhutam.
Anītikam Anītikadhammaṃ,
Nibbānametaṃ Sugatena desitam.

Abyābajjho Virāgo ca, Suddhi Mutti Anālayo.
Dīpo Leṇaṇca Tāṇaṇca, Saraṇaṇca Parāyananti.

Asaṅkhatasaṃyuttam samattam.

10. Abyākatasaṃyutta

1. Khemāsutta

410. Ekam samayaṃ Bhagavā Sāvattiyaṃ viharati Jetavane Anāthapiṇḍikassa ārāme. Tena kho pana samayena Khemā bhikkhunī Kosalesu cārikaṃ caramānā antarā ca Sāvattiyaṃ antarā ca Sāketam Torāṇavattusmiṃ vāsam upagatā hoti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Sāketā Sāvattiyaṃ gacchanto antarā ca Sāketam antarā ca Sāvattiyaṃ Torāṇavattusmiṃ ekarattivāsam upagacchi. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo aññataram purisaṃ āmantesi “chi tvaṃ ambho purisa Torāṇavattusmiṃ tathārūpaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā jāna, yamaṃ aṃjja payirupāseyyaṃ”ti.

“Evaṃ devā”ti kho so puriso rañño Pasenadissa Kosalassa paṭissutvā kevalakappaṃ Torāṇavattusmiṃ āhiṇḍanto¹ nāddasa tathārūpaṃ samaṇaṃ vā brāhmaṇaṃ vā, yaṃ rājā Pasenadi Kosalo payirupāseyya. Addasā kho so puriso Khemaṃ bhikkhuniṃ Torāṇavattusmiṃ vāsam upagataṃ, disvāna yena rājā Pasenadi Kosalo tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā rājānaṃ Pasenadiṃ Kosalam etadavoca—

“Natthi kho deva Torāṇavattusmiṃ tathārūpo samaṇo vā brāhmaṇo vā, yaṃ devo payirupāseyya, atthi ca kho deva Khemā nāma bhikkhunī tassa Bhagavato sāvikā Araḥato Sammāsaṃbuddhassa, tassā kho pana ayyāya evaṃ kalyāṇo kittisaddo abbhuggato ‘paṇḍitā viyattā medhāvinī bahussutā cittaḥ kalyāṇapaṭibhānā’ti. Taṃ devo payirupāsatū”ti.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo yena Khemā bhikkhunī tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Khemaṃ bhikkhuniṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,

1. Anvāhiṇḍanto (Sī)

ekamantaṃ nisinno kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Khemaṃ bhikkhuniṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho ayye hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja Bhagavatā “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ panayye na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho mahārāja abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ nu kho ayye hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja Bhagavatā “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ panayye neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho mahārāja abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Kiṃ nu kho ayye hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti puṭṭhāsamānā abyākataṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja Bhagavatā “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vadesi. Kiṃ panayye na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti puṭṭhā samānā etampi kho mahārāja abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vadesi. Kiṃ nu kho ayye hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti puṭṭhā samānā abyākataṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja Bhagavatā “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vadesi. Kiṃ panayye neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti puṭṭhā samānā etampi kho mahārāja abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vadesi. Ko nu kho ayye hetu ko paccayo, yentaṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Tena hi mahārāja taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te kameyya, tathā naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja, atthi te koci gaṇako vā muddiko vā saṅkhāyako vā, yo pahoti Gaṅgāya vālukaṃ¹ gaṇetuṃ “ettakā² vālukā” iti vā, “ettakāni vālukasatāni” iti vā, “ettakāni vālukasahassāni” iti vā, “ettakāni vālukasatasahassāni” iti vāti. No hetam ayye. Atthi pana te koci gaṇako vā muddiko vā saṅkhāyako vā, yo pahoti

1. Vālikam (Sī, Syā, Kam)

2. Ettikā (Sī)

mahāsamudde udakaṃ gaṇetuṃ “ettakāni udakāḷhakāni” iti vā, “ettakāni udakāḷhakasatāni” iti vā, “ettakāni udakāḷhakasahasāni” iti vā, “ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahasāni” iti vāti. No hetam ayye. Tam kissa hetu, mahāyye samuddo gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāhoti. Evameva kho mahārāja yena rūpena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya, tam rūpaṃ Tathāgatassa pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatiṃ anuppādadhammaṃ, rūpasāṅkhayavimutto kho mahārāja Tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti.

Yāya vedanāya tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya, sā vedanā Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā, vedanāsaṅkhayavimutto mahārāja Tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti.

Yāya saññāya tathāgataṃ -pa-. Yehi saṅkhārehi tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya, te saṅkhārā Tathāgatassa pahīnā ucchinnamūlā tālavatthukatā anabhāvaṃkatā āyatiṃ anuppādadhammā, saṅkhārasaṅkhayavimutto kho mahārāja Tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti.

Yena viññāṇena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya, tam viññāṇaṃ Tathāgatassa pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālavatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ

āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ, viññāṇasaṅkhāyavimutto kho mahārāja
Tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo,
“hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na
upeti, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upetīti. Atha
kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Khemāya bhikkhuniyā bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā
anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ Khemaṃ bhikkhunim abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ
katvā pakkāmi.

Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo aparena samayena yena Bhagavā
tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamtvā Bhagavantaṃ abhivādetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi,
ekamantaṃ nisinna kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ
nu kho bhante hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ
mahārāja mayā “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ pana bhante na hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho mahārāja abyākataṃ mayā “na hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ nu kho bhante hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja mayā “hoti ca na ca hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ pana bhante neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho mahārāja abyākataṃ mayā “neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ nu kho bhante hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇāti iti puṭṭho samāno abyākataṃ kho etaṃ mahārāja mayā “hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vadesi -pa-. Kiṃ pana bhante neva hoti na na
hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti iti puṭṭho samāno etampi kho mahārāja
abyākataṃ mayā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vadesi.
Ko nu kho bhante hetu ko paccayo, yenetāṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Tena hi mahārāja taññevettha paṭipucchissāmi, yathā te kameyya, tathā
naṃ byākareyyāsi. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi mahārāja, atthi te koci gaṇako vā
muddiko vā saṅkhāyako vā, yo pahoti Gaṅgāya vālukaṃ

gaṇetum “ettakā vālukā” iti vā -pa- “ettakāni vālukasatasahassāni” iti vāti. No hetam bhante. Atthi pana te koci gaṇako vā muddiko vā saṅkhāyako vā, yo pahoti mahāsamudde udakam gaṇetum “ettakāni udakāḷhakāni” iti vā -pa- “ettakāni udakāḷhakasatasahassāni” iti vāti. No hetam bhante. Tam kissa hetu, mahā bhante samuddo gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho. Evameva kho mahārāja yena rūpena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya, tam rūpaṃ Tathāgatassa pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ, rūpasāṅkhāyavimutto kho mahārāja Tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti. Yāya vedanāya. Yāya saññāya. Yehi saṅkhārehi.

Yena viññāṇena tathāgataṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya, tam viññāṇaṃ Tathāgatassa pahīnaṃ ucchinnamūlaṃ tālāvatthukataṃ anabhāvaṃkataṃ āyatim anuppādadhammaṃ, viññāṇasaṅkhāyavimutto kho mahārāja Tathāgato gambhīro appameyyo duppariyogāho seyyathāpi mahāsamuddo, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “hoti na ca na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upeti, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi na upetīti.

Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yatra hi nāma Satthu ceva¹ sāvikāya ca atthena attho byañjanaṃ byañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati na virodhayissati², yadidaṃ aggapadasmim. Ekamidāhaṃ bhante samayaṃ Khemaṃ bhikkhuniṃ upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ apucchim, sāpi me ayyā etehi padehi etehi byañjanehi etamatthaṃ byākāsi seyyathāpi Bhagavā. Acchariyaṃ bhante, abbhutaṃ bhante, yatra hi nāma Satthu ceva sāvikāya ca atthena attho byañjanaṃ byañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati na virodhayissati, yadidaṃ aggapadasmim. Handa dāni mayaṃ bhante gacchāma, bahukiccā mayaṃ bahukaraṇīyāti. Yassa dāni tvaṃ mahārāja kālaṃ maññasīti. Atha kho rājā Pasenadi Kosalo

1. Satthuno ceva (Sī)

2. Vihāyissati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ), vigāyissati (Ka)

Bhagavato bhāsitaṃ abhinanditvā anumoditvā uṭṭhāyāsanā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā padakkhiṇaṃ katvā pakkāmiti. . Paṭhamam.

2. Anurādhasutta

411. Ekaṃ samayaṃ Bhagavā Vesāliyaṃ viharati Mahāvane Kūṭāgārasālāyaṃ. Tena kho pana samayena āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavato avidūre araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ viharati. Atha kho sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāyasmā Anurādho tenupasaṅkamimṣu, upasaṅkamtivā āyasmatā Anurādhena saddhiṃ sammodimṣu, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdimṣu, ekamantaṃ nisinnā kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādhaṃ etadavocum “yo so āvuso Anurādha Tathāgato uttmapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṃ Tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā, ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Yo so āvuso Tathāgato uttmapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṃ Tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vāti. Evaṃ vutte te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādhaṃ etadavocum “so cāyaṃ¹ bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito, therō vā pana bālo abyatto”ti. Atha kho te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā āyasmantaṃ Anurādhaṃ navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkamimṣu.

Atha kho āyasmato Anurādhassa acirapakkantesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etadahosi “sace kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim puccheyyum, kathaṃ byākaramāno nu khvāhaṃ tesaṃ aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ, vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assaṃ,

1. Yo cāyaṃ (Sī)

na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyam, dhammassa cānudhammam byākareyyam, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayham ṭhānam āgaccheyyā”ti. Atha kho āyasmā Anurādho yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavantam abhivādetvā ekamantam nisīdi, ekamantam nisinnō kho āyasmā Anurādho Bhagavantam etadavoca “idhāham bhante Bhagavato avidūre araṇṇakuṭikāyaṃ viharāmi, atha kho bhante sambahulā aññatitthiyā paribbājakā yenāham tenupasaṅkamimsu, upasaṅkamitvā mayā saddhim sammodimsu, sammodaniyam katham sāraṇiyam vītisāretvā ekamantam nisīdimsu, ekamantam nisinnā kho bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā maṃ etadavocum “yo so āvuso Anurādha Tathāgato uttāmapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, tam Tathāgato imesu catūsu ṭhānesu paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato param maraṇā’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Evaṃ vuttāham bhante te aññatitthiye paribbājake etadavocam “yo so āvuso Tathāgato uttāmapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, tam Tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato param maraṇā’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato param maraṇā’ti vā”ti. Evaṃ vutte bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā maṃ etadavocum “so cāyam bhikkhu navo bhavissati acirapabbajito, thero vā pana bālo abyatto”ti. Atha kho maṃ bhante te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā navavādena ca bālavādena ca apasādetvā uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ pakkamimsu. Tassa mayham bhante acirapakkantesu tesu aññatitthiyesu paribbājakesu etadahosi “sace kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakesu etadahosi “sace kho maṃ te aññatitthiyā paribbājakā uttarim puccheyyum, katham byākaramāno nu khvāham tesam aññatitthiyānam paribbājakānam, vuttavādī ceva Bhagavato assam, na ca Bhagavantam abhūtena abbhācikkheyyam, dhammassa cānudhammam byākareyyam, na ca koci sahadhammiko vādānuvādo gārayham ṭhānam āgaccheyyā”ti.

Tam kim maññasi Anurādha, rūpam niccam vā aniccam vāti. Aniccam bhante. Yam panāniccam, dukkham vā tam sukham vāti. Dukkham bhante. Yam panāniccam dukkham vipariṇāmadhammam, kalam nu tam samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetam bhante. Vedanā niccā vā aniccā vāti -pa-.

Saññā. Saṅkhārā. Viññāṇaṃ niccaṃ vā aniccaṃ vāti. Aniccaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ, dukkhaṃ vā taṃ sukhaṃ vāti. Dukkhaṃ bhante. Yaṃ paṇāniccaṃ dukkhaṃ vipariṇāmaṃ mamaṃ, kallaṃ nu taṃ samanupassitum “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti. No hetuṃ bhante. Tasmātiha Anurādha yaṃ kiñci rūpaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ rūpaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Yā kāci vedanā atītānāgatapaccuppannā. Yā kāci saññā. Ye keci saṅkhārā. Yaṃ kiñci viññāṇaṃ atītānāgatapaccuppannaṃ ajjhataṃ vā bahiddhā vā oḷārikaṃ vā sukhumaṃ vā hīnaṃ vā paṇītaṃ vā yaṃ dūre santike vā sabbaṃ viññāṇaṃ “netuṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti evameva yathābhūtaṃ sammappaññāya daṭṭhabbaṃ. Evaṃ passaṃ Anurādha sutavā ariyasāvako rūpasmiṃpi nibbindati, vedanāyapi nibbindati, saññāyapi nibbindati, saṅkhāresupi nibbindati, viññāṇasmiṃpi nibbindati, nibbindaṃ virajjati, virāgā vimuccati, vimuttasmiṃ “vimuttam”iti ñāṇaṃ hoti, “khīṇā jāti, vusitaṃ brahmacariyaṃ, kammaṃ karaṇīyaṃ, nāparaṃ itthattāyā”ti pajānāti.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, rūpaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Vedanaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Saññaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Saṅkhāre tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Viññāṇaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, rūpasmiṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Aññatra rūpā tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Vedanāya -pa-. Aññatra vedanāya -pa-. Saññāya -pa-. Aññatra saññāya -pa-. Saṅkhāresu -pa-. Aññatra saṅkhārehi -pa-. Viññāṇasmiṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Aññatra viññāṇā tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante.

Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, rūpaṃ vedanaṃ saññaṃ saṅkhāre viññāṇaṃ tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Taṃ kiṃ maññasi Anurādha, ayaṃ so arūpī avedanano asaññi asaṅkhāro aviññāṇo tathāgatoti samanupassasīti. No hetuṃ bhante. Ettha ca te Anurādha

diṭṭheva dhamme saccato thetato tathāgate anupalabbhiyamāne¹, kallaṃ nu te taṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ² “yo so āvuso Tathāgato uttamaपुरiso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṃ Tathāgato aññatra imehi catūhi ṭhānehi paññāpayamāno paññāpeti ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā -pa- ‘neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti vā”ti. No hetam bhante. Sādhū sādhu Anurādha pubbe cāham Anurādha etarahi ca dukkhañceva paññāpemi, dukkhassa ca nirodhanti. . Dutiyam.

3. Paṭhamasāriputtakotṭhikasutta

412. Ekam samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko Bārāṇasīyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Sāriputto tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sāriputtena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko āyasmantaṃ Sāriputtaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho āvuso Sāriputta hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kim panāvuso na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti, etampi kho āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kim nu kho āvuso hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kim panāvuso neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kim panāvuso neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti, etampi kho āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

“Kim nu kho āvuso hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “abyākataṃ kho etaṃ āvuso Bhagavatā ‘hoti

1. Tathāgato anupalabbhiyamāno (Syā, Ka), tathāgate anupalabbhamāne (?)

2. Veyyākaraṇāya (Sī)

tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā'ti" vadesi -pa- "kiṃ paṇāvuso neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā'ti iti puṭṭho samāno "etampi kho āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatā 'neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā'ti" vadesi. Ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo, yenetāṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho āvuso rūpagatametāṃ, na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti rūpagatametāṃ, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti rūpagatametāṃ, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti rūpagatametāṃ. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho āvuso vedanāgatametāṃ, na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vedanāgatametāṃ, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vedanāgatametāṃ, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti vedanāgatametāṃ. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho āvuso saññāgatametāṃ, na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti saññāgatametāṃ, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti saññāgatametāṃ, neva hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho āvuso saṅkhāragatametāṃ. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho āvuso saṅkhāragatametāṃ, na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti saṅkhāragatametāṃ, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti saṅkhāragatametāṃ, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti saṅkhāragatametāṃ. Hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti kho āvuso viññāgatametāṃ, na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti viññāgatametāṃ, hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti viññāgatametāṃ, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti viññāgatametāṃ. Ayaṃ kho āvuso hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenetāṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. . Tatiyaṃ.

4. Dutiyasāriputtakotṭhikasutta

413. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākotṭhiko Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti isipatena migadāye -pa-.

(Sāyeva pucchā.) Ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo, yenetaṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Rūpaṃ kho āvuso ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ, rūpasamudayaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ, rūpanirodhaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ, rūpanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ, viññāṇasamudayaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ, viññāṇanirodhaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ, viññāṇanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti.

Rūpañca kho āvuso jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ, rūpasamudayaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ, rūpanirodhaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ, rūpanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti. Vedanaṃ. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ, viññāṇasamudayaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ, viññāṇanirodhaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ, viññāṇanirodhagāmininī paṭipadaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenetaṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. . Catutthaṃ.

5. Tatiyasāriputtakotṭhikasutta

414. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye -pa-. (Sāyeva pucchā.) Ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo, yenetāṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Rūpe kho āvuso avigatarāgassa avigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe avigatarāgassa avigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti. Rūpe ca kho āvuso vigatarāgassa -pa-. Vedanāya. Saññāya. Saṅkhāresu. Viññāṇe vigatarāgassa vigatacchandassa avigatapemassa avigatapipāsassa avigataparilāhassa avigatatañhassa “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato maraṇā”tipissa na hoti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenetāṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. . Pañcamaṃ.

6. Catutthasāriputtakotṭhikasutta

415. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā ca Sāriputto āyasmā ca Mahākoṭṭhiko Bārāṇasiyaṃ viharanti Isipatane migadāye. Atha kho āyasmā Sāriputto sāyanhasamayaṃ paṭisallānā vuṭṭhito yenāyasmā Mahākoṭṭhiko tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahākoṭṭhikena saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ saraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho āyasmā Sāriputto āyasmantaṃ Mahākoṭṭhikaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho āvuso Koṭṭhika hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti -pa- “kiṃ panāvuso neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “etampi kho āvuso abyākataṃ Bhagavatā ‘neva hoti na na hoti

tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā'ti" vadesi. Ko nu kho āvuso hetu ko paccayo, yenetaṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Rūpārāmassa kho āvuso rūparatassa rūpasammuditassa rūpanirodhaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ "hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti, "na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti, "hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti, "neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti. Vedanārāmassa kho āvuso vedanāratassa vedanāsammuditassa vedanānirodhaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ "hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti -pa-. Saññārāmassa kho āvuso. Saṅkhārārāmassa kho āvuso. Viññāṇārāmassa kho āvuso viññāṇaratassa viññāṇasammuditassa viññāṇanirodhaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ "hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti -pa- "neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti.

Na rūpārāmassa kho āvuso na rūparatassa na rūpasammuditassa rūpanirodhaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ "hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa na hoti -pa- "neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa na hoti. Na vedanārāmassa kho āvuso -pa-. Na saññārāmassa kho āvuso. Na saṅkhārārāmassa kho āvuso. Na viññāṇārāmassa kho āvuso na viññāṇaratassa na viññāṇasammuditassa viññāṇanirodhaṃ jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ "hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa na hoti -pa- "neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa na hoti. Ayaṃ kho āvuso hetu ayaṃ paccayo, yenetaṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Siyā panāvuso aññopi pariyāyo, yenetaṃ abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Siyā āvuso, bhavārāmassa kho āvuso bhavaratassa bhavasammuditassa bhavanirodhaṃ ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ "hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti -pa- "neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā"tipissa hoti.

Na bhavārāmassa kho āvuso na bhavaratassa na bhavasammuditassa bhavanirodham jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti. Ayampi kho āvuso pariyāyo, yenetam abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Siyā panāvuso aññopi pariyāyo, yenetam abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Siyā āvuso, upādānārāmassa kho āvuso upādānaratassa upādānasammuditassa upādānanirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti. Na upādānārāmassa kho āvuso na upādānaratassa na upādānasammuditassa upādānanirodham jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti. Ayampi kho āvuso pariyāyo, yenetam abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Siyā panāvuso aññopi pariyāyo, yenetam abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Siyā āvuso, taṇhārāmassa kho āvuso taṇhāratassa taṇhāsammuditassa taṇhānirodham ajānato apassato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa hoti. Na taṇhārāmassa kho āvuso na taṇhāratassa na taṇhāsammuditassa taṇhānirodham jānato passato yathābhūtaṃ “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipissa na hoti. Ayampi kho āvuso pariyāyo, yenetam abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti.

Siyā panāvuso aññopi pariyāyo, yenetam abyākataṃ Bhagavatāti. Ettha dāni āvuso Sāriputta ito uttari kiṃ icchasi. Taṇhāsaṅkhayavimuttassa āvuso Sāriputta bhikkhuno vaṭṭam¹ natthi paññāpanāyāti. . Chaṭṭham.

1. Vattam (Syā, Kam, Ka), vaddham (I)

7. Moggallānasutta

416. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yenāyasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahāmoggallānena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca—

Kim nu kho bho Moggallāna sassato lokoti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā “sassato loko”ti. Kim pana bho Moggallāna asassato lokoti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “asassato loko”ti. Kim nu kho bho Moggallāna antavā lokoti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā “antavā loko”ti. Kim pana bho Moggallāna anantavā lokoti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “anantavā loko”ti. Kim nu kho bho Moggallāna taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīranti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇa”ti. Kim pana bho Moggallāna aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīranti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇa”ti. Kim nu kho bho Moggallāna hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kim pana bho Moggallāna na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kim nu kho bho Moggallāna hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kim pana bho Moggallāna neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Ko nu kho bho Moggallāna hetu ko paccayo, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”ti vā, “asassato loko”ti vā, “antavā loko”ti vā, “anantavā loko”ti vā, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṇa”ti vā, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṇa”ti vā, “hoti tathāgato

paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā, neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Ko pana bho Moggallāna hetu ko paccayo, yena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”tipi, “asassato loko”tipi, “antavā loko”tipi, “anantavā loko”tipi, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”tipi, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”tipi, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipīti.

Aññatitthiyā kho Vaccha paribbājakā cakkhuṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassanti -pa- jīvaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassanti -pa- manāṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassanti. Tasmā aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha Arahaṃ Sammāsambuddho cakkhuṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa- jīvaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa- manāṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Tasmā Tathāgatassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”tipi -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipīti.

Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sassato loko”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha mayā “sassato loko”ti -pa-. Kiṃ pana bho Gotama neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ mayā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena bho Gotamassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”tipi -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipīti.

Aññatitthiyā kho Vaccha paribbājakā cakkhuṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassanti -pa- jivhaṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanussanti -pa- manāṃ “etaṃ mama, esohamasmi, eso me attā”ti samanupassanti. Tasmā aññatthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha Arahāṃ Sammāsambuddho cakkhuṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa- jivhaṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati -pa- manāṃ “netāṃ mama, nesohamasmi, na meso attā”ti samanupassati. Tasmā tathāgatassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”tipi, “asassato loko”tipi, “antavāloko”tipi, “anantavā loko”tipi, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”tipi, “aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”tipi, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipīti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho Gotama, yatra hi nāma Satthu ca¹ sāvakassa ca atthena attho byañjanaṃ byañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati na virodhayissati, yadidaṃ aggapadasmiṃ. Idānāhaṃ bho Gotama samaṇaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ apucchimī, samaṇopi me Moggallāno etehi padehi etehi byañjanehi tamatthaṃ byākāsi, seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Gotamo. Acchariyaṃ bho Gotama, abbhutaṃ bho

1. Satthussa ca (Sī, I), Satthu ceva (Khemāsutte)

Gotama, yatra hi nāma Satthu ca sāvakassa ca atthena attho byañjanena byañjanam saṃsandissati samessati na virodhayissati, yadidaṃ aggapadasmimti. . Sattamaṃ.

8. Vacchagottasutta

417. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyam katham sāraṇīyam vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantam etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama sassato loko”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha mayā “sassato loko”ti -pa-. Kiṃ pana bho Gotama neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ mayā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Ko nu kho bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Ko pana bho Gotama hetu ko paccayo, yena bho Gotamassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”tipi -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi.

Aññatitthiyā kho Vaccha paribbājakā rūpaṃ attato samanupassanti, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ attato samanupassanti -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassanti, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Tasmā aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha Arahamaṃ Sammāsambuddho na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati -pa-. Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati,

na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Tasmā Tathāgatassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”tipi -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipīti.

Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako uṭṭhāyāsanaṃ yenayasmā Mahāmoggallāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Mahāmoggallānena saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako āyasmantaṃ Mahāmoggallānaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bho Moggallāna sassato loko”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā “sassato loko”ti -pa-. Kiṃ pana bho Moggallāna neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

Ko nu kho bho Moggallāna hetu ko paccayo, yena aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Ko pana bho Moggallāna hetu ko paccayo, yena samaṇassa Gotamassa evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”tipi -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipīti.

Aññatitthiyā kho Vaccha paribbājakā rūpaṃ attato samanupassanti, rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā rūpaṃ, rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Vedanaṃ attato samanupassanti -pa-. Saññaṃ. Saṅkhāre. Viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassanti, viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, attani vā viññāṇaṃ, viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Tasmā aññatitthiyānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ evaṃ puṭṭhānaṃ evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”ti vā -pa- “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti vā. Tathāgato ca kho Vaccha Arahaṃ Sammasambuddho na rūpaṃ attato samanupassati, na rūpavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā rūpaṃ, na rūpasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Na vedanaṃ attato samanupassati -pa-.

Na saññaṃ. Na saṅkhāre. Na viññāṇaṃ attato samanupassati, na viññāṇavantaṃ vā attānaṃ, na attani vā viññāṇaṃ, na viññāṇasmiṃ vā attānaṃ. Tasmā Tathāgataṃ evaṃ puṭṭhassa na evaṃ veyyākaraṇaṃ hoti “sassato loko”tipi, “asassato loko”tipi, “antavā loko”tipi, “anantavā loko”tipi, “taṃ jīvaṃ taṃ sarīraṃ”tipi, aññaṃ jīvaṃ aññaṃ sarīraṃ”tipi, “hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipi, “neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”tipīti.

Acchariyaṃ bho Moggallāna, abbhutaṃ bho Moggallāna, yatra hi nāma Satthu ca sāvakassa ca atthena attho byañjanaṃ byañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati na virodhayissati, yadidaṃ aggapadasmim. Idānāhaṃ bho Moggallāna samaṇaṃ Gotamaṃ upasaṅkamitvā etamatthaṃ apucchim, samaṇopi me Gotamo etehi padehi etehi byañjanehi etamatthaṃ byākāsi, seyyathāpi bhavaṃ Moggallāno. Acchariyaṃ bho Moggallāna, abbhutaṃ bho Moggallāna, yatra hi nāma Satthu ca sāvakassa ca atthena attho byañjanaṃ byañjanaṃ saṃsandissati samessati na virodhayissati, yadidaṃ aggapadasmimti. . Aṭṭhamam.

9. Kutūhalasālāsutta

418. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisaṇetvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca—

“Purimāni bho Gotama divasāni purimatarāni sambahulānaṃ nānātitthiyānaṃ samaṇabrāhmaṇānaṃ paribbājakānaṃ kutūhalasālāyaṃ sannisinnānaṃ sannipatitānaṃ ayamantarākathā udapādi ‘ayaṃ kho Pūraṇo Kassapo saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī tiṭṭhakaro sādhusammato bahujaṇassa, sopi sāvakam abbatṭitaṃ kālaṅkataṃ upapattisu byākaroti ‘asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno’ti.

Yopissa sāvako uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, tampi sāvakaṃ abbhātitaṃ kālaṅkataṃ upapattīsu byākaroti ‘asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno’ti.

Ayampi kho Makkhali Gosālo -pa-. Ayampi kho Nigaṇṭho Nāṭaputto. Ayampi kho Sañcayo¹ Belaṭṭhaputto. Ayampi kho Pakudho² Kaccāno. Ayampi kho Ajito Kesakambalo saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujaṇassa, sopi sāvakaṃ abbhātitaṃ kālaṅkataṃ upapattīsu byākaroti ‘asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno’ti. Yopissa sāvako uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, tampi sāvakaṃ abbhātitaṃ kālaṅkataṃ upapattīsu byākaroti ‘asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno’ti.

Ayampi kho samaṇo Gotamo saṅghī ceva gaṇī ca gaṇācariyo ca ñāto yasassī titthakaro sādhusammato bahujaṇassa, sopi sāvakaṃ abbhātitaṃ kālaṅkataṃ upapattīsu byākaroti ‘asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno’ti. Yopissa³ sāvako uttamapuriso paramapuriso paramapattipatto, taṇca sāvakaṃ abbhātitaṃ kālaṅkataṃ upapattīsu na byākaroti ‘asu amutra upapanno, asu amutra upapanno’ti, api ca kho naṃ evaṃ byākaroti ‘acchecchi taṇhaṃ, vivattayī saṃyojanaṃ, sammā mānābhisamayā antamakāsi dukkhassā’ti. Tassa mayhaṃ bho Gotama ahu deva kaṅkhā ahu vicikicchā ‘kathaṃ nāma⁴ samaṇassa Gotamassa dhammo abhiññeyyo’ti”⁵.

Alaṃ hi te Vaccha kaṅkhituṃ, alaṃ vicikicchituṃ. Kaṅkhanīye ca pana te ṭhāne vicikicchā uppannā. Sa-upādāṇassa khvāhaṃ Vaccha upapattiṃ paññāpemi, no anupādāṇassa. Seyyathāpi Vaccha aggi sa-upādāno jalati, no anupādāno. Evameva khvāhaṃ Vaccha sa-upādāṇassa upapattiṃ paññāpemi, no anupādāṇassāti.

1. Sañjayo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)

2. Pakuddho (I)

3. Yo ca khvassa (I)

4. Kathaṇhi nāma (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka) kathaṃ kathaṃ nāma (Chakkaṅguttare pañcamavagge dutiyasutte)

5. Dhammābhiññeyyāti (I, Ka) dhammo ... aññeyyo (Chakkaṅguttare)

Yasmiṃ bho Gotama samaye acci vātena khittā dūrampi gacchati, imassa pana bhavaṃ Gotamo kiṃ upādānasmim paññāpetīti. Yasmiṃ kho Vaccha samaye acci vātena khittā dūrampi gacchati, tamahaṃ vātupādānaṃ paññāpemi. Vāto hissa Vaccha tasmim samaye upādānaṃ hotīti. Yasmiṃ ca pana bho Gotama samaye imaṅca kāyaṃ nikkhipati, satto ca aññataraṃ kāyaṃ anupapanno hoti, imassa pana bhavaṃ Gotamo kiṃ upādānasmim paññāpetīti. Yasmiṃ kho Vaccha samaye imaṅca kāyaṃ nikkhipati, satto ca aññataraṃ kāyaṃ anupapanno hoti, tamahaṃ taṇhūpādānaṃ vadāmi. Taṇhā hissa Vaccha tasmim samaye upādānaṃ hotīti¹. . Navamaṃ.

10. Ānandasutta

419. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yena Bhagavā tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā Bhagavatā saddhim sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bho Gotama atthattā”ti. Evaṃ vutte Bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. Kiṃ pana bho Gotama natthattāti. Dutiyampi kho Bhagavā tuṇhī ahosi. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako uṭṭhāyāsanā pakkāmi.

Atha kho āyasmā Ānando acirapakkante Vacchagotte paribbājake Bhagavantaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bhante Bhagavā Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa pañhaṃ puṭṭho na byākāsi”ti. Ahañcānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa “atthattā”ti puṭṭho samāno “atthattā”ti byākareyyaṃ, ye te Ānanda samaṇabrāhmaṇā sassatavādā, tesametaṃ saddhim² abhavissa. Ahañcānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa “natthattā”ti puṭṭho samāno “natthattā”ti byākareyyaṃ, ye te Ānanda samaṇabrāhmaṇā ucchedavādā, tesametaṃ saddhim abhavissa. Ahañcānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa “atthattā”ti puṭṭho samāno “atthattā”ti byākareyyaṃ, api nu me taṃ Ānanda anulomaṃ abhavissa nāṇassa uppādāya “sabbe dhammā anattā”ti. No hetarṃ bhante. Ahañcānanda Vacchagottassa

1. Hotīti -pa- (Ka)

2. Tesametaṃ laddhi (Sī)

paribbājakassa “natthattā”ti puṭṭho samāno “natthattā”ti byākareyyaṃ,
sammūḷhassa Ānanda Vacchagottassa paribbājakassa bhiyyo sammohāya
abhavissa “ahuvā me nūna pubbe attā, so etarahi natthi”ti. . Dasamaṃ.

11. Sabhiyakaccānasutta

420. Ekaṃ samayaṃ āyasmā Sabhiyo Kaccāno ñātike viharati
Giṇḍakāvasathe. Atha kho Vacchagotto paribbājako yenāyasmā Sabhiyo
Kaccāno tenupasaṅkami, upasaṅkamitvā āyasmatā Sabhiyena Kaccānena
saddhiṃ sammodi, sammodanīyaṃ kathaṃ sāraṇīyaṃ vītisāretvā
ekamantaṃ nisīdi, ekamantaṃ nisinno kho Vacchagotto paribbājako
āyasmantaṃ Sabhiyaṃ Kaccānaṃ etadavoca “kiṃ nu kho bho Kaccāna hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā “hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ pana bho Kaccāna na hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇāti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “na hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ nu kho bho Kaccāna hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato
paraṃ maraṇāti. Abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha bhagavatā “hoti ca na ca hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti. Kiṃ pana bho Kaccāna neva hoti na na hoti
tathāgato paraṃ maraṇāti. Etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā “neva
hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti.

“Kiṃ nu kho bho kacchāna hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti iti puṭṭho
samāno “abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā ‘hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā’ti” vadesi. “Kiṃ pana bho Kaccāna na hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “abyākataṃ kho etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā ‘na
hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti” vadesi. “Kiṃ nu kho bho Kaccāna hoti ca
na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “abyākataṃ kho
etaṃ Vaccha Bhagavatā ‘hoti ca na ca hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā’ti”
vadesi. “Kiṃ pana bho Kaccāna neva hoti na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ
maraṇā”ti iti puṭṭho samāno “etampi kho Vaccha abyākataṃ Bhagavatā
‘neva hoti

na na hoti tathāgato paraṃ maraṇā'ti" vadesi. Ko nu kho bho Kaccāna hetu ko paccayo, yenetarṃ abyākataṃ samaṇena Gotamenāti. Yo ca Vaccha hetu yo ca paccayo paññāpanāya "rūpīti vā arūpīti vā saññīti vā asaññīti vā nevasaññīnāsaññīti vā", so ca hetu so ca paccayo sabbena sabbaṃ sabbathā sabbaṃ aparisesaṃ nirujjheyya, kena naṃ paññāpayamāno paññāpeyya "rūpīti vā arūpīti vā saññīti vā asaññīti vā nevasaññīnāsaññīti vā"ti. Kīvaciraṃ pabbajitosi bho Kaccānāti. Naciraṃ āvuso tīṇi vassānīti. Yassapa'ssa āvuso etamettakena ettakameva, taṃpa'ssa bahu. Ko pana vādo evaṃ¹ abhikkanteti. . Ekādasamaṃ.

Abyākatasaṃyuttaṃ samattaṃ.

Tassuddānaṃ

Khemātherī Anurādho, Sāriputtoti Koṭṭhiko.
Moggallāno ca Vaccho ca, Kutūhalasālānando.
Sabhiyo ekādasamanti.

Saḷāyatanavaggo catuttho.

Tassuddānaṃ

Saḷāyatanavedanā, Mātugāmo Jambukhādako.
Sāmaṇḍako Moggallāno, Citto Gāmaṇi'saṅkhatam.
Abyākatanti dasadhāti.

Saḷāyatanavaggasaṃyuttapāḷi niṭṭhitā.

1. Ko pana vādo eva (Sī, I)

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttapāḷiyā

Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ka]	
Aghabhūtaṃ	154	Kadalikkhandhūpamā	
Aghaṃ	154	saṅkhārā	115
Aṇḍajā nāgā	202	Kāmehi ritto	10
Aṇḍajā supaṇṇā	207	Kāmehi aritto	10
Adhomukhā bhuñjanti	201	[Kha]	
Aniketasārī	9	Khayadhammo	160
Anokasārī	9	[Ga]	
Apurakkharāno	10	Gaṇḍo	154
Abbhavalāhakā nāma devā	216	Gāme santhavajāto	10
Avijjā	139	Gāme na santhavajāto	10
Avijjāgato	139	[Ca]	
Assādo	23	Catasso nāgayoniyo	202
[Ā]		Catasso supaṇṇayoniyo	207
Ādīnavo	23	Cittaṃ suvimuttaṃ	12
[U]		[Cha]	
Uṇhavalāhakā nāma devā	216	Chandarāgavinayavāda	6
Udakapubbuḷupamā vedanā	115	[Ja]	
Uttamapuriso	50	Jalābujā nāgā	203
Ubbhamukhā bhuñjanti	201	[Ta]	
[O]		Tividhūpaparikkhī	50
Okasārī	9	[Da]	
Opaṭṭikā nāgā	202-203	Disāmukhā bhuñjanti	201
[Ka]		[Dha]	
Kathaṃ viggayha janena kattā	11	Dammakathiko bhikkhu	133
Kathaṃ na viggayha janena		Dhammānusārī	189
kattā	11		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Na]		[Ya]	
Nakulapitā gahapati	1	Yoniso manasikātabbā	136
Niketasārī	9	[Ra]	
Nirodho	21	Rogo	154
Nirodhadhammo	161	[Va]	
Nissaraṇaṃ	23	Vacchagotto paribbājako	218
[Pa]		Vayadhammo	161
Pacchābhūmagamikā bhikkhū	5	Vassavalāhakā nāma devā	216
Pariññeyyā dhammā	22	Vātaṭṭhālakā nāma devā	216
Puṇṇo Mantāniputto	86	Vijjā	140
Purakkharāno	10	Vijjāgato	140
[Pha]		Vidisāmukhā bhuñjanti	201
Pheṇapiṇḍūpamaṃ rūpaṃ	114	[Sa]	
[Bha]		Saddhānusārī	187
Bhavanetti	155	Sattaṭṭhānakusalo	50
Bhavanettinirodho	155	Satto	155
[Ma]		Samudayadhammo	161
Marīcikūpamā saññā	115	Sallaṃ	154
Mahākoṭṭhiko	136	Sītavalāhakā nāma devā	215
Māyūpamaṃ viññāṇaṃ	116	Siho migarājā	70
Māretā	154	Sāmsedajā nāgā	203
Māro	154	[Ha]	
		Hālidikāni gahapati	8

Salāyatana vaggasamuttapāḷiyā
Lakkhitabbapadānaṃ anukkamaṇikā

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[A]		[Ka]	
Akāliko	268	Kammavipākajānīpi	428
Anavassuto	391	Kimilāyaṃ	388
Antopūtibhāvo	387	Kummo kacchapo	385
Apalikhataṃ gaṇḍamūlaṃ		Kullaṃ	383
palikhataṃ	305	[Ga]	
Appamādavihārī	301	Gaṇḍo	304
Araññaṇikāyaṃ	549	Gaṇḍamūlaṃ	305
Avassuto	390	Giñjakāvasathe	310
Assāroho gāmaṇi	497	[Gha]	
Asibandhakaputto gāmaṇi	498	Ghosito gahapati	331
[Ā]		[Ca]	
Āvaṭṭaggāho	387	Caṇḍo gāmaṇi	493
[I]		Cattāro āsīvisā	
Indriyesu guttadvāro	323	uggatejā ghoravisā	382
[U]		Citto gahapati	474
Ukkacelāyaṃ	455	Corā gāmaghātakā	383
Uggo gahapati	327	[Cha]	
Utupariṇāmajānīpi	428	Chaṭṭho antaracaro vadhako	
[E]		ukkhittāsiko	383
Ekavihārī	264	Cha dvārā	399
Ehipassiko	268	[Ja]	
[O]		Jambukhādako paribbājako	447
Opaneyyiko	268	Jāgariyaṃ anuyutto	323
Opakkamikānīpi	428	[Ta]	
Orimaṃ tīraṃ	387	Tassa hatthehi ca pādehi ca	
Orimaṃ tīraṃ sāsaṅkaṃ		vāyāmo	383
sappaṭibhayaṃ	383		

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ta]	
Tālapuṭo naṭagāmaṇi	494
Tiṇṇo pāraṅgato thale	
tiṭṭhati brāhmaṇo	383
Toraṇavatthusmiṇ	544
[Tha]	
Thale ussādo	387
[Da]	
Dalhe khīle vā thambhe vā	403
Devāsurasaṅgāmo	404
Dovāriko	399
[Dha]	
Dhītumattīsu dhītucittam	329
[Na]	
Nagaram	399
Nagarassāmi	399
Nando gopālako	388
Navakammam	346
Nālakagāmake	447
Nirāmisā pīti	433
Nirāmisā nirāmisatarā pīti	433
Nirāmisam sukham	434
Nirāmisā nirāmisataram	
sukham	434
Nirāmisā upekkhā	434
Nirāmisā nirāmisatarā	
upekkhā	434
Nirāmisā vimokkho	435
Nirāmisā nirāmisataro	
vimokkho	435

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Pa]	
Pañcakaṅgo thapati	423
Paccattam veditabbo viññūhi	268
Pañca vadhakā paccatthikā	383
Pamādavihārī	300
Pāṭaliyo gāmaṇi	520
Pārimam tīram	387
Pārimam tīram khemam	
appaṭibhayaṃ	383
Pāvārikambavane	498
Pittasamuṭṭhānānīpi	428
Pubbekatahetu	428
Purāṇakammam	346
Puriso ekanta-amanāpo	436
Puriso ekantamanāpo	436
[Bha]	
Bhaginimattīsu bhaginicittam	329
Bhadrako gāmaṇi	510
Bhojane mattaññū	323
[Ma]	
Macchikāsaṇḍe ambāṭakavane	474
Majjhe saṃsīdo	387
Majjhe siṅghāṭako	399
Maṇicūḷako gāmaṇi	509
Mahā-udakaṇṇavo	383
Mahāvane kūṭāgāra	
sālāyam	549
Mātugāmo ekanta-amanāpo	436
Mātugāmo ekantamanāpo	436

Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko	Padānukkamo	Piṭṭhaṅko
[Ma]		[Sa]	
Mātumattīsu mātucittaṃ	329	Sadutiyaivihārī	264
Moḷiyasīvako		Sandiṭṭhiko dhammo	268
paribbājako	428	Sannipātikānipi	428
[Ya]		Sabbajī	304
Yathāgatamaggo	399	Sāmaṇḍako paribbājako	455
Yathābhūtaṃ vacanaṃ	399	Sāmisā pīti	433
Yodhājīvo gāmaṇi	495	Sāmisarṇ sukhaṃ	433
[Ra]		Sāmisā upekkhā	434
Rājā udeno	328	Sāmisō vimokkho	434
Rāsiyo gāmaṇi	513	Sīghaṃ dūtayugaṃ	399
[La]		Sukhumarṇ	
Loko	278	vepacittibandhanaṃ	405
Lohiccassa brāhmaṇassa	334	Sukhumatararṇ	
[Va]		mārabandhanaṃ	405
Vacchagotto paribbājako	558	Sunāparanto nāma janapado	285
Vātasamuṭṭhānānipi	428	Suñño gāmo	383
Visamaparihārajānipi	428	Suñño loko	280
Vedagū	304	Semhasamuṭṭhānānipi	428
Vepacitti asurindo	404	Soṇo gahapatiputto	331
Verahaccānigottāya		[Ha]	
brāhmaṇiyā	337	Hatthāroho gāmaṇi	497
		Hāliddikāni gahapati	332

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttapāḷiyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Paṭhamo mūlapāṭho, Sī = Sīhaḷapothhakam, Syā = Syāmapothhakam,
Kaṃ = Kambojapothhakam, I = Iṅgalisapothhakam, Ka = kesuci
Marammapothhakesu dissamānapāṭho, Ka-Sī = kesuci Sīhaḷapothhakesu
dissamānapāṭho, Tṭha = Aṭṭhakathā.

Khandhavaggasaṃyuttapāḷiyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhankā

[A]

Akukkukajātām = Akukkajātām (Ka-Sī, I) Akusajātām (Ka-Sī)	
Akukkujakajātām (Ka)	115
Akuppā me vimutti = Akuppā me cetovimutti (Sī, I, Ka)	24-25
Akubbaṃ = Akrubbaṃ (Ka)	8
Accayāsi = Accasarā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Assa (I) Accayā (Ka)	154
Attamanā api nāma taṃ = Attamanā abhiraddhā, taṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	110
Adhippayāso (Adhi + pa + yasu + ṇa) = Adhippāyo (Sī)	
Adhippāyaso (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	54
Anabhāvaṃkatā = Anabhāvakatā (Sī, I) Anabhāvaṃgatā (Syā, Kaṃ)	9
Anupalabbhiyamāne = Anupalabbhamāne (?)	91
Apaviddho = Apaviṭṭho (Syā, Kaṃ)	117
Apurakkharāno = Apurekkharāno (Sī) Suttanipātepi.	8
Abhisāṅkhāsi = Abhisāṅkhāresi (Syā, Kaṃ) Abhisāṅkhāyi (I)	
Abhisāṅkharoti (Ka)	76
Abhisambuddho”ti = Abhisambuddho (Sī)	24
Ayujjhāyaṃ = Ayojjhāyaṃ (Sī, I)	114
Avāpuraṇaṃ = Apāpuraṇaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	108
Avigataṃ = Adhigataṃ (bahūsu)	38
Avigatarāgassa = Avītarāgassa (Syā, Kaṃ)	7

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[U]

Ukkalā vassabhaññā = Okkalā vayabhiññā (Ma 3. 121 piṭṭhe)	60
Udakapubbulaṃ = Udakabubbulaṃ (Sī, I)	115
Upayupādānā = Upāyupādānā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	9
Upayo = Upāyo (bahūsu)	43
Ubbhamukho = Uddhammukho (Sī-Ṭṭha)	200

[Ka]

Kathamattānaṃ = Katamattānaṃ (I) Kammattānaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	85
Kadalimigapavarapaccattharaṇāni = Kādalimigapavara- paccattharaṇāni (Sī)	118
Kuṭṭamūlaṃ = Kuḍḍamūlaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Kuḍḍaṃ (I)	200
Kuṭṭarājāno = Kuḍḍarājāno (Sī)	127
Kuṭṭhāriṃ = Kudhāriṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	115
Kuraraghare = Kulaghare (Ka)	8

[Ga]

Gaddhulabaddho = Gaddūlabandho (Syā, Kaṃ)	122
---	-----

[Ca]

Catuddisā = Catuddisaṃ (Aṃ 2. 106 piṭṭhe)	70
Catumahāpathe = Cātummahāpathe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	116
Cātumahābhūtika = Cātummahābhūtika (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	170

[Ja]

Jīvikaṃ = Jīvitaṃ (Ka)	201
Jīve sattame. Ime satta = Jīve. Sattime (bahūsu)	173

[Ṭha]

Ṭhitassa aññatthattaṃ = Ṭhitānaṃ aññatthattaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	31
---	----

[Ta]

Taṇhamabbuyha = Taṇhamabbhuyha (I, Ka)	22
Tathāgate anupalabbhiyamāne = Tathāgate anupalabbhamāne (?)	91
Tattheva = Tattheva (katthaci) yuttaṃ	39

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Tha]

Thāmase = Thāmasā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) Thāmaso (Ka)	38
Thāmaso = Thāmasā (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	38
Thinamiddhañca = Thīnamiddhañca (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	87
Thetato = Tathato (Syā, Kaṁ)	91

[Dha]

Dhanāyanti = Manāyanti (Sī, I, Ka)	155
------------------------------------	-----

[Na]

Na cevuttāsavā = Na ceva uttāsavā (I, Ka)	15
Nandī = Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	9
Nandīrāgasahagatā = Nandirāgasahagatā (sabbattha)	22, 27
Na vipariṇamanti = Na vipariṇāmenti (I, Ka)	173
Na sopi kañci = Na koci kañci (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ) Na koci taṁ (I, Ka)	173
Na heso = Na hesā (Ka)	47
Nābbhaññaṁsu = Nābbhaññimsu (Sī)	26
Nindāghaṭṭanabyārosa-upārambhābhayāti = Nindābyārosa-upārambha- bhayāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	
Ma 3. 122 piṭṭhepi.	60
Nibbidābahulo = Nibbidābahulaṁ (I, Ka)	33

[Pa]

Pathavī = Paṭhavī (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	44
Pabbajā = Babbajā (Sī, I)	112
Pavuṭā = Sapuṭā (Ka) Pavudhā (I)	173
Pālileyakam = Pārileyakam (Sī, I)	78
Pubbuḷūpamā = Bubbulūpamā (Sī) Pubbuḷopamā (Ka)	116
Ponobhavikā = Ponobbhavikā (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka)	22

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Mañjiṭṭhāya = Mañjetṭhāya (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Mañjetṭhiyā (I)	124
Mantāniputto = Mantāniputto (Ka-Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	86
Mahākappino = Mahākappuno (Sī, I)	173
Mahākoṭṭhiko = Mahākoṭṭhito (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	136
Mahābyūhakūṭāgārappamukhāni = Mahāviyūhakūṭāgārappamukhāni (Dī 2. 153 piṭṭhe)	118

[Ya]

Yānimāni = Yena (Sī) Yenimāni (?)	218
Yāvatahaṃ = Yāhaṃ (Sī) Yāyāhaṃ (I) pacchimo yuttataro.	98
Yaṃ vedanā aniccā = Yā vedanā aniccā (Ka)	24

[Ra]

Rūpupayaṃ = Rūpūpāyaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Rūpupāyaṃ (I, Ka)	43
--	----

[Va]

Vaṇṇassa = Vaṇṭassa (katthaci)	106
Vatvāna = Vatvā (Sī) evamīdisesu ṭhānesu.	22
Vaseyyāmā”ti = Rameyyāmāti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) evamuparipi.	215
Vādānuvādo = Vādānupāto (Aṭṭhakathāyaṃ pāṭhantaraṃ)	6
Vikīḷaniyaṃ = Vikīḷanikaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	155
Vinibandhañca = Vinibaddhañca (I, Sī-Ṭṭha)	9
Vinibandhājḥhosānāti = Vinibandhā ajḥhosānāti (Sī, Ka)	152
Vipariṇāmī aññathābhāvī = Vipariṇāmini aññathābhāvinī (?)	186
Vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ = Vipariṇāmaṃ virāgaṃ nirodhaṃ (Sī)	35
Vivaramanupavisati = Vivaramanupatati (katthaci)	
Dīghamajjhimesupi.	173
Vissatṭhi = Vissatthi (?)	109
Vedayati = Vedyati (Sī, I)	102

[Sa]

Sañjanetā = Sañjānetā (Syā, Kaṃ)	54
Santusitaṃ = Santussitaṃ (Ka-Sī, I, Ka)	37

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Santhavajāto = Sandhavajāto (Ka)	10
Santhavāni = Sandhavāni (Ka)	8
Saddaheyya = Daheyya (Syā, Kaṁ, I, Ka)	92
Samanvesati = Samannesati (Ka-Sī, I)	101
Samadhosi = Samañcosi (Sī) Samañcopi (Syā, Kaṁ) (Saṁ + dhū + ī = Samadhosi)	98
Sammaggaṭā = Samaggaṭā (Ka)	170
Samiñjitaṁ = Sammiñjitaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	75
Sārādāni = Sārādāyīni (katthaci)	44
Sarīsapasamphassenapi = Sirīmsapasamphassenapi (Sī, I)	71
Sāraṇīyaṁ = Sārāṇīyaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	5
Sukatadukkaṭānaṁ = Sukkaṭadukkaṭānaṁ (Sī, I)	169
Susumāragire = Sumsumāragire (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	1
Sūpeyyaṁ = Sūpabyañjanaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	119

[Ha]

Hāliddikāni = Hāliddakāni (Sī) Haliddikāni (Syā)	8
Heso = Hesā (Ka)	47

Śaḷāyatanaṅgaṣaṃyuttaṇḍīyā

Nānāpāṭhā

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Akukkukajātaṃ = Akukkuṭakajātaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Akukkajaṭajātaṃ (Ka)	377
Akusalā sarasaṅkappā = Akusalā dhammā	
sarasaṅkappā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	299
Acchecchi = Acchejji (bahūsu)	408
Ajjhosa = Ajjhosāya (Sī)	296
Aṭṭhimiṇjaṃ = Aṭṭhimiṇjā (Sī)	329
Addhabhūtaṃ = Andhabhūtaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	252
Adhippayāso (Adhi + pa + yasū + ṇa) = Adhippāyo (Sī, Ka)	
Adhippāyaso (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Adhippāyoso (I)	410
Anajjhāvuṭṭhaṃ = Anajjhāvutthaṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	389
Anadhibhū = Anadhibhūto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	391
Anasassaṃ = Anassasiṃ (Sī) Anassāsaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Anassāsiṃ (I)	270
Aniṇjaṃānena = Aniṇjiyaṃānena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	405
Anuddayaṃ = Anudayaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	508
Anupaṭṭhitakāyassati = Anupaṭṭhitāya satiyā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	336
Anupalabbhiyaṃāne = Anulabbhiyaṃāno (Syā, Ka)	
Anulabbhaṃāne (?)	552
Anupavajjaṃ = Taṃ anupavajjaṃ (bahūsu)	282
Aphandaṃānena = Aphandiyāṃānena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	405
Abyāpajjena = Abyāpajjhena (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I) Abyābajjhena (?)	486
Abyābajjhaṇa = Abyāpajjhaṇa (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	542
Abbhasampilāpo = Abbhasaṃbilāpo (Sī) Abbhasaṃvilāpo (I)	480
Abhimattheyya = Abhimantheyya (Sī)	281
Abhisāṅkhari = Abhisāṅkhāsi (Sī)	480
Abhisambuddhoti = Sabbatthāpi itisaddena saha dissati.	241

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[A]

Amaññaṃānena = Amaññaṃānena (I, Ka)	405
Ayyo = Ayyā (Sī, I)	509
Ayañca so = Ayañca kho (I, Ka) Ayaṃ so (?)	401
Ayaṃ cettha = Ayaṃ ce vettha (Sī)	382
Asammutṭhā = Apammutṭhā (Sī) Appamutṭhā (Syā, Kaṃ)	340
Ahañce = Ahañca (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	510-511
Ahañceva = Ahañce (?)	505
Ahampi kho bho = Ahampi bho (Sī, I)	330

[Ā]

Ābādhayitthāti = Ābādhayethāti (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	512
Ābhindeyya = Bhindeyya (Syā, Kaṃ, Sī-Tṭha) Abhindeyya (Ka)	370
Āyantaṃ = Appattaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	482
Āvasathe = Āvesane (?)	512
Āviñcheyyūṃ = Āviñjeyyūṃ (Sī)	412
Āhiṇḍanto = Anvāhiṇḍanto (Sī)	543

[I]

Idāneva kho te = Idāneva ca pana (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	488
Iminā tvaṃ = Iminā ca tvaṃ (Ma 3. 312 piṭṭhe)	285

[U]

Uttari manussadhammā = Uttarimanussadhammo (Syā, Kaṃ)	489
Uttaraṃ nāma = Uttarakam nāma (Sī)	520
Udako = Uddako (Sī, I)	304
Upakkosatīti = Upakkosati upavadatīti (Dī 1. 153 piṭṭhe)	513
Uppajji = Uppajjati (sabbattha)	511
Upassuti = Upassutiṃ (Sī, Ka)	311
Ubhayamettha = Ubhayattha me (?) Ma 2. 65 piṭṭhe Pāḷiyā saṃsandetabbam.	528
Ulloketvā = Sakam parisam apaloketvā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Oloketvā (Sī-Tṭha, Syā-Tṭha)	487

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ū]

Ūhananti = Upahananti (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I, Ka) Uhananti (Ka) 281

[E]

Ekanavutikappe = Ekanavuto kappo (Syā, Kaṁ)
Ekanavutikappo (I) 508

Ekodim karoti = Ekodikaroti (I) 457

Ettakā = Ettikā (Sī) 545

Ettha ca panāyaṁ jano = Ettha panāyaṁ jano (Syā, Kaṁ)
Ettha ca mahājano (I, Ka) 403

Eva mettha = Evammettha (?) 286

Evamdiṭṭhi = Evamdiṭṭhī (Ka) 504

Evam asamanupassanto = Evam samanupassanto (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka) 377

Ehi bho purisa = Evam bho purisa (Sī) 395

[O]

Ocīrakajāto = Ojīrakajāto (Sī) Odīrakajāto (I) 398

Ophuneyya = Opuneyya (Sī, I) Ophuṇeyya (?) 401

Odhasatpatodo = Odhatapatodo (Syā, Kaṁ)
Odhasata patodo (I) 384

[Ka]

Kaṇhā = Kiṇhā (Sī, I) 334

Katamasmiṁ = Katarasmiṁ (Ma 3. 312 piṭṭhe) 285

Kathamnāma = Kathañhi nāma (Syā, Kaṁ, I, Ka) Katham katham
nāma (Chakkaṅguttare Pañcamavagge Dutiyasutte) 564

Kāmabhū = Kāmabhū (Sī) 375

Kiñci = Kañci (?) 528

Kiṭṭhārakkho = Kiṭṭhārakkhako (Sī) 399

Kimilāyaṁ = Kimbilāyaṁ (Sī, I) Kimmilāyaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ) 388

Kuthitaṁ = Kuṭṭhitaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I) 480

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ka]

Kulagaṇṭhikajātā = Guḷāguṇṭhikajātā (Sī) Kulaguṇḍikajātā (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Guṇaguṇikajātā (I) Kulāguṇḍikajātā (Ka)	367
Kuraraghare = Kulaghare (Ka)	332
Kule vā kulaṅgāroṭi = Kulānaṃ vā kulaṅgāro (Sī)	509
Kañcideva = Kiñcideva (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	283
Kaṇṭakoti. Iti viditvā = Kaṇṭako. Taṃ kaṇṭakoti iti viditvā (Sī)	394

[Ga]

Gadhito = Gathito (Sī)	514
Gahitaṃ = Hīnaṃ (Sī, I)	496
Gihīhi saṃsaṭṭho = Gihisaṃsaṭṭho (Ka)	387
Gehasitāni = Gehassitāni (Tṭha)	429

[Ca]

Cakkhu = Cakkhum (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	251
Catutthaṃ = Catutthim (?)	485
Candano = Nandano (Sī)	473
Ciravāsīmātā = Ciravāsissa mātā (Sī, I)	512

[Cha]

Chindatīti = Chijjatīti (katthaci)	523
Chasu = Chassu (Sī)	341

[Ta]

Tathāgate anupalabbhiyamāne = Tathāgato anupalabbhiya-	
māno (Syā, Ka) Tathāgate	
anupalabbhamāne (?)	552
Tāni ca vahātuṃ = Tāni ca pahātuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ) Tāni ca yātuṃ	
(katthaci) Tāni cāvahātuṃ (?)	521
Tālapuṭo = Tālaputto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	494
Tesametam saddhim = Tesametam laddhi (Sī)	565

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ta]

Taṃ “kaṇṭako”ti = Taṃ “asuci gāmakaṇṭako”ti (Ka)	401
Taṃ = Tvaṃ (Sī) Te (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	272
() = (Taṃ kiṃ maññasi) Evamitaṃsupi (Ma 3. 325 piṭṭhe)	324

[Da]

Daṭṭheyyaṃ = Diṭṭheyyaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	313
Divasaṃsantatte = Divasasantatte (Sī)	395
Daḥhuddhāpaṃ = Daḥhuddāpaṃ (Sī, I)	398

[Dha]

Dhammo abhiññeyyoti = Dhammābhiññeyyāti (I, Ka)	
Dhammo aññeyyo (Chakkaṅguttare)	564

[Na]

Na kho maṃ bhante upavadatīti = No hetāṃ bhante (I, Ka)	272
Natthi ca = Na cassa (Sī, Ka) Natthassa (Syā, Kaṃ)	382
Nandī = Nandi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	264
Na puneti = Na pamāṇameti (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	368
Nāṭaputto = Nātaputto (Sī)	487
Nāṭike = Ñāṭike (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	310
Nhāru = Nahāru (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	329
Nāvakaṅkhāmi = Nāpikaṅkhāmi (Ka)	282
Nikkujjitaṃ = Nikujjitaṃ (I)	331
Nimittassādagathitaṃ = Nimittassādagadhitāṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	
Ma 3. 268 piṭṭhepi.	377
Niyyātita = Niyyātā (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka, Sī-Ṭṭha)	388
Niyyātehīti = Nīyyādehīti (Sī) Niyyādehīti (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	388
Nihitaṃ vā ṭhānā vigacchati = Nihitaṃ vā nādhigacchanti (Sī, I)	509
Nekkhammasitāni = Nekkhammassitāni (Ṭṭha)	429

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Pa]

Pakkami = Pakkāmi (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	338
Pakudho = Pakuddho (I)	564
Paccapādi = Saccavādī (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	287
Pañhaveyyākaraṇena = Pañhāveyyākaraṇena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	396
Paṭighaṃ vā pi cetaso = Paṭighaṃ vā cetaso (Sī)	399
Paṭivedesi = Paṭipādesi (Sī, I) Paṭidesesi (Syā, Kaṃ)	287
Paṭisallāne = Paṭisallānaṃ (Sī, I, Ka) Paṭisallīnā (Syā, Kaṃ)	302
Parāyanañca = Parāyaṇaṅca (I, Sī-Ṭṭha)	542
Pariyādinnaṃ = Sabbatthapi evameva dissati dantajanakāreneva.	262
Pāpaṃ kammaṃ = Pāpakammaṃ (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	505
Pāraṅgato = Pāragato (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	382
Pubbavijjanaṃ = Pubbaviciraṃ (Sī) Pubbavijjhaṇaṃ (I)	
Pubbajiraṃ (Ma 3. 310 piṭṭhe)	284

[Pha]

Phāsu = Phāsurū (Sī, I) etadeva yuttaṃ.	349
---	-----

[Ba]

Baddho = Bandho (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	404
Balībaddho = Balivaddho (Sī, I) Balibaddo (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	372
Buddhasaraṇagamaṇaṃ = Buddhaṃ saraṇagamaṇaṃ (Sī) yuttataraṃ.	463
Buddhasaraṇagamaṇahetu = Buddhaṃ saraṇagamaṇahetu (Sī)	
yuttataraṃ.	463
Byantīkaroti = Byantikaroti (I) Byantiṃ karoti (Ka)	299
Byāsiñcati = Byāsiccati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	300

[Bha]

Bhagavato paṭhamataraṃ = Bhagavatā paṭhamataraṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	490
--	-----

[Ma]

Makkarakate = Makkarakaṭe (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	334
Majje = Majjhe (Syā, Kaṃ, I)	294
Maññatha = Maññetha (I, Ka)	315

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ma]

Manussarāhasseyyakāni = Manussarāhaseyyakāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	264
Mā ayyo = Mā ayyā (Sī, I)	509
Mālukeyputto = Māluṅkeyputto (Sī)	294
Muddhani = Muddhānaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ, I)	281

[Ya]

Yathevaṁ yaṁ = Yathevāyaṁ (Sī) Yathevayaṁ (I)	401
Yadā aññathāpi = Yadā aññadāpi (Sī, I) Aññadāpi (?)	477
Yahiṁ yahiṁ = Yaṁhi yaṁhi sukhaṁ (Sī, I) Yahiṁ yahiṁ sukhaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka) Ma 2. 62 piṭṭhepi.	427
Yāva subhāsitaṁ cidaṁ = Yāva subhāsitamidaṁ (Sī)	330

[Ra]

Rathiyāya rathiyaṁ = Rāthikāya rathikaṁ (Sī)	523
Rohanatthāya = Ropanatthāya (Sī, I) Sevanatthāya (Syā, Kaṁ) Gopanatthāya (Ka)	385

[La]

Labhateva = Labhetha (Ka)	390
Labhati = Labhetha (Ka)	391
Lolaṁ = Loḷaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ)	329

[Va]

Vaṭṭaṁ = Vattaṁ (Syā, Kaṁ, Ka) Vaddhaṁ (I)	557
Vadhāya = Byābādhāya (Sī, I)	368
Vasaṁgato = Vasagato (Sī-Ṭṭha, Syā-Ṭṭha)	311
Vācāvatthukamevassa = Vācāvatthurevassa (Sī, I) Vācāvatthudevassa (Syā, Kaṁ)	248
Vālukaṁ = Vālikaṁ (Sī, Syā, Kaṁ)	545
Vinibbhujeyya = Vinibbhujjeyya (I) Vinibbhajjeyya (Syā, Kaṁ)	377

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Va]

Vipariṇāyī aññathābhāvī = Vipariṇāyinī aññathābhāvinī (?)	291
Vimariyādīkatena = Vimariyādīkatena (Sī, I) Vipariyādi- katena (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	245
Vipassato = Sampassato (Sī, I)	412
Vimokkhā = Vimokkhaṃ (Ka) Vimokkha (Syā, Kaṃ)	261
Vimuccīti = Vimuccatīti (sabbattha)	274
Virodhayissati = Vihāyissati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Vigāyissati (Ka)	548
Vivattayi = Vāvattayi (Sī)	408
Vedayati = Vedyati (Sī, I)	409
Vedayamānassa = Vedyamānassa (Sī, I)	408
Veyyākaraṇaṃ = Veyyākaraṇāya (Sī)	552

[Sa]

Sakkhati = Sakkhiti (Sī, Ma 2. 55 piṭṭhepi)	508
Sajotibhūtāya = Sañjotibhūtāya (Syā, Kaṃ)	377
Satthu ceva = Satthuno ceva (Sī)	548
Satthu ca = Satthussa ca (Sī, I) Satthu ceva (Khemāsutte)	560
Sabbajī = Sabbaji (I)	304
Sabbappahānāya = Sabbaṃ pahānāya (Syā, Kaṃ, Ka)	248
Sabbasantharim = Sabbasantharim santhataṃ (Ka)	489
Sabbasantharisanthataṃ = Sabbasantharim santhataṃ (Sī, I, Ka)	489
Samadhosi (Saṃ + dhū + ī) = Samañcosi (Sī) Samatesi (Syā, Kaṃ) Samañcopi (I)	272
Samanvesati = Samannesati (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ) Samanesati (I)	401
Samupabyūḷho = Samupabbūḷho (Sī, I)	404
Sarapattāni ca gattāni = Sarapattāni pakkagattāni (Syā, Kaṃ) Arupakkāni gattāni (I, Ka)	401
Saḷeva = Chaḷeva (Ka)	293
Sāmaṇḍako = Sāmaṇḍakāni (Sī)	455
Sikharena = Khaggena (Ka)	281

Nānāpāṭhā

Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Sa]

Sītībhavissantīti = Sītībhavissantīti (Sī, I, Ka)	414
Sīvathikaṃ = Sivathikaṃ (Ka)	412
Sunhāto = Sunahāto (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	523
Subhatova = Subhato vā (Sī) Subhato ca (Syā, Kaṃ)	330
Subhāsitaṃ cidaṃ = Subhāsita midam (Sī, I)	512
Susumāraṃ = Sumsumāraṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	402
Susū = Susu (Sī, Ka)	329
Saṅghaṭṭanasamodhānā = Saṅkhattā tassa samodhānā (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Saṅghattā tassa samodhānā (Ka)	
Sam 1. 322 piṭṭhepi passitabbaṃ.	417
Sañcayo = Sañjāyo (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	564
Santhāgāraṃ = Sandhāgāraṃ (Ka)	389
Sandacchāyo = Saṇḍacchāyo (Syā, Kaṃ)	389
Sallena vijjheyya = Sallena anuvijjheyyuṃ (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	410
Sallena anuvedhaṃ vijjheyya = Sallena anuvijjheyyuṃ (Sī) Sallena anuvedhaṃ vijjheyyuṃ (Syā, Kaṃ)	
Sallena vijjheyyuṃ (I)	410
Siṅgālopi = Sigālopi (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I)	385
Sekkhā = Sekhā (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	340
Seleyyakāni karonti = Selissakāni karonti (Sī)	334
Samvesetabbā = Pavesetabbā (Syā, Kaṃ, I, Ka)	381
Samśādo = Samśīdo (Ka) Samśīdito (Syā, Kaṃ)	387

[Ha]

Hāliddikāni = Hāliddakāni (Sī, Syā, Kaṃ)	332
--	-----

Saṃyuttanikāye dutiyabhāgapotthake

Gāthāsūci

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[A]		[Ka]	
Akkandati parodati	409	Kummovā aṅgaṇi sake	
Adukkhamasukhaṃ santaṃ	408	kapāle	386
Aguttadvārassa bhavanti		Ko nu aññaṭṭra mariyebhi	343
moghā	335	[Kha]	
Avītivattā sakkāyaṃ	71	Kharājinaṃ jaṭāpaṅko	335
Anejaṃ te anuppattā	69	[Ga]	
Asekhaññaṃuppannaṃ	69	Gandhañca ghatvā surabhiṃ	
[Ā]		manoramaṃ	294
Āyu usmā ca viññāṇaṃ	117	Gandhaṃ ghatvā sati muṭṭhā	296
[I]		[Ca]	
Imaṅca kāyaṃ ārabha	116	Cittaṅca susamāhitaṃ	335
Ime ca vokkamma japāmaseti	335	[Ja]	
[U]		Jaheyya sabbasaṃyogaṃ	117
Uddhaṃ tiriyaṃ apācīnaṃ	69	[Ta]	
[E]		Tatheviasmim kāyasmim	419
Etaṃ dukkhanti ñatvāna	407	Tassa vaḍḍhanti vedanā	296-297
Etādisāyaṃ santāno	117	Tassānurodhā athavā	412
Evaṃ khandhe avekkheyya	117	[Da]	
Evaṃ mano chassu yadā	294	Dasahaṅgehi sampannā	69
[O]		Disvāna rūpāṇi manoramāṇi	293
Okāṃ pahāya aniketasārī	8, 11	Dukkhaṃ vedayamānassa	408
		Dve khandhā taññeva siyaṃ	85

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Dha]

Dhammaṃ ñatvā sati muṭṭhā 297

Dhamme ca jhāne ca ratā 335

[Na]

Na vedanaṃ vedayati sapañño 411

Na so rajjati gandhesu 297

Na so rajjati dhammesu 298

Na so rajjati phassesu 298

Na so rajjati rasesu 297

Na so rajjati rūpesu 297

Na so rajjati saddesu 297

Namo te purisājañña 74

Nikkhipitvā garuṃ bhāraṃ 22

[Pa]

Pañcakkhandhe pariññāya 69

Papañcasañña itaritarā narā 294

Passa dhammaṃ durājānaṃ 342

Pittaṃ semhañca vāto ca 429

Purimagamane aṭṭhārasa 185

[Pha]

Phassaṃ phussa sati muṭṭhā 297

Phassena phuṭṭho na sukkena 294

Phenaṇiṇḍūpamaṃ rūpaṃ 116

[Bha]

Bhavarāgaparetebhi 342

Bhārā have pañcakkhandhā 22

Gāthāpamukhaṃ Piṭṭhaṅkā

[Ya]

Yato ca bhikkhu ātāpī 408, 419

Yathāpi vātā ākāse 419

Yathā yathā nijjhāyati 116

Yathāssa ghāyato gandhaṃ 297

Yathāssa jānato dhammaṃ 298

Yathāssa passato rūpaṃ 297

Yathāssa phusato phassaṃ 298

Yathāssa vijānato dhammaṃ 298

Yathāssa sāyato rasaṃ 298

Yathāssa suṇato saddaṃ 297

Yattha cetā nirujjhanti 407

Yadā buddho abhiññāya 70

Yassa rāgo ca doso ca 368

Yaṃ pare sukhatō āhu 342

Yepi dīghāyukā devā 71

Yo etā nādhivāseti 409

Yo cetā adhivāseti 409

Yo sukhaṃ dukkhato adda 409

[Ra]

Rasañca bhotvāna asāditañca 294

Rasaṃ bhotvā sati muṭṭhā 296

Rūpaṃ disvā sati muṭṭhā 298

Rūpā saddā rasā gandhā 342

[Va]

Vidhāsu na vikampanti 69

Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā	Gāthāpamukhaṃ	Piṭṭhaṅkā
[Sa]		[Sa]	
Sakkāyañca nirodhañca	71	Samāhito sampajāno	407
Saṅkhātadhammassa		Sarajā arajā ca	419
bahussutassa	412	Saḷeva phassāyatanāni	293
Saṅgātigo maccujaho	368	Siluttamā pubbatarā	
Satañca vivaṭaṃ hoti	342	ahesuṃ	334-336
Sattaratanasampannā	69	Sukhaṃ diṭṭhamariyebhi	342
Saddaṅca sutvā dubhayaṃ		Sukhaṃ vedayamānassa	408
piyāppiyaṃ	293	Sukhino vata arahanto	68
Saddaṃ sutvā sati muṭṭhā	296	So vedanā pariññāya	408, 419
Saddhāya sīlena ca yādha	446		
Sadevakassa lokassa	342		